WINESBURG, OHIO

Webster’s Thesaurus Edition for PSAT®, SAT®, GRE®, LSAT®, GMAT®, and AP® English Test Preparation

Sherwood Anderson
Winesburg, Ohio

Sherwood Anderson
## Contents

PREFACE FROM THE EDITOR .......................................................................................... 1  
INTRODUCTION BY IRVING HOWE .................................................................................. 3  
DEDICATION .................................................................................................................. 13  
THE TALES AND THE PERSONS ..................................................................................... 15  
   THE BOOK OF THE GROTESQUE ............................................................................ 17  
   HANDS .................................................................................................................... 21  
   PAPER PILLS ........................................................................................................... 29  
   MOTHER ................................................................................................................. 33  
   THE PHILOSOPHER................................................................................................. 41  
   NOBODY KNOWS..................................................................................................... 49  
GODLINESS  A TALE IN FOUR PARTS ................................................................. 53  
   Part One  concerning Jesse Bentley ................................................................... 55  
   Part Two  also concerning Jesse Bentley ............................................................ 65  
   Part Three  Surrender— concerning Louise Bentley ........................................... 77  
   Part Four  Terror— concerning David Hardy ...................................................... 87  
A MAN OF IDEAS ..................................................................................................... 93  
ADVENTURE ......................................................................................................... 101  
RESPECTABILITY .................................................................................................. 109  
THE THINKER ........................................................................................................ 115  
TANDY ................................................................................................................... 129  
THE STRENGTH OF GOD ...................................................................................... 133  
THE TEACHER ...................................................................................................... 141  
LONELINESS ......................................................................................................... 149  
"QUEER" ................................................................................................................ 169  
THE UNTOLD LIE .................................................................................................. 179  
DRINK ................................................................................................................... 185  
DEATH .................................................................................................................. 195  
SOPHISTICATION .................................................................................................. 205  
DEPARTURE .......................................................................................................... 215
PREFACE FROM THE EDITOR

Designed for school districts, educators, and students seeking to maximize performance on standardized tests, Webster’s paperbacks take advantage of the fact that classics are frequently assigned readings in English courses. By using a running thesaurus at the bottom of each page, this edition of *Winesburg, Ohio* by Sherwood Anderson was edited for students who are actively building their vocabularies in anticipation of taking PSAT®, SAT®, AP® (Advanced Placement®), GRE®, LSAT®, GMAT® or similar examinations.1

Webster’s edition of this classic is organized to expose the reader to a maximum number of synonyms and antonyms for difficult and often ambiguous English words that are encountered in other works of literature, conversation, or academic examinations. Extremely rare or idiosyncratic words and expressions are given lower priority in the notes compared to words which are “difficult, and often encountered” in examinations. Rather than supply a single synonym, many are provided for a variety of meanings, allowing readers to better grasp the ambiguity of the English language, and avoid using the notes as a pure crutch. Having the reader decipher a word’s meaning within context serves to improve vocabulary retention and understanding. Each page covers words not already highlighted on previous pages. If a difficult word is not noted on a page, chances are that it has been highlighted on a previous page. A more complete thesaurus is supplied at the end of the book; Synonyms and antonyms are extracted from Webster’s Online Dictionary.

Definitions of remaining terms as well as translations can be found at [www.websters-online-dictionary.org](http://www.websters-online-dictionary.org). Please send suggestions to [websters@icongroupbooks.com](mailto:websters@icongroupbooks.com)

The Editor
Webster’s Online Dictionary
[www.websters-online-dictionary.org](http://www.websters-online-dictionary.org)

---

1 PSAT® is a registered trademark of the College Entrance Examination Board and the National Merit Scholarship Corporation neither of which sponsors or endorses this book; SAT® is a registered trademark of the College Board which neither sponsors nor endorses this book; GRE®, AP® and Advanced Placement® are registered trademarks of the Educational Testing Service which neither sponsors nor endorses this book, GMAT® is a registered trademark of the Graduate Management Admissions Council which is neither affiliated with this book nor endorses this book, LSAT® is a registered trademark of the Law School Admissions Council which neither sponsors nor endorses this product. All rights reserved.
INTRODUCTION
BY IRVING HOWE

I must have been no more than fifteen or sixteen years old when I first chanced upon Winesburg, Ohio. Gripped by these stories and sketches of Sherwood Anderson's small-town "grotesques," I felt that he was opening for me new depths of experience, touching upon half-buried truths which nothing in my young life had prepared me for. A New York City boy who never saw the crops grow or spent time in the small towns that lay sprinkled across America, I found myself overwhelmed by the scenes of wasted life, wasted love--was this the "real" America?--that Anderson sketched in Winesburg. In those days only one other book seemed to offer so powerful a revelation, and that was Thomas Hardy's Jude the Obscure.

Several years later, as I was about to go overseas as a soldier, I spent my last weekend pass on a somewhat quixotic journey to Clyde, Ohio, the town upon which Winesburg was partly modeled. Clyde looked, I suppose, not very different from most other American towns, and the few of its residents I tried to engage in talk about Anderson seemed quite uninterested. This indifference would not have surprised him; it certainly should not surprise anyone who reads his book.

---

**Thesaurus**

| **crops:** (n) crop. | **sculptural.** |
| **indifference:** (adj, n) coldness, phlegm; (n) detachment, impassiveness, disregard, aloofness, nonchalance, neglect, unconcern, impassivity, disinterest. | **overwhelmed:** (adj) beaten, overpowered, vanquished, dumbfounded, inundated, flooded, overthrown, engulfed, conquered, bewildered; (v) overborne. ANTONYM: (adj) unimpressed. |
| **modeled:** (adj) sculpturesque, sculptured, shapely, graven. | **quixotic:** (adj) impractical, dreamy, visionary, fire eating, cavalier, fantastic, adventurous; (adj, v) utopian, unrealistic; (v) fanatic, extravagant. |
| **small-town:** (adj) provincial, rural, local, insular, parochial, trivial. | **sprinkled:** (adj) scattered, speckled, wet, dotted. |
| **uninterested:** (adj) apathetic, listless, unconcerned, cool, unenthusiastic, blas, lukewarm, unbiased, languid, disinterested; (v) used up. | **ANTONYMS:** (adj) enthusiastic, interested, caring, fanatical, committed, keen, concerned, energetic. |
Once freed from the army, I started to write literary criticism, and in 1951 I published a critical biography of Anderson. It came shortly after Lionel Trilling's influential essay attacking Anderson, an attack from which Anderson's reputation would never quite recover. Trilling charged Anderson with indulging a vaporous sentimentalism, a kind of vague emotional meandering in stories that lacked social or spiritual solidity. There was a certain cogency in Trilling's attack, at least with regard to Anderson's inferior work, most of which he wrote after Winesburg, Ohio. In my book I tried, somewhat awkwardly, to bring together the kinds of judgment Trilling had made with my still keen affection for the best of Anderson's writings. By then, I had read writers more complex, perhaps more distinguished than Anderson, but his muted stories kept a firm place in my memories, and the book I wrote might be seen as a gesture of thanks for the light—a glow of darkness, you might say—that he had brought to me.

Decades passed. I no longer read Anderson, perhaps fearing I might have to surrender an admiration of youth. (There are some writers one should never return to.) But now, in the fullness of age, when asked to say a few introductory words about Anderson and his work, I have again fallen under the spell of Winesburg, Ohio, again responded to the half-spoken desires, the flickers of longing that spot its pages. Naturally, I now have some changes of response: a few of the stories no longer haunt me as once they did, but the long story "Godliness," which years ago I considered a failure, I now see as a quaintly effective account of the way religious fanaticism and material acquisitiveness can become intertwined in American experience.

Sherwood Anderson was born in Ohio in 1876. His childhood and youth in Clyde, a town with perhaps three thousand souls, were scarred by bouts of poverty, but he also knew some of the pleasures of pre-industrial American society. The country was then experiencing what he would later call "a sudden and almost universal turning of men from the old handicrafts towards our modern life of machines." There were still people in Clyde who remembered the frontier, and like America itself, the town lived by a mixture of diluted Calvinism

| acquisitiveness: (n) rapacity, bibliomania, materialism, covetousness, cupidity, greediness, retentiveness, bibliomaniacal, avarice. ANTONYM: (n) generosity. |
| cogency: (n) persuasion, force, strength, validness, credibility, credibleness, relevancy, vigor, relevance, power, rigor. ANTONYM: (n) invalidness, irrelevancy, feebleness. |
| intertwined: (prep) clasped together, interlocked, interfolded; (adj) related, matted, inseparable, disheveled, tangled, entangled. |
| meandering: (adj) circuitous, indirect, zigzag, tortuous, winding, serpentine, sinuous, roundabout, snaky, windy; (v) twirl. ANTONYM: (adj) straight; (n) directness. |
| quaintly: (adv) unusually, oddly, curiously, weirdly, singularly, peculiarly, queerly, strangely, outlandishly, charmingly, pleasingly. |
| scarred: (adj) marred, scar, marked, hurt, defaced. |
| sentimentalism: (v) demureness, minauderie, mock modesty, prudery; (n) sentiment, emotionalism, sentimentality, sob story, virtuosity. |
| vaporous: (adj) hazy, foggy, vaporific, ethereal, cloudy, vaporish, steamy, airy, unsubstantial, evaporable, cobwebby. |
and a strong belief in "progress," Young Sherwood, known as "Jobby"—the boy always ready to work—showed the kind of entrepreneurial spirit that Clyde respected: folks expected him to become a "go-getter," And for a time he did. Moving to Chicago in his early twenties, he worked in an advertising agency where he proved adept at turning out copy. "I create nothing, I boost, I boost," he said about himself, even as, on the side, he was trying to write short stories.

In 1904 Anderson married and three years later moved to Elyria, a town forty miles west of Cleveland, where he established a firm that sold paint. "I was going to be a rich man.... Next year a bigger house; and after that, presumably, a country estate." Later he would say about his years in Elyria, "I was a good deal of a Babbitt, but never completely one." Something drove him to write, perhaps one of those shapeless hungers—a need for self-expression? a wish to find a more authentic kind of experience?—that would become a recurrent motif in his fiction.

And then, in 1912, occurred the great turning point in Anderson's life. Plainly put, he suffered a nervous breakdown, though in his memoirs he would elevate this into a moment of liberation in which he abandoned the sterility of commerce and turned to the rewards of literature. Nor was this, I believe, merely a deception on Anderson's part, since the breakdown painful as it surely was, did help precipitate a basic change in his life. At the age of 36, he left behind his business and moved to Chicago, becoming one of the rebellious writers and cultural bohemians in the group that has since come to be called the "Chicago Renaissance." Anderson soon adopted the posture of a free, liberated spirit, and like many writers of the time, he presented himself as a sardonic critic of American provincialism and materialism. It was in the freedom of the city, in its readiness to put up with deviant styles of life, that Anderson found the strength to settle accounts with— but also to release his affection for—the world of small-town America. The dream of an unconditional personal freedom, that hazy American version of utopia, would remain central throughout Anderson's life and work. It was an inspiration; it was a delusion.

In 1916 and 1917 Anderson published two novels mostly written in Elyria, Windy McPherson's Son and Marching Men, both by now largely forgotten.

| Thesaurus | delusion: (n) hallucination, deception, cheat, chimera, misunderstanding, mirage, trick, fallacy, error, aberration, falsehood. ANTONYS: (n) comprehension, fact, truth. elevate: (v) advance, lift, hoist, erect, exalt, boost, rear, cheer, promote, dignify, uphold. ANTONYS: (v) demote, drop, downgrade, depress, decrease, reduce. entrepreneurial: (adj) enterprising. provincialism: (n) dialect, regionalism, illiberality, barbarism, sectionalism, petit bourgeois mentality, patois, partisanship, partiality, idiom, broken English. sardonic: (adj) dry, wry, cynical, ironic, ironical, cutting, biting, bitter, derisive, mocking; (adj, v) satirical. ANTONYS: (v) approving. shapeless: (adj) amorphous, misshapen, unformed, unstructured, nebulous, inchoate, unshapely, indistinct, uncrystallized, embryonic, vague. ANTONYS: (adj) distinct, defined, tailored. sterility: (n) barrenness, impotence, infecundity, poverty, sterileness, antisepsis, impotency, asespsis, dysgenesis, unproductiveness, aridity. utopia: (n) fantasy, paradise, Utopistic, Happy Valley, millennium, fool's paradise, chateaux en Espagne, dreamboat, Israel, castles in the air, Erewhon. ANTONYS: (n) hell. |
They show patches of talent but also a **crudity** of thought and **unsteadiness** of language. No one reading these novels was likely to suppose that its author could soon produce anything as remarkable as Winesburg, Ohio. Occasionally there occurs in a writer's career a sudden, almost mysterious leap of talent, beyond explanation, perhaps beyond any need for explanation.

In 1915-16 Anderson had **begun** to write and in 1919 he published the stories that comprise Winesburg, Ohio, stories that form, in sum, a sort of loosely strung **episodic** novel. The book was an immediate critical success, and soon Anderson was being ranked as a significant literary figure. In 1921 the distinguished literary magazine The Dial awarded him its first annual literary prize of $2,000, the significance of which is perhaps best understood if one also knows that the second recipient was T. S. Eliot. But Anderson's moment of glory was brief, no more than a decade, and sadly, the remaining years until his death in 1940 were marked by a sharp decline in his literary standing. Somehow, except for an occasional story like the haunting "Death in the Woods," he was unable to repeat or **surpass** his early success. Still, about Winesburg, Ohio and a small number of stories like "The Egg" and "The Man Who Became a Woman" there has rarely been any critical doubt.

No sooner did Winesburg, Ohio make its appearance than a number of critical labels were fixed on it: the revolt against the village, the **espousal** of sexual freedom, the **deepening** of American realism. Such tags may once have had their point, but by now they seem dated and stale. The revolt against the village (about which Anderson was always ambivalent) has faded into history. The espousal of sexual freedom would soon be exceeded in boldness by other writers. And as for the effort to place Winesburg, Ohio in a tradition of American realism, that now seems dubious. Only rarely is the object of Anderson's stories social **verisimilitude**, or the "photographing" of familiar appearances, in the sense, say, that one might use to describe a novel by Theodore Dreiser or Sinclair Lewis. Only occasionally, and then with a very light touch, does Anderson try to fill out the social arrangements of his imaginary town--although the fact that his stories are set in a mid-American

---

### Thesaurus

| **begun**: (adj) present. | **ANTONYMS**: (adj) permanent, recurrent, frequent, regular. |
| **crudity**: (n) crudeness, rudeness, coarseness, immaturity, wild, impoliteness, rawness, grossness, uncouthness, incivility, vulgarity. | **ANTONYM**: (n) decency. |
| **deepening**: (n) amplification, aggravation. | **espousal**: (n) adoption, engagement, bridal, acceptance, advocacy, backing, aid, marriage, wedding, assistance, rite. **ANTONYM**: (n) opposition. |
| **episodic**: (adj) incidental, temporary, occasional, sporadic, impermanent, casual, episodical, episodial, obiter dicta, divided, ephemeral. | **surpass**: (v) beat, outdo, exceed, surmount, better, excel, outrip, overcome, overrun, best, go beyond. **ANTONYMS**: (v) fail, lose, follow, trail. |
| **unsteadiness**: (n) giddiness, fickleness, unstableness, wavering, volatility, irregularity, levity, insecurity, shakiness, inconsistency, ease. **ANTONYMS**: (n) stability, steadiness. |
| **verisimilitude**: (n) probability, likelihood, plausibility, similarity, expression, comparison, likeness, reality, representation, resemblance, semblance. **ANTONYM**: (n) falseness. |
Sherwood Anderson

place like Winesburg does constitute an important formative condition. You might even say, with only slight overstatement, that what Anderson is doing in Winesburg, Ohio could be described as "anti-realistic," fictions notable less for precise locale and social detail than for a highly personal, even strange vision of American life. Narrow, intense, almost claustrophobic, the result is a book about extreme states of being, the collapse of men and women who have lost their psychic bearings and now hover, at best tolerated, at the edge of the little community in which they live. It would be a gross mistake, though not one likely to occur by now, if we were to take Winesburg, Ohio as a social photograph of "the typical small town" (whatever that might be.) Anderson evokes a depressed landscape in which lost souls wander about; they make their flitting appearances mostly in the darkness of night, these stumps and shades of humanity. This vision has its truth, and at its best it is a terrible if narrow truth—but it is itself also grotesque, with the tone of the authorial voice and the mode of composition forming muted signals of the book's content. Figures like Dr. Parcival, Kate Swift, and Wash Williams are not, nor are they meant to be, "fully-rounded" characters such as we can expect in realistic fiction; they are the shards of life, glimpsed for a moment, the debris of suffering and defeat. In each story one of them emerges, shyly or with a false assertiveness, trying to reach out to companionship and love, driven almost mad by the search for human connection. In the economy of Winesburg these grotesques matter less in their own right than as agents or symptoms of that "indefinable hunger" for meaning which is Anderson's preoccupation.

Brushing against one another, passing one another in the streets or the fields, they see bodies and hear voices, but it does not really matter—they are disconnected, psychically lost. Is this due to the particular circumstances of small-town America as Anderson saw it at the turn of the century? Or does he feel that he is sketching an inescapable human condition which makes all of us bear the burden of loneliness? Alice Hindman in the story "Adventure" turns her face to the wall and tries "to force herself to face the fact that many people must live and die alone, even in Winesburg." Or especially in Winesburg? Such

---

**Thesaurus**

assertiveness: (n) forcefulness, violence, forwardness, fierceness, ferociously, bumptiousness, brazenness, belligerence, boldness, insolence. ANTONYM: (n) gentleness.

authorial: (adj) authorly.

claustrophobic: (adj) afraid, confined.

disconnected: (adj) abrupt, disjointed, desultory, fragmentary, confused, incoherent, unconnected, discontinuous, discrete, scrappy; (adj), prep) separate. ANTONYM: (adj) connected, joined, continuous, legato, entire, coherent.

flitting: (adj) fleeting, fugitive, momentary, transient, ephemeral; (v) migration.

locale: (n) position, scene, situation, environment, region, district, habitat, locus, venue, location, locality.

overstatement: (n) hyperbole, magnification, excess, amplification, misrepresentation, deceit, too much, overload, fish story, extravagant exaggeration, enlargement. ANTONYM: (n) restraint.

psychically: (adv) clairvoyantly, supernaturally, mentally, psychologically, immaterially.

shards: (n) ruins, rubble, debris, remains.

sketching: (n) art, cartographic sketching.

tolerated: (adj) permissive, permitted, permitting, suffered, admissible.
impressions have been put in more general terms in Anderson's only successful novel, Poor White:

All men lead their lives behind a wall of misunderstanding they have
to build, and most men die in silence and unnoticed behind the
walls.

Now and then a man, cut off from his fellows by the peculiarities of
his nature, becomes absorbed in doing something that is personal, useful
and beautiful.

Word of his activities is carried over the walls.

These "walls" of misunderstanding are only seldom due to physical
defects (Wing Biddlebaum in "Hands") or oppressive social arrangements
(Kate Swift in "The Teacher.") Misunderstanding, loneliness, the inability to
articulate, are all seen by Anderson as virtually a root condition, something
deeply set in our natures. Nor are these people, the grotesques, simply to be
pitied and dismissed; at some point in their lives they have known desire, have
dreamed of ambition, have hoped for friendship. In all of them there was once
something sweet, "like the twisted little apples that grow in the orchards in
Winesburg." Now, broken and adrift, they clench at some rigid notion or idea, a
"truth" which turns out to bear the stamp of monomaniac, leaving them helplessly
sputtering, desperate to speak out but unable to. Winesburg, Ohio registers
the losses inescapable to life, and it does so with a deep fraternal sadness, a
sympathy casting a mild glow over the entire book. "Words," as the American
writer Paula Fox has said, "are nets through which all truth escapes." Yet what do
we have but words?

They want, these Winesburg grotesques, to unpack their hearts, to release
emotions buried and festering. Wash Williams tries to explain his eccentricity
but hardly can; Louise Bentley "tried to talk but could say nothing"; Enoch
Robinson retreats to a fantasy world, inventing "his own people to whom he

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>clutch:</strong> (n, v) clasp, grip, clench, grasp, hold, clinch, grip; (v) grab, grapple, embrace; (adj, v) catch. ANTONYMS: (n) loose; (v) release, unfasten.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>eccentricity:</strong> (n) abnormality, idiosyncrasy, oddness, peculiarity, anomaly, crankiness, irregularity, quirk, strangeness, weirdness, curiousness. ANTONYMS: (n) usualness, normalcy, conventionality, concentricity, conformity.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>fester:</strong> (v) rotten, infected, rotted.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>monomaniac:</strong> (adj, n) madness, fanaticism, frenzy, derangement, aberration, alienation, insanity; (adj) infatuation; (n) passion, craze.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>monomaniac:</strong> (adj) madness, fanaticism, frenzy, derangement, aberration, alienation, insanity; (adj) infatuation; (n) passion, craze.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sputter:</strong> (n) splutter, splatter, spattering, spatter, splattering, dab, splashing, splash; (v) sizzle.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>unpack:</strong> (v) undo, unbind, discharge, get out, take out, remove, unbox, unchain, unload, unloose, take away. ANTONYMS: (v) fill, load, pack, wrap.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
could really talk and to whom he explained the things he had been unable to explain to living people."

In his own somber way, Anderson has here touched upon one of the great themes of American literature, especially Midwestern literature, in the late nineteenth and early twentieth centuries: the struggle for speech as it entails a search for the self. Perhaps the central Winesburg story, tracing the basic movements of the book, is "Paper Pills," in which the old Doctor Reefy sits "in his empty office close by a window that was covered with cobwebs," writes down some thoughts on slips of paper ("pyramids of truth," he calls them) and then stuffs them into his pockets where they "become round hard balls" soon to be discarded. What Dr. Reefy's "truths" may be we never know; Anderson simply persuades us that to this lonely old man they are utterly precious and thereby incommunicable, forming a kind of blurred moral signature.

After a time the attentive reader will notice in these stories a recurrent pattern of theme and incident: the grotesques, gathering up a little courage, venture out into the streets of Winesburg, often in the dark, there to establish some initiatory relationship with George Willard, the young reporter who hasn't yet lived long enough to become a grotesque. Hesitantly, fearfully, or with a sputtering incoherent rage, they approach him, pleading that he listen to their stories in the hope that perhaps they can find some sort of renewal in his youthful voice. Upon this sensitive and fragile boy they pour out their desires and frustrations. Dr. Parcival hopes that George Willard "will write the book I may never get written," and for Enoch Robinson, the boy represents "the youthful sadness, young man's sadness, the sadness of a growing boy in a village at the year's end (which may open) the lips of the old man."

What the grotesques really need is each other, but their estrangement is so extreme they cannot establish direct ties--they can only hope for connection through George Willard. The burden this places on the boy is more than he can bear. He listens to them attentively, he is sympathetic to their complaints, but finally he is too absorbed in his own dreams. The grotesques turn to him because he seems "different"--younger, more open, not yet hardened--but it is precisely

---

**Thesaurus**

| attentively: (adv) carefully, mindfully, watchfully, observantly, heedfully, vigilantly, cautiously, considerately, diligently, alertly, obligingly. |
| incoherent: (adj) disjointed, disconnected, delirious, rambling, confused, disordered, incompatible, wandering, muddled, inconsistent, contradictory. ANTONYMS: (adj) clear, articulate, eloquent, intelligible, lucid, sound, concise, consistent. |
| incommunicable: (adj) unspeakable, unutterable, inefiable, indescribable, beyond description, inalienable, noncommittal, undefinable, begging description, beyond words. |
| initiatory: (adj) initiative, first, inaugural, maiden, preliminary, introductory, inceptive, incipient, foremost, rudimentary, elementary. |
| slips: (n) pad. |
| somber: (adj) gloomy, melancholy, solemn, dull, grave, drab, sober, dark, sullen, dim, dismal. ANTONYMS: (adj) bright, funny, cheery, frivolous, fussy. |
this "difference" that keeps him from responding as warmly as they want. It is hardly the boy's fault; it is simply in the nature of things. For George Willard, the grotesques form a moment in his education; for the grotesques, their encounters with George Willard come to seem like a stamp of hopelessness.

The prose Anderson employs in telling these stories may seem at first glance to be simple: short sentences, a sparse vocabulary, uncomplicated syntax. In actuality, Anderson developed an artful style in which, following Mark Twain and preceding Ernest Hemingway, he tried to use American speech as the base of a tensed rhythmic prose that has an economy and a shapeliness seldom found in ordinary speech or even oral narration. What Anderson employs here is a stylized version of the American language, sometimes rising to quite formal rhetorical patterns and sometimes sinking to a self-conscious mannerism. But at its best, Anderson's prose style in Winesburg, Ohio is a supple instrument, yielding that "low fine music" which he admired so much in the stories of Turgenev.

One of the worst fates that can befall a writer is that of self-imitation: the effort later in life, often desperate, to recapture the tones and themes of youthful beginnings. Something of the sort happened with Anderson's later writings. Most critics and readers grew impatient with the work he did after, say, 1927 or 1928; they felt he was constantly repeating his gestures of emotional "groping"—what he had called in Winesburg, Ohio the "indefinable hunger" that prods and torments people. It became the critical fashion to see Anderson's "gropings" as a sign of delayed adolescence, a failure to develop as a writer. Once he wrote a chilling reply to those who dismissed him in this way: "I don't think it matters much, all this calling a man a muddler, a groper, etc.... The very man who throws such words as these knows in his heart that he is also facing a wall." This remark seems to me both dignified and strong, yet it must be admitted that there was some justice in the negative responses to his later work. For what characterized it was not so much "groping" as the imitation of "groping," the self-caricature of a writer who feels driven back upon an earlier self that is, alas, no longer available.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>fall, arise, come about, occur, betide, chance, transpire, pass.</th>
<th>report, relation, story, recitation, rehearsal.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>actuality: (n) truth, realism, fact, substance, verity, veracity, entity, existence, reality, being, genuineness. ANTONYMS: (n) falseness, pretense, illusion, idealism.</td>
<td>don't: (adv) not; (n) taboo, prohibition.</td>
<td>shapeliness: (n) beauty, curvaceousness, image, external appearance, pattern, oviform, orderly arrangement, mold, make, grace, frame.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>artful: (adj) crafty, cunning, scheming, wily, shrewd, insidious, designing, sly, adroit, subtle, disingenuous. ANTONYMS: (adj) artless, unskillful, inept, ingenuous, unskilled, open, straight.</td>
<td>fates: (adj) book of fate, Parcae, sky; (n) fortune, the fates.</td>
<td>stories: (n) tale.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>befall: (v) bechance, become, happen,</td>
<td>mannerism: (n) airs, habit, foible, characteristic, affectation, trick, attitude, pose, affected manner, manner; (adj) individuality.</td>
<td>stylized: (adj) stylised, unreal, elegant, conventionalised, ceremonial, artificial, exaggerated.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>muddler: (n) bungler.</td>
<td>tensed: (adj) finite.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
But Winesburg, Ohio remains a vital work, fresh and authentic. Most of its stories are composed in a minor key, a tone of subdued pathos—pathos marking both the nature and limit of Anderson's talent. (He spoke of himself as a "minor writer.") In a few stories, however, he was able to reach beyond pathos and to strike a tragic note. The single best story in Winesburg, Ohio is, I think, "The Untold Lie," in which the urgency of choice becomes an outer sign of a tragic element in the human condition. And in Anderson's single greatest story, "The Egg," which appeared a few years after Winesburg, Ohio, he succeeded in bringing together a surface of farce with an undertone of tragedy. "The Egg" is an American masterpiece.

Anderson's influence upon later American writers, especially those who wrote short stories, has been enormous. Ernest Hemingway and William Faulkner both praised him as a writer who brought a new tremor of feeling, a new sense of introspectiveness to the American short story. As Faulkner put it, Anderson's "was the fumbling for exactitude, the exact word and phrase within the limited scope of a vocabulary controlled and even repressed by what was in him almost a fetish of simplicity ... to seek always to penetrate to thought's uttermost end." And in many younger writers who may not even be aware of the Anderson influence, you can see touches of his approach, echoes of his voice.

Writing about the Elizabethan playwright John Ford, the poet Algernon Swinburne once said: "If he touches you once he takes you, and what he takes he keeps hold of; his work becomes part of your thought and parcel of your spiritual furniture forever." So it is, for me and many others, with Sherwood Anderson.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>exactitude: (n) precision, exactness, correctness, punctuality, fidelity, trueness, truth, veracity, rigor, thoroughness, promptitude. ANTONYMS: (n) vagueness, inaccuracy, inexactness.</th>
<th>butterfingereed, awkward, bumbling, bunglesome, clumsy, cumbrous, incompetent, left-handed, unskilled.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>fetish: (n) fetish, charm, fixation, juju, idol, amulet, God, fetishism, talisman, voodoo, fad. ANTONYMS: (n) repugnance, distaste, dislike, aversion.</td>
<td>penetrative: (v) bore, imbue, fathom, infiltrate, pierce, permeate, cut, filter, interpenetrate, get through, enter.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fumbling: (adj) clumsy, fumble,</td>
<td>tremor: (n, v) shiver, quake, shudder, shake; (n) agitation, vibration,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>earthquake, convulsion; (adj, v) flutter; (adj, n) trepidation; (v) tremble.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>undertone: (n) undercurrent, murmur, tinge, nuance, whisper, suggestion, implication, connotation, overtone, association, hint.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uttermost: (adj, n) extreme; (adj, adv) farthest; (n) maximum, level best; (adv) furthest, utter, last, farthermost, furthermore, ultimate, most. ANTONYM: (adj) moderate.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
DEDICATION

To the memory of my mother,

EMMA SMITH ANDERSON,

whose keen observations on the life about her first awoke in me the hunger to see beneath the surface of lives, this book is dedicated.
THE TALES AND THE PERSONS
The writer, an old man with a white mustache, had some difficulty in getting into bed. The windows of the house in which he lived were high and he wanted to look at the trees when he awoke in the morning. A carpenter came to fix the bed so that it would be on a level with the window.

Quite a fuss was made about the matter. The carpenter, who had been a soldier in the Civil War, came into the writer’s room and sat down to talk of building a platform for the purpose of raising the bed. The writer had cigars lying about and the carpenter smoked.

For a time the two men talked of the raising of the bed and then they talked of other things. The soldier got on the subject of the war. The writer, in fact, led him to that subject. The carpenter had once been a prisoner in Andersonville prison and had lost a brother. The brother had died of starvation, and whenever the carpenter got upon that subject he cried. He, like the old writer, had a white mustache, and when he cried he puckered up his lips and the mustache bobbed up and down. The weeping old man with the cigar in his mouth was ludicrous. The plan the writer had for the raising of his bed was forgotten and later the carpenter did it in his own way and the writer, who was past sixty, had to help himself with a chair when he went to bed at night.

Thesaurus

| awoke (adj) awakened | farcical, foolish, laughable, comical, grotesque, derisory, droll, preposterous, jocular. ANTONYMS: (adj) sane, impressive. |
| carpenter (n) woodman, woodsman, woodworker, Joseph; (v) build. | mustache (n) mustachio, mastax, moustachio, beard, whisker, whiskers, toothbrush, hair, handlebar mustache, body hair, facial hair. |
| cigar (n) cheroot, cigars, smoke, cigarette, corona, panatela, panetella, segar, cigarillo. | prisoner (n) captive, hostage, jailbird, accused, con, gaolbird, criminal, detainee, inmate, defendant, unfortunate. |
| cigars (n) cigar. | puckered (adj) corrugated, wrinkly, unsmooth, rough, inflated, furrowed, cockled, bullate, creased. |
| fuss (n, v) flurry, bicker, fidget, hubbub; (adj, n) stir; (n) flap, commotion, ado, bother, disturbance; (v) fret. ANTONYM: (n) peace. | starvation (n) inanition, famine, famishment, hungriness, privation, starving, malnutrition, dearth, poverty, scarcity, esurience. |
| ludicrous (adj) absurd, ridiculous, | weeping (adj) tearful, lachrymose, dolorous, dolorous; (n, v) lament, lamentation; (v) wailing; (n) sobbing, tears, cry; (adj, n) howling. |
| ANTONYM: (adj) sane, impressive. | ANTONYM: (n) celebration. |
In his bed the writer rolled over on his side and lay quite still. For years he had been beset with notions concerning his heart. He was a hard smoker and his heart fluttered. The idea had got into his mind that he would some time die unexpectedly and always when he got into bed he thought of that. It did not alarm him. The effect in fact was quite a special thing and not easily explained. It made him more alive, there in bed, than at any other time. Perfectly still he lay and his body was old and not of much use any more, but something inside him was altogether young. He was like a pregnant woman, only that the thing inside him was not a baby but a youth. No, it wasn't a youth, it was a woman, young, and wearing a coat of mail like a knight. It is absurd, you see, to try to tell what was inside the old writer as he lay on his high bed and listened to the fluttering of his heart. The thing to get at is what the writer, or the young thing within the writer, was thinking about.

The old writer, like all of the people in the world, had got, during his long fife, a great many notions in his head. He had once been quite handsome and a number of women had been in love with him. And then, of course, he had known people, many people, known them in a peculiarly intimate way that was different from the way in which you and I know people. At least that is what the writer thought and the thought pleased him. Why quarrel with an old man concerning his thoughts?

In the bed the writer had a dream that was not a dream. As he grew somewhat sleepy but was still conscious, figures began to appear before his eyes. He imagined the young indescribable thing within himself was driving a long procession of figures before his eyes.

You see the interest in all this lies in the figures that went before the eyes of the writer. They were all grotesques. All of the men and women the writer had ever known had become grotesques.

The grotesques were not all horrible. Some were amusing, some almost beautiful, and one, a woman all drawn out of shape, hurt the old man by her grotesqueness. When she passed he made a noise like a small dog whimpering.

**Thesaurus**

| beset | (v) beleaguer, afflict, assault, siege, molest, worry, attack, plague, obsess, assail; (adv, v) surround. |
| fife | (n) flute, whistle, flageolet, piccolo, pipe. |
| fluttering | (adj) flying, palpitating, flittering, flaring, afire, waving; (n) flutter, flapping, flicker, flitting; (adv) flutteringly. |
| grotesqueness | (n) grotesquery, grotesquerie. |
| indescribable | (adj) indefinable, inexpressible, vague, beyond expression, nameless, inexpressible, nondescript, terrible, intangible, termless. ANTONYMS: (adj) explainable, conceivable, concrete. |
| peculiarly | (adj, adv) particularly, curiously, unusually, uncommonly, singularly; (adv) especially, oddly, strangely, specifically, weirdly, specially. ANTONYMS: (adv) typically, ordinarily, slightly. |
| procession | (n) march, convoy, cortege, cavalcade, file, string, pageant, series, sequence, progress, column. |
| smoker | (n) pornographic film, smoking car, cigarette smoker, cigar smoker, smoking compartment, carriage, tobacco user, smoking carriage, consumer, party, skin flick. ANTONYM: (n) nonsmoker. |
| whimpering | (adj) whining, puling, childish, querulous; (n) snivelin, cry, tear. |
Had you come into the room you might have supposed the old man had unpleasant dreams or perhaps indigestion.

For an hour the procession of grotesques passed before the eyes of the old man, and then, although it was a painful thing to do, he crept out of bed and began to write. Some one of the grotesques had made a deep impression on his mind and he wanted to describe it.

At his desk the writer worked for an hour. In the end he wrote a book which he called "The Book of the Grotesque." It was never published, but I saw it once and it made an indelible impression on my mind. The book had one central thought that is very strange and has always remained with me. By remembering it I have been able to understand many people and things that I was never able to understand before. The thought was involved but a simple statement of it would be something like this:

That in the beginning when the world was young there were a great many thoughts but no such thing as a truth. Man made the truths himself and each truth was a composite of a great many vague thoughts. All about in the world were the truths and they were all beautiful.

The old man had listed hundreds of the truths in his book. I will not try to tell you of all of them. There was the truth of virginity and the truth of passion, the truth of wealth and of poverty, of thrift and of profligacy, of carelessness and abandon. Hundreds and hundreds were the truths and they were all beautiful.

And then the people came along. Each as he appeared snatched up one of the truths and some who were quite strong snatched up a dozen of them.

It was the truths that made the people grotesques. The old man had quite an elaborate theory concerning the matter. It was his notion that the moment one of the people took one of the truths to himself, called it his truth, and tried to live his life by it, he became a grotesque and the truth he embraced became a falsehood.

You can see for yourself how the old man, who had spent all of his life writing and was filled with words, would write hundreds of pages concerning
this matter. The subject would become so big in his mind that he himself would be in danger of becoming a grotesque. He didn't, I suppose, for the same reason that he never published the book. It was the young thing inside him that saved the old man.

Concerning the old carpenter who fixed the bed for the writer, I only mentioned him because he, like many of what are called very common people, became the nearest thing to what is understandable and lovable of all the grotesques in the writer's book.

**Thesaurus**

fixed: (adj, v) determined, durable; (adj, adv, v) stable; (adj) definite, intent, fast, determinate, certain, set; (adv, n) steady; (adj, n, v) constant.

ANTONYMS: (adj) flexible, separate, adaptable, adjustable, changeable, movable, variable, compliant, temporary, removable, portable.

lovable: (adj) delightful, charming, likable, engaging, sweet, taking, adorable, friendly, kindly, delectable, lovely.

ANTONYMS: (adj) horrible, unappealing, unlovable, detestable, despicable.

mentioned: (adj) spoken.

nearest: (adj) proximate, immediate, close, near, next, adjoining, intimate, direct, adjacent; (adj, adv) highest; (adv) fore. ANTONYM: (adj) distant.

published: (adj) known, promulgated, public, divulgate.

saved: (adj) protected, economized, rescued, blessed.

understandable: (adj) intelligible, apprehensible, plain, graspable, obvious, evident, lucid, clear, reasonable, perceivable, simple.

ANTONYMS: (adj) indefensible, unintelligible, inexcusable, unpardonable, inexplicable, illegible, unclear, obscure, illogical, unreasonable, incomprehensible.

writer: (n) journalist, poet, penman, novelist, dramatist, commentator, playwright, authoress, amanuensis, scribe, clerk. ANTONYM: (n) reader.
Upon the half decayed veranda of a small frame house that stood near the edge of a ravine near the town of Winesburg, Ohio, a fat little old man walked nervously up and down. Across a long field that had been seeded for clover but that had produced only a dense crop of yellow mustard weeds, he could see the public highway along which went a wagon filled with berry pickers returning from the fields. The berry pickers, youths and maidens, laughed and shouted boisterously. A boy clad in a blue shirt leaped from the wagon and attempted to drag after him one of the maidens, who screamed and protested shrilly. The feet of the boy in the road kicked up a cloud of dust that floated across the face of the departing sun. Over the long field came a thin girlish voice. "Oh, you Wing Biddlebaum, comb your hair, it's falling into your eyes," commanded the voice to the man, who was bald and whose nervous little hands fiddled about the bare white forehead as though arranging a mass of tangled locks.

Wing Biddlebaum, forever frightened and beset by a ghostly band of doubts, did not think of himself as in any way a part of the life of the town where he had lived for twenty years. Among all the people of Winesburg but one had come close to him. With George Willard, son of Tom Willard, the proprietor of the New Willard House, he had formed something like a friendship. George Willard was the reporter on the Winesburg Eagle and sometimes in the evenings he walked out along the highway to Wing Biddlebaum's house. Now as the old

---

**Thesaurus**

- **boisterously**: (adv) noisily, clamorously, raucously, uproariously, rowdily, riotously, loudly, tumultuously, vociferously, unruly, roughly. ANTONYMS: (adv) demurely, peacefully.
- **clad**: (adj) dressed, attired, clothed, coated, garbed; (n) cladding; (prep) gowned; (v) costume, shod, dress, attire. ANTONYMS: (adj) undressed, unclothed.
- **clover**: (n) trefoil, shamrock, herb,
- **decayed**: (adj) spoiled, corrupt, dilapidated, rank, rusty, rotting, decaying, rotted, putrid; (v) wasted; (v) stale. ANTONYMS: (adj) matured, restored, strengthened.
- **girlish**: (adj) boyish, childish, kittenish, juvenile, adolescent, innocent, schoolgirlish, babyish, immature, youthful, female.
- **ravine**: (n, v) gap, cleft; (n) chasm,
- **seeded**: (adj) seedy, planted, seedless. ANTONYMS: (adj) unseeded.
- **shrilly**: (adv) sharply, acutely, penetratingly, stridently, noisily, harshly, raucously, keenly, loudly, discordantly, shrewdly. ANTONYMS: (adv) softly.
- **veranda**: (n) gallery, porch, portico, verandah, terrace, patio, stoop, patio, piazza, deck, corridor.
man walked up and down on the veranda, his hands moving nervously about, he was hoping that George Willard would come and spend the evening with him. After the wagon containing the berry pickers had passed, he went across the field through the tall mustard weeds and climbing a rail fence peered anxiously along the road to the town. For a moment he stood thus, rubbing his hands together and looking up and down the road, and then, fear overcoming him, ran back to walk again upon the porch on his own house.

In the presence of George Willard, Wing Biddlebaum, who for twenty years had been the town mystery, lost something of his *timidity*, and his shadowy personality, *submerged* in a sea of doubts, came forth to look at the world. With the young reporter at his side, he ventured in the light of day into Main Street or strode up and down on the *rickety* front porch of his own house, talking excitedly. The voice that had been low and trembling became *shrill* and loud. The bent figure straightened. With a kind of *wriggle*, like a fish returned to the brook by the fisherman, Biddlebaum the silent began to talk, striving to put into words the ideas that had been accumulated by his mind during long years of silence.

Wing Biddlebaum talked much with his hands. The slender expressive fingers, forever active, forever striving to conceal themselves in his pockets or behind his back, came forth and became the *piston* rods of his machinery of expression.

The story of Wing Biddlebaum is a story of hands. Their restless activity, like unto the beating of the wings of an imprisoned bird, had given him his name. Some obscure poet of the town had thought of it. The hands alarmed their owner. He wanted to keep them hidden away and looked with amazement at the quiet *inexpressive* hands of other men who worked beside him in the fields, or passed, driving sleepy teams on country roads.

When he talked to George Willard, Wing Biddlebaum closed his fists and beat with them upon a table or on the walls of his house. The action made him more comfortable. If the desire to talk came to him when the two were walking

---

**Thesaurus**

| inexpressive: (adj) expressionless, empty, deadpan, vacant, unexpressive, impassive, not expressive, characterless, unresponsive, unemotional, undemonstrative. ANTONYMS: (adj) emotional, soulful. | ramshackle, rachitic, flimsy, precarious, cranky, wonky. ANTONYMS: (adj) stable, sturdy, firm, secure. |
| rickety: (adj) unstable, wobbly, decrepit, dilapidated, insecure. | shrill: (adj) piercing, penetrating, strident, keen, shrewd; (v) shriek, screech, scream, yell; (adj, v) high, sharp. ANTONYMS: (adj) low, quiet, resonant. |
| submerged: (adj) sunken, immersed, submersed, underwater, subaquatic, submarine, covered, inundated, flooded, semiaquatic; (pron) drowned. | timidity: (n) shyness, fear, bashfulness, nervousness, reserve, cowardice, fearfulness, timidity, modesty, humility, coyness. ANTONYMS: (n) confidence, boastfulness, swagger, brashness, security. |
| wriggle: (n, v) squirm; (v) twist, wrench, worm, struggle, writhe, turn, wrestle, wind, creep, crawl. |
in the fields, he sought out a stump or the top board of a fence and with his hands pounding busily talked with renewed ease.

The story of Wing Biddlebaum's hands is worth a book in itself. Sympathetically set forth it would tap many strange, beautiful qualities in obscure men. It is a job for a poet. In Winesburg the hands had attracted attention merely because of their activity. With them Wing Biddlebaum had picked as high as a hundred and forty quarts of strawberries in a day. They became his distinguishing feature, the source of his fame. Also they made more grotesque an already grotesque and elusive individuality. Winesburg was proud of the hands of Wing Biddlebaum in the same spirit in which it was proud of Banker White's new stone house and Wesley Moyer's bay stallion, Tony Tip, that had won the two-fifteen trot at the fall races in Cleveland.

As for George Willard, he had many times wanted to ask about the hands. At times an almost overwhelming curiosity had taken hold of him. He felt that there must be a reason for their strange activity and their inclination to keep hidden away and only a growing respect for Wing Biddlebaum kept him from blurtling out the questions that were often in his mind.

Once he had been on the point of asking. The two were walking in the fields on a summer afternoon and had stopped to sit upon a grassy bank. All afternoon Wing Biddlebaum had talked as one inspired. By a fence he had stopped and beating like a giant woodpecker upon the top board had shouted at George Willard, condemning his tendency to be too much influenced by the people about him, "You are destroying yourself," he cried. "You have the inclination to be alone and to dream and you are afraid of dreams. You want to be like others in town here. You hear them talk and you try to imitate them."

On the grassy bank Wing Biddlebaum had tried again to drive his point home. His voice became soft and reminiscent, and with a sigh of contentment he launched into a long rambling talk, speaking as one lost in a dream.

Out of the dream Wing Biddlebaum made a picture for George Willard. In the picture men lived again in a kind of pastoral golden age. Across a green open country came clean-limbed young men, some afoot, some mounted upon

---

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>afoot: (n) afloat, prevalent; (v) on foot, on the tapis, agoing; (adj) walking, abroach; (adj) underway, itinerant, current.</th>
<th>quarts: (n) quart.</th>
<th>Fragaria.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>busily: (adv) actively, occupiedly, briskly, industriously, engagedly, energetically, assiduously, lively, officiously, fussily, meddlesomely. ANTONYM: (adv) inactively.</td>
<td>races: (n) racing, athletics.</td>
<td>stump: (n) stub, end, pulpit; (v) confuse, stamp, baffle, perplex, nonplus, puzzle, bewildering, mystify. ANTONYM: (n, v) explain.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>imitate: (n, v) duplicate; (v) forge, ape, emulate, follow, feign, counterfeit, mimic, mock, assume, act.</td>
<td>rambling: (adj) disjointed, incoherent, desultory, discursive, erratic, excursive, meandering, diffuse, loose, errant; (adj, n) wandering. ANTONYM: (adj) coherent, abrupt, conclusive, pithy, taciturn, compact.</td>
<td>trot: (n, v) run; (n) crib, canter, pony, gait, ride, lope; (v) gallop, general, frequent, household.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stallion: (n) entire horse, jennet, horse, hart, genet, gander, dog, cock, buck, boar, bayard.</td>
<td>strawberries: (n) genus Fragaria,</td>
<td>woodpecker: (n) redhead, ivorybill, pecker, piculet, nib, woodpeck, tool, Speight, Specht, shaft, redheaded woodpecker.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
horses. In crowds the young men came to gather about the feet of an old man who sat beneath a tree in a tiny garden and who talked to them.

Wing Biddlebaum became wholly inspired. For once he forgot the hands. Slowly they stole forth and lay upon George Willard's shoulders. Something new and bold came into the voice that talked. "You must try to forget all you have learned," said the old man. "You must begin to dream. From this time on you must shut your ears to the roaring of the voices."

Pausing in his speech, Wing Biddlebaum looked long and earnestly at George Willard. His eyes glowed. Again he raised the hands to caress the boy and then a look of horror swept over his face.

With a convulsive movement of his body, Wing Biddlebaum sprang to his feet and thrust his hands deep into his trousers pockets. Tears came to his eyes. "I must be getting along home. I can talk no more with you," he said nervously.

Without looking back, the old man had hurried down the hillside and across a meadow, leaving George Willard perplexed and frightened upon the grassy slope. With a shiver of dread the boy arose and went along the road toward town. "I'll not ask him about his hands," he thought, touched by the memory of the terror he had seen in the man's eyes. "There's something wrong, but I don't want to know what it is. His hands have something to do with his fear of me and of everyone."

And George Willard was right. Let us look briefly into the story of the hands. Perhaps our talking of them will arouse the poet who will tell the hidden wonder story of the influence for which the hands were but fluttering pennants of promise.

In his youth Wing Biddlebaum had been a school teacher in a town in Pennsylvania. He was not then known as Wing Biddlebaum, but went by the less euphonic name of Adolph Myers. As Adolph Myers he was much loved by the boys of his school.

Adolph Myers was meant by nature to be a teacher of youth. He was one of those rare, little understood men who rule by a power so gentle that it passes as a

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>arouse: (v) wake, stir, agitate, excite, awaken, stimulate, anger, kindle, provoke, raise; (n, v) rouse. ANTONYMS: (v) calm, dampen, stifle, sedate, quiet, pacify, bore, allay, lull, quench, suppress.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>caress: (v) stroke, fondle, tickle, pat, pet, kiss, nuzzle, cuddle, coddle; (n, v) touch; (n) endearment. ANTONYM: (n) hit.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>convulsive: (adj) spastic, galvanic, fitful, paroxysmal, violent, choreic, unsteady, hysterical; (v) unquiet, restless, saltatory.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>earnestly: (adj, adv) seriously; (adv) eagerly, intently, zealously, solemnly, ardently, fervently, heartily, gravely, warmly, passionately. ANTONYM: (adv) indifferently, insincerely, unconcernedly, jokingly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>euphonic: (adj) euphonical, melodious, sweet.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>perplexed: (adj) confused, puzzled, baffled, confounded, doubtful, distracted, disconcerted; (adj, v) intricate, complicated, lost, involved. ANTONYMS: (adj) unperplexed, assured, clear, knowing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>roaring: (n) bellowing, roar, bellow, thunder; (adj) booming, prosperous, thriving, flourishing, deafening, noisy, boisterous.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shiver: (n, v) shake, tremble, shudder, fragment, thrill, splinter, tingle; (v) quake, shatter, palpitate; (adj, v) break.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
lovable weakness. In their feeling for the boys under their charge such men are not unlike the finer sort of women in their love of men.

And yet that is but crudely stated. It needs the poet there. With the boys of his school, Adolph Myers had walked in the evening or had sat talking until dusk upon the schoolhouse steps lost in a kind of dream. Here and there went his hands, caressing the shoulders of the boys, playing about the tousled heads. As he talked his voice became soft and musical. There was a caress in that also. In a way the voice and the hands, the stroking of the shoulders and the touching of the hair were a part of the schoolmaster's effort to carry a dream into the young minds. By the caress that was in his fingers he expressed himself. He was one of those men in whom the force that creates life is diffused, not centralized. Under the caress of his hands doubt and disbelief went out of the minds of the boys and they began also to dream.

And then the tragedy. A half-witted boy of the school became enamored of the young master. In his bed at night he imagined unspeakable things and in the morning went forth to tell his dreams as facts. Strange, hideous accusations fell from his loose hung lips. Through the Pennsylvania town went a shiver. Hidden, shadowy doubts that had been in men's minds concerning Adolph Myers were galvanized into beliefs.

The tragedy did not linger. Trembling lads were jerked out of bed and questioned. "He put his arms about me," said one. "His fingers were always playing in my hair," said another.

One afternoon a man of the town, Henry Bradford, who kept a saloon, came to the schoolhouse door. Calling Adolph Myers into the school yard he began to beat him with his fists. As his hard knuckles beat down into the frightened face of the schoolmaster, his wrath became more and more terrible. Screaming with dismay, the children ran here and there like disturbed insects. "I'll teach you to put your hands on my boy, you beast," roared the saloon keeper, who, tired of beating the master, had begun to kick him about the yard.

Adolph Myers was driven from the Pennsylvania town in the night. With lanterns in their hands a dozen men came to the door of the house where he

---

**Thesaurus**

- **caressing**: (adj) caressive, soft; (n) petting, foreplay, stimulation, dalliance, smooching, snuggling, arousal, hugging, cuddling.
- **crudely**: (adv) roughly, coarsely, vulgarly, grossly, rawly, harshly, earthily, uncouthly, impolitely, brazenly, barbarously. ANTONYMS: (adv) finely, decently.
- **diffused**: (adj) spread, dispersed, dim, distributed, softened.
- **doubts**: (adj) doubting.
- **enamored**: (adj) loving, smitten, crazy, taken with, dotty, amorous, besotted, captivated, hooked, mad, enamoured. ANTONYMS: (adj) sickened, repelled.
- **half-witted**: (adj) imbecile, idiotic, foolish, weak-minded, simple, half-baked, dull, retarded, dense.
- **schoolhouse**: (n) conservatoire, conservatory, school building, chargehouse, day school, edifice, school day, building.
- **tousled**: (adj) dishevelled, untidy, rumpled, unkempt, frowzled, uncombed, tangled, crumpled, knotted, disordered, entangled. ANTONYMS: (adj) tidy, neat, ordered, kempt.
- **unspeakable**: (adj) ineffable, dreadful, awful, terrible, inexpressible, nasty, horrible, atrocious, indefinable, shocking; (adj, v) unutterable. ANTONYMS: (adj) nice, wonderful, pleasant, good, lovely, bearable.
lived alone and commanded that he dress and come forth. It was raining and one of the men had a rope in his hands. They had intended to hang the schoolmaster, but something in his figure, so small, white, and pitiful, touched their hearts and they let him escape. As he ran away into the darkness they repented of their weakness and ran after him, swearing and throwing sticks and great balls of soft mud at the figure that screamed and ran faster and faster into the darkness.

For twenty years Adolph Myers had lived alone in Winesburg. He was but forty but looked sixty-five. The name of Biddlebaum he got from a box of goods seen at a freight station as he hurried through an eastern Ohio town. He had an aunt in Winesburg, a black-toothed old woman who raised chickens, and with her he lived until she died. He had been ill for a year after the experience in Pennsylvania, and after his recovery worked as a day laborer in the fields, going timidly about and striving to conceal his hands. Although he did not understand what had happened he felt that the hands must be to blame. Again and again the fathers of the boys had talked of the hands. "Keep your hands to yourself," the saloon keeper had roared, dancing, with fury in the schoolhouse yard.

Upon the veranda of his house by the ravine, Wing Biddlebaum continued to walk up and down until the sun had disappeared and the road beyond the field was lost in the grey shadows. Going into his house he cut slices of bread and spread honey upon them. When the rumble of the evening train that took away the express cars loaded with the day's harvest of berries had passed and restored the silence of the summer night, he went again to walk upon the veranda. In the darkness he could not see the hands and they became quiet. Although he still hungered for the presence of the boy, who was the medium through which he expressed his love of man, the hunger became again a part of his loneliness and his waiting. Lighting a lamp, Wing Biddlebaum washed the few dishes soiled by his simple meal and, setting up a folding cot by the screen door that led to the porch, prepared to undress for the night. A few stray white bread crumbs lay on the cleanly washed floor by the table; putting the lamp upon a low stool he

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>chickens: (n) Galliformes, order Galliformes.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cleanly: (adj) clean; (adv) clearly, tidily, purely, neatly, freshly, immaculately, spotlessly, unsulliedly, fairly, unadulteratedly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>laborer: (n) hand, labourer, operative, drudge, labor, employee, manual laborer,peon, navvy, docker, day laborer.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pitiful: (adj, n) abject; (adj) pathetic, lamentable, piteous, contemptible, miserable, distressing, mean, wretched, poor, sad. ANTONYMS: (adj) generous, heartwarming, admirable, cheerful, fine, happy, impressive.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rumble: (n, v) murmur, roll, roar, grumble, mutter, bang, brawl, sound; (v) growl; (n) peal, noise.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>soiled: (adj) grubby, dirty, nasty, grimy, unclean, filthy, muddy, black, mucky, polluted, foul. ANTONYMS: (adj) pure, immaculate.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>timidly: (adv) fearfully, timorously, cautiously, shyly, diffidently, anxiously, nervously, shilly, gingerly, modestly, apprehensively. ANTONYMS: (adv) confidently, bravey, daringly, brashly, fearlessly, decisively, brazenly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>undress: (v) strip, un clothe, divest, dis case, doff, unrobe, strip down, uncose; (n) dishabille, disarray, morning dress. ANTONYMS: (v) dress, clothe.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
began to pick up the crumbs, carrying them to his mouth one by one with unbelievable rapidity. In the dense blotch of light beneath the table, the kneeling figure looked like a priest engaged in some service of his church. The nervous expressive fingers, flashing in and out of the light, might well have been mistaken for the fingers of the devotee going swiftly through decade after decade of his rosary.
He was an old man with a white **beard** and huge nose and hands. Long before the time during which we will know him, he was a doctor and drove a **jaded** white horse from house to house through the streets of Winesburg. Later he married a girl who had money. She had been left a large fertile farm when her father died. The girl was quiet, tall, and dark, and to many people she seemed very beautiful. Everyone in Winesburg wondered why she married the doctor. Within a year after the marriage she died.

The **knuckles** of the doctor's hands were extraordinarily large. When the hands were closed they looked like clusters of **unpainted** wooden balls as large as **walnuts fastened** together by steel rods. He smoked a cob pipe and after his wife's death sat all day in his empty office close by a window that was covered with cobwebs. He never opened the window. Once on a hot day in August he tried but found it stuck fast and after that he forgot all about it.

Winesburg had forgotten the old man, but in Doctor Reefy there were the seeds of something very fine. Alone in his **musty** office in the Heffner Block above the Paris Dry Goods Company's store, he worked **ceaselessly**, building up something that he himself destroyed. Little **pyramids** of truth he erected and after **erecting** knocked them down again that he might have the truths to erect other pyramids.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>beard:</strong> (v) defy, dare; (adj, n) brave; (adj, n) hair; (n) whiskers, moustache, sloven, facial hair; (n, v) camouflage, disguise, mask. ANTONYM: (n) shaven.</th>
<th><strong>erecting:</strong> (n) construction, building, erection.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>ceaselessly:</strong> (adv) incessantly, perpetually, unceasingly, eternally, unremittingly, continuously, constantly, everlastingly, continually, unendingly, uninterruptedly. ANTONYM: (adv) temporarily, briefly.</td>
<td><strong>fastened:</strong> (adj) tied, fast, buttoned, closed, tight, secure, pinned, binding, empight, steady, firm. ANTONYM: (adj) unfastened, unbuttoned.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>jaded:</strong> (adj) tired, fatigued, worn, weary, wearied, fed up, satiate, worn-out, bored, satiated, sick. ANTONYM: (adj) fresh, innocent, brilliant.</td>
<td><strong>knuckles:</strong> (n) brass knuckles, knuckle duster, weapon, arm, knucks, hand.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>unpainted:</strong> (adj) undyed.</td>
<td><strong>musty:</strong> (adj) fusty, rancid, stale, mouldy, rank, bad, obsolete, antiquated, stuffy, threadbare, trite. ANTONYM: (adj) airy, modern.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>walnuts:</strong> (n) walnut family, family Juglandaceae, hickories, Juglandaceae, pecans.</td>
<td><strong>pyramids:</strong> (n) billiards, pingpong, pool, bagatelle, jackstones, pushball, hopscotch.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>unpainted:</strong> (adj) undyed.</td>
<td><strong>unpainted:</strong> (adj) unpainted.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Doctor Reefy was a tall man who had worn one suit of clothes for ten years. It was frayed at the sleeves and little holes had appeared at the knees and elbows. In the office he wore also a linen duster with huge pockets into which he continually stuffed scraps of paper. After some weeks the scraps of paper became little hard round balls, and when the pockets were filled he dumped them out upon the floor. For ten years he had but one friend, another old man named John Spaniard who owned a tree nursery. Sometimes, in a playful mood, old Doctor Reefy took from his pockets a handful of the paper balls and threw them at the nursery man. "That is to confound you, you blathering old sentimentalist," he cried, shaking with laughter.

The story of Doctor Reefy and his courtship of the tall dark girl who became his wife and left her money to him is a very curious story. It is delicious, like the twisted little apples that grow in the orchards of Winesburg. In the fall one walks in the orchards and the ground is hard with frost underfoot. The apples have been taken from the trees by the pickers. They have been put in barrels and shipped to the cities where they will be eaten in apartments that are filled with books, magazines, furniture, and people. On the trees are only a few gnarled apples that the pickers have rejected. They look like the knuckles of Doctor Reefy’s hands. One nibbles at them and they are delicious. Into a little round place at the side of the apple has been gathered all of its sweetness. One runs from tree to tree over the frosted ground picking the gnarled, twisted apples and filling his pockets with them. Only the few know the sweetness of the twisted apples.

The girl and Doctor Reefy began their courtship on a summer afternoon. He was forty-five then and already he had begun the practice of filling his pockets with the scraps of paper that became hard balls and were thrown away. The habit had been formed as he sat in his buggy behind the jaded white horse and went slowly along country roads. On the papers were written thoughts, ends of thoughts, beginnings of thoughts. One by one the mind of Doctor Reefy had made the thoughts. Out of many of them he formed a truth that arose gigantic in his mind. The truth clouded the
Sherwood Anderson

world. It became terrible and then faded away and the little thoughts began again.

The tall dark girl came to see Doctor Reefy because she was in the family way and had become frightened. She was in that condition because of a series of circumstances also curious.

The death of her father and mother and the rich acres of land that had come down to her had set a train of suitors on her heels. For two years she saw suitors almost every evening. Except two they were all alike. They talked to her of passion and there was a strained eager quality in their voices and in their eyes when they looked at her. The two who were different were much unlike each other. One of them, a slender young man with white hands, the son of a jeweler in Winesburg, talked continually of virginity. When he was with her he was never off the subject. The other, a black-haired boy with large ears, said nothing at all but always managed to get her into the darkness, where he began to kiss her.

For a time the tall dark girl thought she would marry the jeweler's son. For hours she sat in silence listening as he talked to her and then she began to be afraid of something. Beneath his talk of virginity she began to think there was a lust greater than in all the others. At times it seemed to her that as he talked he was holding her body in his hands. She imagined him turning it slowly about in the white hands and staring at it. At night she dreamed that he had bitten into her body and that his jaws were dripping. She had the dream three times, then she became in the family way to the one who said nothing at all but who in the moment of his passion actually did bite her shoulder so that for days the marks of his teeth showed.

After the tall dark girl came to know Doctor Reefy it seemed to her that she never wanted to leave him again. She went into his office one morning and without her saying anything he seemed to know what had happened to her.

In the office of the doctor there was a woman, the wife of the man who kept the bookstore in Winesburg. Like all old-fashioned country practitioners, Doctor Reefy pulled teeth, and the woman who waited held a handkerchief to her teeth

---

**Thesaurus**

| bitten: (adj) | stung, rabid, annoyed; (v) smitten. |
| bookstore: | (n) bookshop, bookstall, bookseller, store, library, book store, tobacco store, jewelry shop, tobacconists, hardware store. |
| dripping: | (adj) wet, damp, drenched, sodden, soaked, soggy; (adj, adv) sopping, soaking; (adj, v) reeking; (n) dribble, a drop. ANTONYIM: (adj) lacking. |
| handkerchief: | (n) hankie, kerchief. |
| bandanna, cravat, hanky, wipe, bananda, collar, shawl; | \( (n, v) \) napkin; (v) sudary. |
| jaws: | (n) jaw, chops, fauces, chaps, mandible, jaw, lips, holding device; (v) mazard. |
| jeweler: | (n) goldsmith, shaper, merchandiser, maker, merchant, silversmith, jewelry maker. |
| lust: | (n, v) desire, hunger, itch; \( (n) \) craving, greed, libido, lecherousness, cupididity, lewdness; (v) covet, crave. |
| slender: | (adj, v) lean, meager; (adj) little, thin, fine, lithe, slight, delicate, lissom, flimsy, faint. ANTONYMS: (adj) stocky, fat, wide, considerable, short, substantial, good, adequate, stout, thick. |
| strained: | (adj) tense, labored, intense, constrained, laboured, unnatural, nervous, affected, taut, artificial, tight. ANTONYMS: (adj) natural, calm. |
| voices: | (n) chorus. |
and groaned. Her husband was with her and when the tooth was taken out they both screamed and blood ran down on the woman's white dress. The tall dark girl did not pay any attention. When the woman and the man had gone the doctor smiled. "I will take you driving into the country with me," he said.

For several weeks the tall dark girl and the doctor were together almost every day. The condition that had brought her to him passed in an illness, but she was like one who has discovered the sweetness of the twisted apples, she could not get her mind fixed again upon the round perfect fruit that is eaten in the city apartments. In the fall after the beginning of her acquaintance with him she married Doctor Reefy and in the following spring she died. During the winter he read to her all of the odds and ends of thoughts he had scribbled on the bits of paper. After he had read them he laughed and stuffed them away in his pockets to become round hard balls.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>acquaintanceship</strong>: (n) familiarity, relationship, association, friendship, awareness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>balls</strong>: (n) guts, family jewels, intestinal fortitude, nerve, spirit, tenacity, valor, audacity, prowess.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>bits</strong>: (n) odds and ends, scraps, debris.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>eaten</strong>: (v) eat.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>odds</strong>: (n) likelihood, probability, possibility, chance, advantage, likeness, chances, disparity, prospect; (v) dissension; (adj) odd.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>scribbled</strong>: (adj) hard to decipher, illegible, indecipherable, impossible to read, unreadable, incomprehensible.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>stuffed</strong>: (adj) crammed, packed, congested, replete, loaded, filled, fraught, chock-full, crowded, jammed, gorged. ANTONYMS: (adj) hungry, lacking.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sweetness</strong>: (n) sugariness, sweet, redolence, pleasantness, fragrance, aroma, charm, perfume, amenity, niceness, kindness. ANTONYMS: (n) sourness, sharpness, unpleasantness, harshness, tastelessness, unkindness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tooth</strong>: (n) palate, denticle, trident, sprocket, saw, premolar, nap, incisor, grain, eyetooth; (adj) nib.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>twisted</strong>: (adj) perverted, deformed, bent, distorted, misshapen, coiled, twined, curved, wry, contorted; (adj, v) winding. ANTONYMS: (adj) tidy, normal, perfect, wholesome.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Elizabeth Willard, the mother of George Willard, was tall and gaunt and her face was marked with smallpox scars. Although she was but forty-five, some obscure disease had taken the fire out of her figure. Listlessly she went about the disorderly old hotel looking at the faded wall-paper and the ragged carpets and, when she was able to be about, doing the work of a chambermaid among beds soiled by the slumbers of fat traveling men. Her husband, Tom Willard, a slender, graceful man with square shoulders, a quick military step, and a black mustache trained to turn sharply up at the ends, tried to put the wife out of his mind. The presence of the tall ghostly figure, moving slowly through the halls, he took as a reproach to himself. When he thought of her he grew angry and swore. The hotel was unprofitable and forever on the edge of failure and he wished himself out of it. He thought of the old house and the woman who lived there with him as things defeated and done for. The hotel in which he had begun life so hopefully was now a mere ghost of what a hotel should be. As he went spruce and business-like through the streets of Winesburg, he sometimes stopped and turned quickly about as though fearing that the spirit of the hotel and of the woman would follow him even into the streets. "Damn such a life, damn it!" he sputtered aimlessly.

Tom Willard had a passion for village politics and for years had been the leading Democrat in a strongly Republican community. Some day, he told

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>scar: (n) seams. smallpox: (n) pox, pock, smallpox. streets: (n) street. traveling: (n) travel, journey, travelling, commuting, commutation, peregrination, circumnavigation: (adj) riding, touring, nomadic, road. unprofitable: (adj) profitless, fruitless, futile, inutile, disadvantageous, unfruitful, barren, idle, vain, uneconomic, unproductive. ANTONYMS: (adj) fruitful, lucrative.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>aimlessly: (adv) indiscriminately, pointlessly, without aim, randomly, haphazardly, driftingly, blindly, erratically, objectlessly, desultorily, vagrantly. carpets: (n) carpeting. chambermaid: (n) maid, fille de chambre, maidservant, housemaid, domestic, chamberer, carpetmonger. disorderly: (adj) wild, disordered, chaotic, boisterous, jumbled, disorganized, unruly, rowdy, untidy, irregular; (adj, v) lawless. ANTONYMS: (adj) orderly, neat, arranged, peaceful, organized, systematized, conforming, ordered, restrained, behaved, coherent. reproach: (n, v) blame, rebuke, charge, abuse, disgrace, reprimand, invective; (v) accuse, chide, condemn; (n) condemnation. ANTONYMS: (n, v) commend, approve; (n) compliment, commendation, approval.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
himself, the tide of things political will turn in my favor and the years of ineffectual service count big in the bestowal of rewards. He dreamed of going to Congress and even of becoming governor. Once when a younger member of the party arose at a political conference and began to boast of his faithful service, Tom Willard grew white with fury. "Shut up, you," he roared, glaring about. "What do you know of service? What are you but a boy? Look at what I've done here! I was a Democrat here in Winesburg when it was a crime to be a Democrat. In the old days they fairly hunted us with guns."

Between Elizabeth and her one son George there was a deep unexpressed bond of sympathy, based on a girlhood dream that had long ago died. In the son's presence she was timid and reserved, but sometimes while he hurried about town intent upon his duties as a reporter, she went into his room and closing the door knelt by a little desk, made of a kitchen table, that sat near a window. In the room by the desk she went through a ceremony that was half a prayer, half a demand, addressed to the skies. In the boyish figure she yearned to see something half forgotten that had once been a part of herself recreated. The prayer concerned that. "Even though I die, I will in some way keep defeat from you," she cried, and so deep was her determination that her whole body shook. Her eyes glowed and she clenched her fists. "If I am dead and see him becoming a meaningless drab figure like myself, I will come back," she declared. "I ask God now to give me that privilege. I demand it. I will pay for it. God may beat me with his fists. I will take any blow that may befall if but this my boy be allowed to express something for us both." Pausing uncertainly, the woman stared about the boy's room. "And do not let him become smart and successful either," she added vaguely.

The communion between George Willard and his mother was outwardly a formal thing without meaning. When she was ill and sat by the window in her room he sometimes went in the evening to make her a visit. They sat by a window that looked over the roof of a small frame building into Main Street. By turning their heads they could see through another window, along an alleyway that ran behind the Main Street stores and into the back door of Abner Groff's

---

**Thesaurus**

| bestowal: (n) conferral, presentation, gift, endowment, contribution, bestowment, conferment, delivery, benefaction, gratuity, donation. |
| boyish: (adj) young, puerile, adolescent, youthful, babyish, childish, girlish, kittenish, boylike, callow, immature. ANTONYM: (adj) mature. |
| clenched: (adj) tight, clinched. |
| drab: (adj) dreary, gloomy, dingy, cheerless, somber, boring, dowdy, dark, colorless, dull, depressing. ANTONYM: (adj) colorful, vivid, brilliant, chic, flashy, interesting, cheerful, distinctive, smart, strong. |
| favor: (n, v) countenance, aid, grace, support, benefit, boon; (adj, n) kindness; (n) advantage; (v) befriend, encourage, patronize. ANTONYM: (v) hinder, contradict, dislike, hurt, differ, thwart, reject, demean; (n) derogation, disapproval, unkindness. |
| girlhood: (n) adolescence, boyhood, maidenhood, youth, babyhood, youthhood, maidhood, age. |
| ineffectual: (adj) ineffective, futile, useless, feeble, abortive, powerless, idle, weak, unable, void, vain. ANTONYM: (adj) strong, effectual, effective, useful, viable, competent, invulnerable, helpful, decisive. |
| unexpressed: (adj) implicit, tacit, mute, implied, unvoiced; (v) undisclosed, unexposed, unread, unsung, untalked of; (adj, v) untold. |
bakery. Sometimes as they sat thus a picture of village life presented itself to them. At the back door of his shop appeared Abner Groff with a stick or an empty milk bottle in his hand. For a long time there was a feud between the baker and a grey cat that belonged to Sylvester West, the druggist. The boy and his mother saw the cat creep into the door of the bakery and presently emerge followed by the baker, who swore and waved his arms about. The baker’s eyes were small and red and his black hair and beard were filled with flour dust. Sometimes he was so angry that, although the cat had disappeared, he hurled sticks, bits of broken glass, and even some of the tools of his trade about. Once he broke a window at the back of Sinning’s Hardware Store. In the alley the grey cat crouched behind barrels filled with torn paper and broken bottles above which flew a black swarm of flies. Once when she was alone, and after watching a prolonged and ineffectual outburst on the part of the baker, Elizabeth Willard put her head down on her long white hands and wept. After that she did not look along the alleyway any more, but tried to forget the contest between the bearded man and the cat. It seemed like a rehearsal of her own life, terrible in its vividness.

In the evening when the son sat in the room with his mother, the silence made them both feel awkward. Darkness came on and the evening train came in at the station. In the street below feet tramped up and down upon a board sidewalk. In the station yard, after the evening train had gone, there was a heavy silence. Perhaps Skinner Leason, the express agent, moved a truck the length of the station platform. Over on Main Street sounded a man’s voice, laughing. The door of the express office banged. George Willard arose and crossing the room fumbled for the doorknob. Sometimes he knocked against a chair, making it scrape along the floor. By the window sat the sick woman, perfectly still, listless. Her long hands, white and bloodless, could be seen drooping over the ends of the arms of the chair. "I think you had better be out among the boys. You are too much indoors," she said, striving to relieve the embarrassment of the departure. "I thought I would take a walk," replied George Willard, who felt awkward and confused.

**Thesaurus**

**bloodless**: (adj) white, livid, dead, pale, pasty, wan, exsanguine, blanched, anaemic, ghastly, watery. ANTONYMS: (adj) robust, sanguine, rosy, bloody, florid, caring, lively.

**doorknob**: (n) handle, doorknuckle, door handle.

**drooping**: (adj) flabby, pendulous, limp, flaccid, cernuous, flagging, languid, floppy, lax, tired; (n) droop. ANTONYMS: (adj) taut, firm.

**druggist**: (n) apothecary, chemist, pharmacy, pharmacist, dispensary, drug store, pharmacopel, pill roller, druggist, drugstore, medical attendant.

**feud**: (n) dispute, competition, blood feud, conflict, disagreement, feoff; (n, v) contest, quarrel, affray, fight; (v) battle. ANTONYMS: (v) truce; (n) peace, harmony, accord.

**listless**: (adj) indifferent, dull, indolent, careless, languid, inert, inattentive, dispirited, slow, uninterested, spiritless. ANTONYMS: (adj) lively, animated, energetic, strong, spirited.

**sidewalk**: (n) footpath, path, walk, footway, flags, trottoir, pathway, causeway, walkway, curbside, doorstep.

**sounded**: (adj) measured, oral.

**swarm**: (n) host, horde, multitude, drove, throng, cloud, assembly; (n, v) mob; (v) teem, pour; (adj) shoal. ANTONYMS: (v) retreat; (n) few.
One evening in July, when the transient guests who made the New Willard House their temporary home had become scarce, and the hallways, lighted only by kerosene lamps turned low, were plunged in gloom, Elizabeth Willard had an adventure. She had been ill in bed for several days and her son had not come to visit her. She was alarmed. The feeble blaze of life that remained in her body was blown into a flame by her anxiety and she crept out of bed, dressed and hurried along the hallway toward her son's room, shaking with exaggerated fears. As she went along she steadied herself with her hand, slipped along the papered walls of the hall and breathed with difficulty. The air whistled through her teeth. As she hurried forward she thought how foolish she was. "He is concerned with boyish affairs," she told herself. "Perhaps he has now begun to walk about in the evening with girls."

Elizabeth Willard had a dread of being seen by guests in the hotel that had once belonged to her father and the ownership of which still stood recorded in her name in the county courthouse. The hotel was continually losing patronage because of its shabbiness and she thought of herself as also shabby. Her own room was in an obscure corner and when she felt able to work she voluntarily worked among the beds, preferring the labor that could be done when the guests were abroad seeking trade among the merchants of Winesburg.

By the door of her son's room the mother knelt upon the floor and listened for some sound from within. When she heard the boy moving about and talking in low tones a smile came to her lips. George Willard had a habit of talking aloud to himself and to hear him doing so had always given his mother a peculiar pleasure. The habit in him, she felt, strengthened the secret bond that existed between them. A thousand times she had whispered to herself of the matter. "He is groping about, trying to find himself," she thought. "He is not a dull clod, all words and smartness. Within him there is a secret something that is striving to grow. It is the thing I let be killed in myself."

In the darkness in the hallway by the door the sick woman arose and started again toward her own room. She was afraid that the door would open and the boy come upon her. When she had reached a safe distance and was about to

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>blaze: (n, v) flash, glare, flame, mark, scintillation; (n) fire, light, burning, inflammation, sheen; (adj, v) burn.</th>
<th>kerosene: (n) petroleum, kerosine, oil, paraffin, petrol, fuel oil, distillate, gas, diesel fuel; (n, v) gasoline; (v) Nattha.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>clod: (adj, n) lump; (n) oaf, glebe, ball, clay, yokel, gawk, agglomeration, lout, clump; (adj) block. ANTONYM: (n) intellect.</td>
<td>labor: (n, v) toil, endeavor, drudgery, travail, struggle, confinement, childbirth, delivery, grind; (n) effort, exertion. ANTONYM: (n, v) rest; (v) relax, ignore; (n) management, leisure, death, relaxation.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>groping: (adj) fumbling, gropingly, investigative, uncertain, blind, probing, tentative, uncertain, unsure.</td>
<td>ablaze, bright, ignited, burn, burning, ignite, kindled, lighten.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lighted: (adj) illuminated, lit, light,</td>
<td>shabbiness: (n) seediness, raggedness, decrepitude, fragility, weakness, inelegance, ruin, decay, collapse, disrepair. ANTONYM: (n) opulence, strength, decency, elegance.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>smartness: (n) cleverness, style, stylishness, brightness, intelligence, clever, elegance, quickness, swank, banter, jauntiness. ANTONYM: (n) messiness, stupidity, untidiness.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
turn a corner into a second hallway she stopped and bracing herself with her hands waited, thinking to shake off a trembling fit of weakness that had come upon her. The presence of the boy in the room had made her happy. In her bed, during the long hours alone, the little fears that had visited her had become giants. Now they were all gone. "When I get back to my room I shall sleep," she murmured gratefully.

But Elizabeth Willard was not to return to her bed and to sleep. As she stood trembling in the darkness the door of her son's room opened and the boy's father, Tom Willard, stepped out. In the light that steamed out at the door he stood with the knob in his hand and talked. What he said infuriated the woman.

Tom Willard was ambitious for his son. He had always thought of himself as a successful man, although nothing he had ever done had turned out successfully. However, when he was out of sight of the New Willard House and had no fear of coming upon his wife, he swaggered and began to dramatize himself as one of the chief men of the town. He wanted his son to succeed. He it was who had secured for the boy the position on the Winesburg Eagle. Now, with a ring of earnestness in his voice, he was advising concerning some course of conduct. "I tell you what, George, you've got to wake up," he said sharply. "Will Henderson has spoken to me three times concerning the matter. He says you go along for hours not hearing when you are spoken to and acting like a gawky girl. What ails you?" Tom Willard laughed good-naturedly. "Well, I guess you'll get over it," he said. "I told Will that. You're not a fool and you're not a woman. You're Tom Willard's son and you'll wake up. I'm not afraid. What you say clears things up. If being a newspaper man had put the notion of becoming a writer into your mind that's all right. Only I guess you'll have to wake up to do that too, eh?"

Tom Willard went briskly along the hallway and down a flight of stairs to the office. The woman in the darkness could hear him laughing and talking with a guest who was striving to wear away a dull evening by dozing in a chair by the office door. She returned to the door of her son's room. The weakness had passed from her body as by a miracle and she stepped boldly along. A thousand

| bracing: (n) brace, backing; (adj) invigorating, brisk, exhilarating, refreshing, tonic, enlivening, cool, benign, energizing. ANTONYMS: (adj) soporific, tiring, debilitating, draining, exhausting, soothing, warm, balmy, still. |
| dozing: (adj) drowsy, dozy, nodding, napping, asleep, sleepy, tired. |
| dramatize: (v) overstate, exaggerate, aggrandize, blow up, embroider, adopt, amplify, stage, play up, write, represent. ANTONYMS: (v) reduce, understate. |
| earnestness: (n) seriousness, sincerity, gravity, fervor, devotion, gravity, steadfastness, honesty; (adj, n) ardent, zealous, intentness. ANTONYMS: (n) slackness, lightness, carelessness, frivolousness, cheerfulness, insincerity, flippancy. |
| gawky: (adj) awkward, clumsy, gauche, ungainly, bungling, unwieldy, uncouth, inelegant, inept, lumbering. ANTONYMS: (adj) graceful, elegant. |
| good-naturedly: (adv) friendly, obligingly, graciously, nicely, kindly, heartedly, genially, agreeably. |
| knob: (n) button, swelling, hump, knop, protuberance, grip, nub, lump, node, bump; (adj, n) bulb. |
| steamed: (adj) squiffy, miffed, irritated, irate, indignant, incensed, harried, harassed, stung, sozzled, soused. |
ideas raced through her head. When she heard the **scraping** of a chair and the sound of a pen **scratching** upon paper, she again turned and went back along the hallway to her own room.

A definite determination had come into the mind of the defeated wife of the Winesburg hotel keeper. The determination was the result of long years of quiet and rather ineffectual thinking. "Now," she told herself, "I will act. There is something threatening my boy and I will ward it off." The fact that the conversation between Tom Willard and his son had been rather quiet and natural, as though an understanding existed between them, **maddened** her. Although for years she had hated her husband, her hatred had always before been a quite impersonal thing. He had been merely a part of something else that she hated. Now, and by the few words at the door, he had become the thing **personified**. In the darkness of her own room she clenched her fists and glared about. Going to a cloth bag that hung on a **nail** by the wall she took out a long pair of **sewing scissors** and held them in her hand like a **dagger**. "I will **stab** him," she said aloud. "He has chosen to be the voice of evil and I will kill him. When I have killed him something will snap within myself and I will die also. It will be a release for all of us."

In her girlhood and before her marriage with Tom Willard, Elizabeth had borne a somewhat shaky reputation in Winesburg. For years she had been what is called "stage-struck" and had paraded through the streets with traveling men guests at her father's hotel, wearing loud clothes and urging them to tell her of life in the cities out of which they had come. Once she startled the town by putting on men's clothes and riding a bicycle down Main Street.

In her own mind the tall dark girl had been in those days much confused. A great **restlessness** was in her and it expressed itself in two ways. First there was an uneasy desire for change, for some big definite movement to her life. It was this feeling that had turned her mind to the stage. She dreamed of joining some company and wandering over the world, seeing always new faces and giving something out of herself to all people. Sometimes at night she was quite beside herself with the thought, but when she tried to talk of the matter to the members

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>dagger:</strong> (n) bodkin, sword, blade, obelisk, knife, stiletto, dirk, cutlass, graphite, saber, skean.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>maddened:</strong> (adj) angry, furious, deranged, angered, enraged, moonstruck, fierce, upset, aggravated, ferocious; (v) frantic.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>nail:</strong> (n, v) arrest, capture; (v) catch, collar, apprehend, hook, strike, hit, fasten, nab; (adj, n) pin. ANTONYMS: (v) unfasten, detach.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>personified:</strong> (adj) embodied.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>restlessness:</strong> (n) anxiety, disquiet, impatience, fidget, uneasiness, disquietude, unrest, fidgetiness, agitation, insomnia; (adj, n) nervousness. ANTONYMS: (n) calm, contentment, restfulness, peace.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>scissors:</strong> (n) clipper, shears, pair of scissors, scissors hold, compound lever, edge tool, scissors grip, scissors grip; (adj, n) cutters.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>scraping:</strong> (n) scrape, scratching, scratch, rub, sizing, incision,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>stab:</strong> (n, v) thrust, impale, jab, pierce, prod, dig, stick, pink; (n) try, prick; (v) spike.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**mark, prick; (v) rubbing; (adj) grating, scratching:** (n) scrape, scratching, abrasion, mark, scar, poor handwriting, incision, excoriation, chicken feed; (adj) hoarse, abrasive. **sewing:** (n) embroidery, sew, needlecraft, stitch, stitching, fancywork, mend, gather, patch, gathering, binding.
of the theatrical companies that came to Winesburg and stopped at her father's hotel, she got nowhere. They did not seem to know what she meant, or if she did get something of her passion expressed, they only laughed. "It's not like that," they said. "It's as dull and uninteresting as this here. Nothing comes of it."

With the traveling men when she walked about with them, and later with Tom Willard, it was quite different. Always they seemed to understand and sympathize with her. On the side streets of the village, in the darkness under the trees, they took hold of her hand and she thought that something unexpressed in herself came forth and became a part of an unexpressed something in them.

And then there was the second expression of her restlessness. When that came she felt for a time released and happy. She did not blame the men who walked with her and later she did not blame Tom Willard. It was always the same, beginning with kisses and ending, after strange wild emotions, with peace and then sobbing repentance. When she sobbed she put her hand upon the face of the man and had always the same thought. Even though he were large and bearded she thought he had become suddenly a little boy. She wondered why he did not sob also.

In her room, tucked away in a corner of the old Willard House, Elizabeth Willard lighted a lamp and put it on a dressing table that stood by the door. A thought had come into her mind and she went to a closet and brought out a small square box and set it on the table. The box contained material for makeup and had been left with other things by a theatrical company that had once been stranded in Winesburg. Elizabeth Willard had decided that she would be beautiful. Her hair was still black and there was a great mass of it braided and coiled about her head. The scene that was to take place in the office below began to grow in her mind. No ghostly worn-out figure should confront Tom Willard, but something quite unexpected and startling. Tall and with dusky cheeks and hair that fell in a mass from her shoulders, a figure should come striding down the stairway before the startled loungers in the hotel office. The figure would be silent—it would be swift and terrible. As a tigress whose cub had been

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>braided</strong>: (adj) curled, decorated, artful, tressed, breaded.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>coiled</strong>: (adj) curled, curved, twined, coiling, twisted, convoluted, rolled, wavy, bent, round; (adj, v) spiral. ANTONYM: (adj) uncoiled.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dusky</strong>: (adj) dark, cloudy, gloomy, black, swarthy, dull, murky, obscure, dingy, sooty, somber. ANTONYM: (adj) light, bright, sunny, radiant, clear.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>makeup</strong>: (n) composition, structure,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>repentance</strong>: (n) contrition, penance, remorse, regret, compunction, sorrow, guilt, contriteness, grief, attrition, atonement. ANTONYMS: (n) shamelessness, brazeness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sympathize</strong>: (v) pity, understand, condole, compassionate, feel, sympathise, identify with, empathize.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>have compassion, feel sorry for, feel for. ANTONYM: (v) disapprove, disregard.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tigress</strong>: (n) tiger, shrew.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>uninteresting</strong>: (adj) insipid, dreary, tedious, bland, commonplace, flat, stupid, tame, tasteless, humdrum; (adj, n) dull. ANTONYM: (adj) exciting, fascinating, scandalous, eventful, impressive, charming, brilliant, animated, colorful, lively, special.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
threatened would she appear, coming out of the shadows, stealing noiselessly along and holding the long wicked scissors in her hand.

With a little broken sob in her throat, Elizabeth Willard blew out the light that stood upon the table and stood weak and trembling in the darkness. The strength that had been as a miracle in her body left and she half reeled across the floor, clutching at the back of the chair in which she had spent so many long days staring out over the tin roofs into the main street of Winesburg. In the hallway there was the sound of footsteps and George Willard came in at the door. Sitting in a chair beside his mother he began to talk. "I'm going to get out of here," he said. "I don't know where I shall go or what I shall do but I am going away."

The woman in the chair waited and trembled. An impulse came to her. "I suppose you had better wake up," she said. "You think that? You will go to the city and make money, eh? It will be better for you, you think, to be a business man, to be brisk and smart and alive?" She waited and trembled.

The son shook his head. "I suppose I can't make you understand, but oh, I wish I could," he said earnestly. "I can't even talk to father about it. I don't try. There isn't any use. I don't know what I shall do. I just want to go away and look at people and think."

Silence fell upon the room where the boy and woman sat together. Again, as on the other evenings, they were embarrassed. After a time the boy tried again to talk. "I suppose it won't be for a year or two but I've been thinking about it," he said, rising and going toward the door. "Something father said makes it sure that I shall have to go away." He fumbled with the doorknob. In the room the silence became unbearable to the woman. She wanted to cry out with joy because of the words that had come from the lips of her son, but the expression of joy had become impossible to her. "I think you had better go out among the boys. You are too much indoors," she said. "I thought I would go for a little walk," replied the son stepping awkwardly out of the room and closing the door.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

**awkwardly** (adv) gawkily, ineptly, ungracefully, embarrassingly, maladroitly, stiffly, gracelessly, inopportunely, bunglingly, inelegantly, unwieldily. ANTONYMS: (adv) gracefully, elegantly, usefully, urbaneely, contentedly, coherently, calmly, conveniently, agilely, expertly, amenably.

**brisk** (adj) bracing, agile, alive, bright, lively, acute, alert, energetic.

**clutching** (n) locking.

**hallway** (n) entrance hall, porch, foyer, corridor, lobby, passage, antechamber, aisle, vestibule, passageway, concourse. ANTONYM: (n) room.

**noiselessly** (adv) silently, soundlessly, softly, softly, mutually, delicately, wordlessly, gently, speechlessly; (adj, adv) stealthily; (adj) noiseless. ANTONYMS: (adj) heavily, audibly.

**unbearable** (adj) insufferable, excruciating, insupportable, unendurable, hateful, unacceptable, repugnant, impossible, grievous, enormous, dreadful. ANTONYMS: (adj) bearable, manageable, imperceptible, tolerable, wonderful, lovable, nice, pleasant.
Doctor Parcival was a large man with a drooping mouth covered by a yellow mustache. He always wore a dirty white waistcoat out of the pockets of which protruded a number of the kind of black cigars known as stogies. His teeth were black and irregular and there was something strange about his eyes. The lid of the left eye twitched; it fell down and snapped up; it was exactly as though the lid of the eye were a window shade and someone stood inside the doctor's head playing with the cord.

Doctor Parcival had a liking for the boy, George Willard. It began when George had been working for a year on the Winesburg Eagle and the acquaintanceship was entirely a matter of the doctor's own making.

In the late afternoon Will Henderson, owner and editor of the Eagle, went over to Tom Willy's saloon. Along an alleyway he went and slipping in at the back door of the saloon began drinking a drink made of a combination of sloe gin and soda water. Will Henderson was a sensualist and had reached the age of forty-five. He imagined the gin renewed the youth in him. Like most sensualists he enjoyed talking of women, and for an hour he lingered about gossiping with Tom Willy. The saloon keeper was a short, broad-shouldered man with peculiarly marked hands. That flaming kind of birthmark that sometimes paints with red the faces of men and women had touched with red.

**Thesaurus**

| **alleyway** | lane, passage, corridor, back street, aisle, hallway, walkway, hall, thoroughfare, street, passageway. |
| **birthmark** | (n) mole, blotch, nevus, blemish, defect, freckle, macula, birthmarks, strawberry mark, patch, beauty spot. |
| **flaming** | (adj, n) burning, ardent, glowing, passionate; (adj) blazing, ablaze, aflame, hot; (n) enthusiastic, flame, fire. |
| **gossiping** | (adj) gabby, garrulous, scandalous; (n) gossipmongering. |
| **paints** | (n) colors. |
| **protruded** | (adj) extant, outstanding. |
| **sensualist** | (n) epicure, hedonist, voluptuary, gastronome, cocksucker, bisexual, sensationalist, lecher, glutton, gourmet, rake. |
| **slipping** | (n) skidding, slippage; (adj) slithering, gliding, down, labent. |
| **sloe** | (n) blackthorn, Prunus Spinosa, Allegheny plum, Alleghany plum; (adj) jet, coal pitch, ebony, ink, charcoal, smut, soot. |
| **soda** | (n) soda pop, soda water, sodium carbonate, sal soda, Leblanc process, sodium oxide, carbonated water, sodium bicarbonate, seltzer, cold drink, restorative. |
| **waistcoat** | (n) CHUDDER, barbe, garment, jerkin, jubbah, oilskins, pilot jacket, pajamas, cardigan, singlet, talma jacket. |
Tom Willy's fingers and the backs of his hands. As he stood by the bar talking to Will Henderson he rubbed the hands together. As he grew more and more excited the red of his fingers deepened. It was as though the hands had been dipped in blood that had dried and faded.

As Will Henderson stood at the bar looking at the red hands and talking of women, his assistant, George Willard, sat in the office of the Winesburg Eagle and listened to the talk of Doctor Parcival.

Doctor Parcival appeared immediately after Will Henderson had disappeared. One might have supposed that the doctor had been watching from his office window and had seen the editor going along the alleyway. Coming in at the front door and finding himself a chair, he lighted one of the stogies and crossing his legs began to talk. He seemed intent upon convincing the boy of the advisability of adopting a line of conduct that he was himself unable to define.

"If you have your eyes open you will see that although I call myself a doctor I have mighty few patients," he began. "There is a reason for that. It is not an accident and it is not because I do not know as much of medicine as anyone here. I do not want patients. The reason, you see, does not appear on the surface. It lies in fact in my character, which has, if you think about it, many strange turns. Why I want to talk to you of the matter I don't know. I might keep still and get more credit in your eyes. I have a desire to make you admire me, that's a fact. I don't know why. That's why I talk. It's very amusing, eh?"

Sometimes the doctor launched into long tales concerning himself. To the boy the tales were very real and full of meaning. He began to admire the fat unclean-looking man and, in the afternoon when Will Henderson had gone, looked forward with keen interest to the doctor's coming.

Doctor Parcival had been in Winesburg about five years. He came from Chicago and when he arrived was drunk and got into a fight with Albert Longworth, the baggageman. The fight concerned a trunk and ended by the doctor's being escorted to the village lockup. When he was released he rented a room above a shoe-repairing shop at the lower end of Main Street and put out the sign that announced himself as a doctor. Although he had but few patients

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Thesaurus</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>admire</strong>: (v) revere, look up to, idolize, appreciate, adore, wonder, praise, worship, admiring, esteem, honor.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (v) despise, loathe, scorn, hate, condemn, abhor, disrespect, detest, disregard, disapprove, depreciate.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>advisability</strong>: (n) suitability, fitness, wisdom, soundness, appropriateness, propriety, advantage, adventure.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (n) foolishness, unsuitability.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>amusing</strong>: (adj) humorous, fun, pleasant, entertaining, risible, comical, diverting, enjoyable, laughable, agreeable, pleasing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) tragic, boring, unpleasant, unfunny, tiring, grim, depressing, sad, annoying, heavy, serious.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dipped</strong>: (adj) immersed, unfit, swaybacked, lordotic, curved in, swayback.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>grew</strong>: (v) become, develop; (adj) grown.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>lockup</strong>: (n) penitentiary, prison, locking, gaol, jailhouse, dungeon, protection, jug, Bastille, bridewell, tollbooth.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>rented</strong>: (adj) on loan, borrowed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>trunk</strong>: (n) stem, boot, torso, bole, body, stalk, snout, proboscis, stock, tree trunk, box.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
and these of the poorer sort who were unable to pay, he seemed to have plenty
of money for his needs. He slept in the office that was unspeakably dirty and
dined at Biff Carter's lunch room in a small frame building opposite the railroad
station. In the summer the lunch room was filled with flies and Biff Carter's
white apron was more dirty than his floor. Doctor Parcival did not mind. Into
the lunch room he stalked and deposited twenty cents upon the counter. "Feed
me what you wish for that," he said laughing. "Use up food that you wouldn't
otherwise sell. It makes no difference to me. I am a man of distinction, you see.
Why should I concern myself with what I eat."

The tales that Doctor Parcival told George Willard began nowhere and ended
nowhere. Sometimes the boy thought they must all be inventions, a pack of lies.
And then again he was convinced that they contained the very essence of truth.

"I was a reporter like you here," Doctor Parcival began. "It was in a town in
Iowa—or was it in Illinois? I don't remember and anyway it makes no difference.
Perhaps I am trying to conceal my identity and don't want to be very definite.
Have you ever thought it strange that I have money for my needs although I do
nothing? I may have stolen a great sum of money or been involved in a murder
before I came here. There is food for thought in that, eh? If you were a really
smart newspaper reporter you would look me up. In Chicago there was a Doctor
Cronin who was murdered. Have you heard of that? Some men murdered him
and put him in a trunk. In the early morning they hauled the trunk across the
city. It sat on the back of an express wagon and they were on the seat as unconcerned as anything. Along they went through quiet streets where
everyone was asleep. The sun was just coming up over the lake. Funny, eh—just
to think of them smoking pipes and chattering as they drove along as unconcerned as I am now. Perhaps I was one of those men. That would be a
strange turn of things, now wouldn't it, eh?" Again Doctor Parcival began his
tale: "Well, anyway there I was, a reporter on a paper just as you are here,
runtime and getting little items to print. My mother was poor. She took in
washing. Her dream was to make me a Presbyterian minister and I was studying
with that end in view.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>apron: (n) skirt, proscenium, pall, pontificals, lawn sleeves, pinafore, petticoat, gathering head, wife, jupe, farthingale.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>chattering: (n) chatter, cackle, Yak, grabbing, claver; (adj) talkative, loquacious, noisy, gabby, garrulous; (v) rattle.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>heard: (n) hearing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>poorer: (adj) lesser, substandard, subordinate, of inferior quality, not as good as, lower, junior, minor.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>railroad: (n) railway, railroad system, tram road, tramway, rails, doctrine; (v) dragoon, push, coerce, bully, dispatch.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>unconcerned: (adj) apathetic, detached, insouciant, casual, careless, nonchalant, thoughtless, easygoing, listless, carefree; (adj, n) cold.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adj) superior, higher.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (n) railway, railroad system, tram road, tramway, rails, doctrine; (v) dragoon, push, coerce, bully, dispatch.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adj) caring, eager, troubled, sensitive, upright, craving, involved, energetic, interested,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>annoyed, strict.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adv) indescirbably, horrifically, horrifyingly, staggering, inexcusably, unbearably, unkindly, unpleasantly, unutterably, offendiously, horrendously. ANTONYMS: (adv) pleasantly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wagon: (n) truck, wain, paddy wagon, waggon, lorry, station wagon, dray, car, chariot, Jagger wagon, beach wagon.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
"My father had been insane for a number of years. He was in an asylum over at Dayton, Ohio. There you see I have let it slip out! All of this took place in Ohio, right here in Ohio. There is a clue if you ever get the notion of looking me up.

"I was going to tell you of my brother. That's the object of all this. That's what I'm getting at. My brother was a railroad painter and had a job on the Big Four. You know that road runs through Ohio here. With other men he lived in a box car and away they went from town to town painting the railroad property-switches, crossing gates, bridges, and stations.

"The Big Four paints its stations a nasty orange color. How I hated that color! My brother was always covered with it. On pay days he used to get drunk and come home wearing his paint-covered clothes and bringing his money with him. He did not give it to mother but laid it in a pile on our kitchen table.

"About the house he went in the clothes covered with the nasty orange colored paint. I can see the picture. My mother, who was small and had red, sad-looking eyes, would come into the house from a little shed at the back. That's where she spent her time over the washtub scrubbing people's dirty clothes. In she would come and stand by the table, rubbing her eyes with her apron that was covered with soap-suds.

"Don't touch it! Don't you dare touch that money,' my brother roared, and then he himself took five or ten dollars and went tramping off to the saloons. When he had spent what he had taken he came back for more. He never gave my mother any money at all but stayed about until he had spent it all, a little at a time. Then he went back to his job with the painting crew on the railroad. After he had gone things began to arrive at our house, groceries and such things. Sometimes there would be a dress for mother or a pair of shoes for me.

"Strange, eh? My mother loved my brother much more than she did me, although he never said a kind word to either of us and always raved up and down threatening us if we dared so much as touch the money that sometimes lay on the table three days.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>began:</strong> (v) Gan.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>clue:</strong> (n) cue, clod, glob, knob,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>footprint, footprint, vestige; (v) point out; (adj) pellet, globule, Pelote.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>color:</strong> (n, v) flush, blush, tint, tinge, paint, stain; (adj, n, v) colour; (v) reddens; (n) guise, complexion; (adj, n) tone. ANTONYMS: (v) discolor, pale, show, whiten, untint, denote, depict, represent, blanch, blench.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>colored:</strong> (adj) chromatic, black, tinged, tinted, colorfull, dyed, coloured,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>partial, dark, bleached, biased. ANTONYMS: (adj) truthful, white, uncolored, unbiased, pale, objective, honest, genuine, real.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>washtub:</strong> (n) vat, laundry tray.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tramping:</strong> (adj) moving.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
"We got along pretty well. I studied to be a minister and prayed. I was a regular ass about saying prayers. You should have heard me. When my father died I prayed all night, just as I did sometimes when my brother was in town drinking and going about buying the things for us. In the evening after supper I knelt by the table where the money lay and prayed for hours. When no one was looking I stole a dollar or two and put it in my pocket. That makes me laugh now but then it was terrible. It was on my mind all the time. I got six dollars a week from my job on the paper and always took it straight home to mother. The few dollars I stole from my brother's pile I spent on myself, you know, for trifles, candy and cigarettes and such things.

"When my father died at the asylum over at Dayton, I went over there. I borrowed some money from the man for whom I worked and went on the train at night. It was raining. In the asylum they treated me as though I were a king.

"The men who had jobs in the asylum had found out I was a newspaper reporter. That made them afraid. There had been some negligence, some carelessness, you see, when father was ill. They thought perhaps I would write it up in the paper and make a fuss. I never intended to do anything of the kind.

"Anyway, in I went to the room where my father lay dead and blessed the dead body. I wonder what put that notion into my head. Wouldn't my brother, the painter, have laughed, though. There I stood over the dead body and spread out my hands. The superintendent of the asylum and some of his helpers came in and stood about looking sheepish. It was very amusing. I spread out my hands and said, 'Let peace brood over this carcass.' That's what I said.

Jumping to his feet and breaking off the tale, Doctor Parcival began to walk up and down in the office of the Winesburg Eagle where George Willard sat listening. He was awkward and, as the office was small, continually knocked against things. "What a fool I am to be talking," he said. "That is not my object in coming here and forcing my acquaintanceship upon you. I have something else in mind. You are a reporter just as I was once and you have attracted my attention. You may end by becoming just such another fool. I want to warn you and keep on warning you. That's why I seek you out."

---

**Thesaurus**

**blessed**: (adj) happy, holy, cursed, sacred, damned, hallowed, blasted, fortunate, saintly, lucky, divine. **ANTONYMS**: (adj) unlucky, condemned, damned, disapproved, unhappy, unholy, secular.

**brood**: (n, v) breed; (v) sulk, think, incubate; (n) offspring, issue, progeny, young, posterity, family; (adj, n) herd. **ANTONYMS**: (v) reassure, delight, console.

**candy**: (n) bonbon, sweet, toffee, taffy, sugarplum, sugar candy, praline, lozenge, confection, lollipop; (adj, n) cake.

**carelessness**: (n) negligence, inattention, indifference, nonchalance, thoughtlessness, abandon, incalculability, disregard, omission, forgetfulness, dereliction. **ANTONYMS**: (n) attention, caution, alertness, vigilance, carefulness, thoughtfulness, assiduousness, economy, regard, prudence.

**cigarettes**: (n) tobacco, cigarette.

**raining**: (adj) rainy, showery, drizzly; (n) woe. **ANTONYMS**: (adj) dry.

**sheepish**: (adj) coy, diffident, shamefaced, bashful, shy, guilty, embarrassed, nervous, skittish, faint-hearted, pusillanimous. **ANTONYMS**: (adj) unabashed, proud.

**trifles**: (n) jests, nonsense, nugae, trivia.
Doctor Parcival began talking of George Willard's attitude toward men. It seemed to the boy that the man had but one object in view, to make everyone seem despicable. "I want to fill you with hatred and contempt so that you will be a superior being," he declared. "Look at my brother. There was a fellow, eh? He despised everyone, you see. You have no idea with what contempt he looked upon mother and me. And was he not our superior? You know he was. You have not seen him and yet I have made you feel that. I have given you a sense of it. He is dead. Once when he was drunk he lay down on the tracks and the car in which he lived with the other painters ran over him."

One day in August Doctor Parcival had an adventure in Winesburg. For a month George Willard had been going each morning to spend an hour in the doctor's office. The visits came about through a desire on the part of the doctor to read to the boy from the pages of a book he was in the process of writing. To write the book Doctor Parcival declared was the object of his coming to Winesburg to live.

On the morning in August before the coming of the boy, an incident had happened in the doctor's office. There had been an accident on Main Street. A team of horses had been frightened by a train and had run away. A little girl, the daughter of a farmer, had been thrown from a buggy and killed.

On Main Street everyone had become excited and a cry for doctors had gone up. All three of the active practitioners of the town had come quickly but had found the child dead. From the crowd someone had run to the office of Doctor Parcival who had bluntly refused to go down out of his office to the dead child. The useless cruelty of his refusal had passed unnoticed. Indeed, the man who had come up the stairway to summon him had hurried away without hearing the refusal.

All of this, Doctor Parcival did not know and when George Willard came to his office he found the man shaking with terror. "What I have done will arouse the people of this town," he declared excitedly. "Do I not know human nature? Do I not know what will happen? Word of my refusal will be whispered about. Presently men will get together in groups and talk of it. They will come here.
We will quarrel and there will be talk of hanging. Then they will come again bearing a rope in their hands."

Doctor Parcival shook with fright. "I have a presentiment," he declared emphatically. "It may be that what I am talking about will not occur this morning. It may be put off until tonight but I will be hanged. Everyone will get excited. I will be hanged to a lamp-post on Main Street."

Going to the door of his dirty office, Doctor Parcival looked timidly down the stairway leading to the street. When he returned the fright that had been in his eyes was beginning to be replaced by doubt. Coming on tiptoe across the room he tapped George Willard on the shoulder. "If not now, sometime," he whispered, shaking his head. "In the end I will be crucified, uselessly crucified."

Doctor Parcival began to plead with George Willard. "You must pay attention to me," he urged. "If something happens perhaps you will be able to write the book that I may never get written. The idea is very simple, so simple that if you are not careful you will forget it. It is this--that everyone in the world is Christ and they are all crucified. That's what I want to say. Don't you forget that. Whatever happens, don't you dare let yourself forget."

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>emphatically</strong>: (adv) decidedly, definitely, positively, categorically, flatly, distinctly, absolutely, explicitly, forcefully, firmly, expressly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>fright</strong>: (n, v) dismay, alarm, scare, affright; (n) awe, fear, dread, terror, horror, consternation, apprehension. ANTONYM: (n) calm, fearlessness, courage, confidence, security.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>plead</strong>: (v) entreat, implore, beg, adjure, petition, ask, appeal, defend, invoke, sue; (n, v) allege. ANTONYM: (v) answer, demand.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>quarrel</strong>: (adj, n, v) dispute; (n, v) fight, feud, brawl, row, altercation, argue, conflict, squabble; (n) dissension, difference. ANTONYM: (n) agreement, reconciliation, acceptance, concord, consensus; (v) agree.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>rope</strong>: (n, v) lasso, leash, tie, tape; (n) lariat, noose, hawser, line, string, cord, thread.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tapped</strong>: (adj) poor, powerless, helpless. ANTONYM: (adj) untapped.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tiptoe</strong>: (v) tip, tiptoe, creep, patter, skirt, skip, tilt, sidle, lean; (adj) alert; (n) quieter. ANTONYM: (v) clump.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tonight</strong>: (adv) this night.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>uselessly</strong>: (adv) ineffectually, futilely, fruitlessly, needlessly, pointlessly, in vain, worthlessly, abortively, hopelessly, bootlessly, unnecessarily. ANTONYM: (adv) helpfully, successfully, effectively.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Looking cautiously about, George Willard arose from his desk in the office of the Winesburg Eagle and went hurriedly out at the back door. The night was warm and cloudy and although it was not yet eight o'clock, the alleyway back of the Eagle office was pitch dark. A team of horses tied to a post somewhere in the darkness stamped on the hard-baked ground. A cat sprang from under George Willard's feet and ran away into the night. The young man was nervous. All day he had gone about his work like one dazed by a blow. In the alleyway he trembled as though with fright.

In the darkness George Willard walked along the alleyway, going carefully and cautiously. The back doors of the Winesburg stores were open and he could see men sitting about under the store lamps. In Myerbaum's Notion Store Mrs. Willy the saloon keeper's wife stood by the counter with a basket on her arm. Sid Green the clerk was waiting on her. He leaned over the counter and talked earnestly.

George Willard crouched and then jumped through the path of light that came out at the door. He began to run forward in the darkness. Behind Ed Griffith's saloon old Jerry Bird the town drunkard lay asleep on the ground. The runner stumbled over the sprawling legs. He laughed brokenly.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>brokenly: (adv) interruptedly, disconnectedly, crackedly, irregularly, faultily, fragmentarily, tamely, intermittently, ruggedly, discontinuously, defectively. cloudy: (adj) dull, gloomy, nebulous, murky, dark, turbid, foggy, muddy, misty, sunless, vaporous. crouched: (v) subjacent, squat; (adj) crutched, hunkered down, hunkered. dazed: (adj) bewildered, stunned, dumbfounded, muzzy, stupefied, dizzy, stupid, groggy, amazed, astounded, bleary. ANTONYMS: (adj) indifferent, unimpressed, conscious. drunkard: (n) alcoholic, drinker, boozier, dipsomaniac, rummy, inebriate, toper, sot, bibber, lush, imiber. hurriedly: (adv) rapidly, quickly, low, huddled.</td>
<td>sprawling: (adj) sprawled, roomy, sizeable, untidy, straggling, expansive, sprawling, wide, extensive; (adv) asprawl; (n) attitude. ANTONYM: (adj) narrow. stamped: (adj) beaten, marked, pressed, printed; (v) fixed, engraved.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
George Willard had set forth upon an adventure. All day he had been trying to make up his mind to go through with the adventure and now he was acting. In the office of the Winesburg Eagle he had been sitting since six o'clock trying to think.

There had been no decision. He had just jumped to his feet, hurried past Will Henderson who was reading proof in the print-shop and started to run along the alleyway.

Through street after street went George Willard, avoiding the people who passed. He crossed and re-crossed the road. When he passed a street lamp he pulled his hat down over his face. He did not dare think. In his mind there was a fear but it was a new kind of fear. He was afraid the adventure on which he had set out would be spoiled, that he would lose courage and turn back.

George Willard found Louise Trunnion in the kitchen of her father's house. She was washing dishes by the light of a kerosene lamp. There she stood behind the screen door in the little shed-like kitchen at the back of the house. George Willard stopped by a picket fence and tried to control the shaking of his body. Only a narrow potato patch separated him from the adventure. Five minutes passed before he felt sure enough of himself to call to her. "Louise! Oh, Louise!" he called. The cry stuck in his throat. His voice became a hoarse whisper.

Louise Trunnion came out across the potato patch holding the dish cloth in her hand. "How do you know I want to go out with you," she said sulkily. "What makes you so sure?"

George Willard did not answer. In silence the two stood in the darkness with the fence between them. "You go on along," she said. "Pa's in there. I'll come along. You wait by Williams' barn."

The young newspaper reporter had received a letter from Louise Trunnion. It had come that morning to the office of the Winesburg Eagle. The letter was brief. "I'm yours if you want me," it said. He thought it annoying that in the darkness by the fence she had pretended there was nothing between them. "She has a nerve! Well, gracious sakes, she has a nerve," he muttered as he went along.
the street and passed a row of vacant lots where corn grew. The corn was shoulder high and had been planted right down to the sidewalk.

When Louise Trunnion came out of the front door of her house she still wore the **gingham** dress in which she had been washing dishes. There was no hat on her head. The boy could see her standing with the doorknob in her hand talking to someone within, no doubt to old Jake Trunnion, her father. Old Jake was half deaf and she shouted. The door closed and everything was dark and silent in the little side street. George Willard trembled more violently than ever.

In the shadows by Williams' barn George and Louise stood, not daring to talk. She was not particularly **comely** and there was a black **smudge** on the side of her nose. George thought she must have **rubbed** her nose with her finger after she had been handling some of the kitchen pots.

The young man began to laugh nervously. "It's warm," he said. He wanted to touch her with his hand. "I'm not very bold," he thought. Just to touch the **folds** of the soiled gingham dress would, he decided, be an exquisite pleasure. She began to **quibble**. "You think you're better than I am. Don't tell me, I guess I know," she said drawing closer to him.

A flood of words burst from George Willard. He remembered the look that had lurked in the girl's eyes when they had met on the streets and thought of the note she had written. Doubt left him. The whispered tales concerning her that had gone about town gave him confidence. He became wholly the male, bold and aggressive. In his heart there was no sympathy for her. "Ah, come on, it'll be all right. There won't be anyone know anything. How can they know?" he urged.

They began to walk along a narrow brick sidewalk between the cracks of which tall **weeds** grew. Some of the **bricks** were missing and the sidewalk was rough and irregular. He took hold of her hand that was also rough and thought it **delightfully** small. "I can't go far," she said and her voice was quiet, **unperturbed**.

---

**Thesaurus**

| **bricks** | (n) walk, highway. |
| **comely** | (adj) beautiful, good-looking, decent, fair, attractive, decorous, shapely, proper; (adj, adv, v) seemly; (adj, adv) sightly, lovely. |
| **delightfully** | (adv) pleasantly, enchantingly, exquisitely, gladly, charmingly, finely, sweetly, deliciously, beautifully, merrily; (adv, v) happily. ANTONYMS: (adv) unattractively, horribly, disagreeably. |
| **folds** | (n) laps. |
| **gingham** | (n) cloth. |
| **quibble** | (adj, n, v) pun; (adv, v) equivocate; (n) evasion, quiddity, equivocation, equivoque; (adj, n) subtlety. ANTONYMS: (v) accept. |
| **rubbed** | (adj) polished, refined, terse, attrite, marked, accomplished, fretten. |
| **smudge** | (adj, n, v) blot, daub; (n, v) smear, stain, blemish, slur, smirch; (adv, v) blur; (n) spot, blotch; (v) foul. |
| **unperturbed** | (adj, v) unruffled; (adv) calm, tranquil, placid, cool, unconcerned, composed, unfustered, untroubled, easy; (v) undisturbed. ANTONYMS: (adj) agitated, anxious, perturbed. |
| **weeds** | (n) viduity, mourning band, garment, cypress, widowhood, dress; (adj) willow. |
They crossed a bridge that ran over a tiny stream and passed another vacant lot in which corn grew. The street ended. In the path at the side of the road they were compelled to walk one behind the other. Will Overton's berry field lay beside the road and there was a pile of boards. "Will is going to build a shed to store berry crates here," said George and they sat down upon the boards.

When George Willard got back into Main Street it was past ten o'clock and had begun to rain. Three times he walked up and down the length of Main Street. Sylvester West's Drug Store was still open and he went in and bought a cigar. When Shorty Cran dall the clerk came out at the door with him he was pleased. For five minutes the two stood in the shelter of the store awning and talked. George Willard felt satisfied. He had wanted more than anything else to talk to some man. Around a corner toward the New Willard House he went whistling softly.

On the sidewalk at the side of Winney's Dry Goods Store where there was a high board fence covered with circus pictures, he stopped whistling and stood perfectly still in the darkness, attentive, listening as though for a voice calling his name. Then again he laughed nervously. "She hasn't got anything on me. Nobody knows," he muttered doggedly and went on his way.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>cranberry, currant, dewberry,</th>
<th>hackberry, wintergreen,</th>
<th>whortleberry, teaberry, mulberry.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>attentive</strong></td>
<td>(adj) assiduous, diligent,</td>
<td>heedful, watchful,</td>
<td>observant,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>advertent, mindful, careful,</td>
<td>aware,</td>
<td>alert, respectful.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>unfocused, negligent, neglectful,</td>
<td>forgetful,</td>
<td>heedless, unobservant,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>rude, unprepared, unconscious,</td>
<td>uncaring,</td>
<td>inconsiderate.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>awning</strong></td>
<td>(n) screen, shade, tilt,</td>
<td>sunblind, marquee,</td>
<td>umbrella, blind,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>canopy, cover, tarpaulin,</td>
<td>shelter.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>berry</strong></td>
<td>(n) fruit, kernel, berries,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>circus</strong></td>
<td>(n) arena, hippodrome, circle,</td>
<td>ring, square, pygargus,</td>
<td>Flavian amphitheater, amphitheater,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>cockpit, turf, troupe.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>compelled</strong></td>
<td>(adj) forced, obligate,</td>
<td>enforced, constrained,</td>
<td>responsible,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>answerable, unwilling,</td>
<td>destined.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>corn</strong></td>
<td>(n) clavus, cereals, Zea Mays,</td>
<td>callus, wheat, Indian corn,</td>
<td>callosity,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>doggedly</strong></td>
<td>(adv) stubbornly, firmly,</td>
<td>tenaciously, persistently,</td>
<td>resolutely, pertinaciously,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>obdurately, steadfastly,</td>
<td>unsteadily.</td>
<td>steadily.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>o'clock</strong></td>
<td>(n) period, hours.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>whistling</strong></td>
<td>(n) whistle, sound, tin</td>
<td>whistle, music,</td>
<td>pennywhistle, sign,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>signal, signaling.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
GODLINESS

A TALE IN FOUR PARTS
PART ONE

CONCERNING JESSE BENTLEY

There were always three or four old people sitting on the front porch of the house or puttering about the garden of the Bentley farm. Three of the old people were women and sisters to Jesse. They were a colorless, soft voiced lot. Then there was a silent old man with thin white hair who was Jesse's uncle.

The farmhouse was built of wood, a board outer-covering over a framework of logs. It was in reality not one house but a cluster of houses joined together in a rather haphazard manner. Inside, the place was full of surprises. One went up steps from the living room into the dining room and there were always steps to be ascended or descended in passing from one room to another. At meal times the place was like a beehive. At one moment all was quiet, then doors began to open, feet clattered on stairs, a murmur of soft voices arose and people appeared from a dozen obscure corners.

Besides the old people, already mentioned, many others lived in the Bentley house. There were four hired men, a woman named Aunt Callie Beebe, who was in charge of the housekeeping, a dull-witted girl named Eliza Stoughton, who made beds and helped with the milking, a boy who worked in the stables, and Jesse Bentley himself, the owner and overlord of it all.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>beehive: (n) hive, skep, yard, workplace, wharf, usine, receptacle, hairdo, forcing pit; (v) aviary, alveary.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>colorless: (adj) achromatic, neutral, drab, dull, monotonous, wan, tame, pallid, bloodless, white, colourless.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>descended: (v) extraught.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>murmured: (n, v) grumble, mumble, hum, whisper, mutter, whine, babble, drone; (v) complain, bubble, breathe.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>porch: (n) lobby, hall, vestibule, veranda, door, entrance, deck, gallery, portico, balcony, inlet.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
By the time the American Civil War had been over for twenty years, that part of Northern Ohio where the Bentley farms lay had begun to emerge from pioneer life. Jesse then owned machinery for harvesting grain. He had built modern barns and most of his land was drained with carefully laid tile drain, but in order to understand the man we will have to go back to an earlier day.

The Bentley family had been in Northern Ohio for several generations before Jesse's time. They came from New York State and took up land when the country was new and land could be had at a low price. For a long time they, in common with all the other Middle Western people, were very poor. The land they had settled upon was heavily wooded and covered with fallen logs and underbrush. After the long hard labor of clearing these away and cutting the timber, there were still the stumps to be reckoned with. Plows run through the fields caught on hidden roots, stones lay all about, on the low places water gathered, and the young corn turned yellow, sickened and died.

When Jesse Bentley's father and brothers had come into their ownership of the place, much of the harder part of the work of clearing had been done, but they clung to old traditions and worked like driven animals. They lived as practically all of the farming people of the time lived. In the spring and through most of the winter the highways leading into the town of Winesburg were a sea of mud. The four young men of the family worked hard all day in the fields, they ate heavily of coarse, greasy food, and at night slept like tired beasts on beds of straw. Into their lives came little that was not coarse and brutal and outwardly they were themselves coarse and brutal. On Saturday afternoons they hitched a team of horses to a three-seated wagon and went off to town. In town they stood about the stoves talking to other farmers or to the store keepers. They were dressed in overalls and in the winter wore heavy coats that were flecked with mud. Their hands as they stretched them out to the heat of the stoves were cracked and red. It was difficult for them to talk and so they for the most part kept silent. When they had bought meat, flour, sugar, and salt, they went into one of the Winesburg saloons and drank beer. Under the influence of drink the naturally strong lusts of their natures, kept suppressed by

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| **beasts**: (n) stock.  
**flecked**: (adj) speckled, dappled, spotted, mottled, stippled, multicolored, stained, freckled, variegated, rainbow; (v) fleckered.  
**ANTONYMS**: (adj) unblemished, plain, uniform.  
**flour**: (adj) meal, bran, spore, sporule, paddy, rice; (n) farina, foodstuff, wheat flour, flower, semolina.  
**harvesting**: (n) gathering, gather, harvest home, crop, reap, plucking, harvesting, ingathering, reaping, farming, harvest time.  
**outwardly**: (adv) exteriorly, superficially, apparently, outside, seemingly, without, ostensibly, evidently, extrinsically, outerly, outsiders.  
**ANTONYMS**: (adv) internally, underneath.  
**overalls**: (n) overall, inexpressibles, breeches, over-all, smalls, small clothes, boiler suit, smock, coverall, pantaloons, coveralls.  
**sickened**: (adj) aghast, horrified, appalled, shocked.  
**tile**: (n) roof, thatch, bonnet, pantile, castor, ceiling, roofing tile, wimple, tiling, paving stone; (v) cover.  
**underbrush**: (n) brushwood, brush, underwood, groundcover, thicket, scrub, bushes, coppice, ground cover, shrub, weed.  
**woodeed**: (adj) arboreous, sylvan, woody, timbered, densely forested, leafy. |
the heroic labor of breaking up new ground, were released. A kind of crude and animal-like poetic fervor took possession of them. On the road home they stood up on the wagon seats and shouted at the stars. Sometimes they fought long and bitterly and at other times they broke forth into songs. Once Enoch Bentley, the older one of the boys, struck his father, old Tom Bentley, with the butt of a teamster's whip, and the old man seemed likely to die. For days Enoch lay hid in the straw in the loft of the stable ready to flee if the result of his momentary passion turned out to be murder. He was kept alive with food brought by his mother, who also kept him informed of the injured man's condition. When all turned out well he emerged from his hiding place and went back to the work of clearing land as though nothing had happened.

The Civil War brought a sharp turn to the fortunes of the Bentleys and was responsible for the rise of the youngest son, Jesse. Enoch, Edward, Harry, and Will Bentley all enlisted and before the long war ended they were all killed. For a time after they went away to the South, old Tom tried to run the place, but he was not successful. When the last of the four had been killed he sent word to Jesse that he would have to come home.

Then the mother, who had not been well for a year, died suddenly, and the father became altogether discouraged. He talked of selling the farm and moving into town. All day he went about shaking his head and muttering. The work in the fields was neglected and weeds grew high in the corn. Old Tim hired men but he did not use them intelligently. When they had gone away to the fields in the morning he wandered into the woods and sat down on a log. Sometimes he forgot to come home at night and one of the daughters had to go in search of him.

When Jesse Bentley came home to the farm and began to take charge of things he was a slight, sensitive-looking man of twenty-two. At eighteen he had left home to go to school to become a scholar and eventually to become a minister of the Presbyterian Church. All through his boyhood he had been what in our country was called an "odd sheep" and had not got on with his brothers. Of all the family only his mother had understood him and she was now dead.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>

| boyhood: (n) babyhood, adolescence, youth, childhood, infancy, girlhood, age, boyism, puberty. ANTONYM: (n) adulthood. |
| butt: (v) bunt, abut; (n) extremity, stump, grip, stub, rump, cask, rear, tail; (n, v) edge. |
| fervor: (adj, n) devotion, passion; (n) enthusiasm, zeal, eagerness, fervency, energy, warmth, earnestness, fervidness, ardour. ANTONYM: (n) indifference, |
| fleeting: (adj) briefly, wisely, smartly, cleverly, shrewdly, brilliantly, knowingly, quickly, prudently, keenly, understandingly. ANTONYM: (adj) unintelligently, foolishly. |
| momentary: (adj) brief, fugitive, transient, short, instantaneous, ephemeral, passing, momentaneous, temporary, impermanent, temporal. ANTONYM: (adj) lasting, lengthy, long. |
| muttering: (n) grumbling, mutter, murmuring, grumble, murmuration, murmur, cardiac murmur; (adj) grumbling, faint. |
| shouted: (adj) screamed, loud. |
When he came home to take charge of the farm, that had at that time grown to more than six hundred acres, everyone on the farms about and in the nearby town of Winesburg smiled at the idea of his trying to handle the work that had been done by his four strong brothers.

There was indeed good cause to smile. By the standards of his day Jesse did not look like a man at all. He was small and very slender and womanish of body and, true to the traditions of young ministers, wore a long black coat and a narrow black string tie. The neighbors were amused when they saw him, after the years away, and they were even more amused when they saw the woman he had married in the city.

As a matter of fact, Jesse's wife did soon go under. That was perhaps Jesse's fault. A farm in Northern Ohio in the hard years after the Civil War was no place for a delicate woman, and Katherine Bentley was delicate. Jesse was hard with her as he was with everybody about him in those days. She tried to do such work as all the neighbor women about her did and he let her go on without interference. She helped to do the milking and did part of the housework; she made the beds for the men and prepared their food. For a year she worked every day from sunrise until late at night and then after giving birth to a child she died.

As for Jesse Bentley--although he was a delicately built man there was something within him that could not easily be killed. He had brown curly hair and grey eyes that were at times hard and direct, at times wavering and uncertain. Not only was he slender but he was also short of stature. His mouth was like the mouth of a sensitive and very determined child. Jesse Bentley was a fanatic. He was a man born out of his time and place and for this he suffered and made others suffer. Never did he succeed in getting what he wanted out of life and he did not know what he wanted. Within a very short time after he came home to the Bentley farm he made everyone there a little afraid of him, and his wife, who should have been close to him as his mother had been, was afraid also. At the end of two weeks after his coming, old Tom Bentley made over to him the entire ownership of the place and retired into the background. Everyone

---

**Thesaurus**

| everybody: (adv) each, any; (n, pron) anyone, anybody; (n) every person, world, everything, horde, throng; (pron) any person, someone. ANTONYMS: (n, pron) nobody. |
| fanatic: (n) devotee, bigot, fiend, addict, maniac, aficionado; (adj, n) extremist, sectarian; (adj) fanatical, enthusiastic, partisan. ANTONYMS: (n) naysayer, skeptic. |
| helped: (adj) aided, assisted; (v) HALP. |
| neighborhood: (n) abut, join, populate, touch; (n) acquaintance, neighborhood, national; (adj) neighborly, neighbouring, neighboring, adjacent. ANTONYMS: (n) foreigner. |
| neighbors: (n) neighbourhood. |
| suffered: (adj) permitted, permissive. |
| sunrise: (n) dawn, sunup, daybreak, daylight, aurora, first light, dayspring, twilight, dawning, break of day, crack of dawn. ANTONYMS: (n) sunset, sundown, nightfall. |
| wavering: (adj, v) vacillating; (n) fluctuation, hesitation, vacillation; (adj) irresolute, indecisive, undecided, hesitant, uncertain, variable, changeable. ANTONYMS: (adj) decided, constant, resolute, stable, decisive; (n) resolution, stability. |
| womanish: (adj) tender, feminine, female, womanlike, womanly, weak, unmanly. |
Sherwood Anderson

59

retired into the background. In spite of his youth and inexperience, Jesse had the trick of mastering the souls of his people. He was so in earnest in everything he did and said that no one understood him. He made everyone on the farm work as they had never worked before and yet there was no joy in the work. If things went well they went well for Jesse and never for the people who were his dependents. Like a thousand other strong men who have come into the world here in America in these later times, Jesse was but half strong. He could master others but he could not master himself. The running of the farm as it had never been run before was easy for him. When he came home from Cleveland where he had been in school, he shut himself off from all of his people and began to make plans. He thought about the farm night and day and that made him successful. Other men on the farms about him worked too hard and were too fired to think, but to think of the farm and to be everlastingly making plans for its success was a relief to Jesse. It partially satisfied something in his passionate nature. Immediately after he came home he had a wing built on to the old house and in a large room facing the west he had windows that looked into the barnyard and other windows that looked off across the fields. By the window he sat down to think. Hour after hour and day after day he sat and looked over the land and thought out his new place in life. The passionate burning thing in his nature flamed up and his eyes became hard. He wanted to make the farm produce as no farm in his state had ever produced before and then he wanted something else. It was the indefinable hunger within that made his eyes waver and that kept him always more and more silent before people. He would have given much to achieve peace and in him was a fear that peace was the thing he could not achieve.

All over his body Jesse Bentley was alive. In his small frame was gathered the force of a long line of strong men. He had always been extraordinarily alive when he was a small boy on the farm and later when he was a young man in school. In the school he had studied and thought of God and the Bible with his whole mind and heart. As time passed and he grew to know people better, he began to think of himself as an extraordinary man, one set apart from his fellows. He wanted terribly to make his life a thing of great importance, and as
he looked about at his fellow men and saw how like clods they lived it seemed to him that he could not bear to become also such a clod. Although in his absorption in himself and in his own destiny he was blind to the fact that his young wife was doing a strong woman's work even after she had become large with child and that she was killing herself in his service, he did not intend to be unkind to her. When his father, who was old and twisted with toil, made over to him the ownership of the farm and seemed content to creep away to a corner and wait for death, he shrugged his shoulders and dismissed the old man from his mind.

In the room by the window overlooking the land that had come down to him sat Jesse thinking of his own affairs. In the stables he could hear the tramping of his horses and the restless movement of his cattle. Away in the fields he could see other cattle wandering over green hills. The voices of men, his men who worked for him, came in to him through the window. From the milkhouse there was the steady thump, thump of a churn being manipulated by the half-witted girl, Eliza Stoughton. Jesse's mind went back to the men of Old Testament days who had also owned lands and herds. He remembered how God had come down out of the skies and talked to these men and he wanted God to notice and to talk to him also. A kind of feverish boyish eagerness to in some way achieve in his own life the flavor of significance that had hung over these men took possession of him. Being a prayerful man he spoke of the matter aloud to God and the sound of his own words strengthened and fed his eagerness.

"I am a new kind of man come into possession of these fields," he declared. "Look upon me, O God, and look Thou also upon my neighbors and all the men who have gone before me here! O God, create in me another Jesse, like that one of old, to rule over men and to be the father of sons who shall be rulers!" Jesse grew excited as he talked aloud and jumping to his feet walked up and down in the room. In fancy he saw himself living in old times and among old peoples. The land that lay stretched out before him became of vast significance, a place peopled by his fancy with a new race of men sprung from himself. It seemed to him that in his day as in those other and older days, kingdoms might be created

---

**Thesaurus**

| **churn** | (n) seethe, agitate, toss, bubble, eddy, whirl, roll, shake, stir, buffet; (n) butter churn. |
| **feverish** | (adj) febrile, feverous, fiery, frenzied, fevered, excited, sick, fanatical; (adj, v) hot, flushed; (adj, n) hysterical. ANTONYMS: (adj) calm, afebrile, collected, composed, mellow. |
| **flavor** | (n) relish, tang, smell, aroma, salt; (n, v) taste, flavour, smack; (n) spice, season, sauce. ANTONYMS: |
| **hung** | (n) hanging; (v) Heng; (adj) fatigued, puzzled, decorated. |
| **peopled** | (adj) multinominal, multiple, manifold, multiplied, multitudinous, populous, inhabited, thick, studded, teeming, crowded. ANTONYMS: (adj) uninhabited. |
| **prayerful** | (adj) pious, holy, religious, godly, earnest, devotional, solemn, reverent, begging, entreating, suppliant. |
| **skies** | (n) heavens, firmament, expanse. |
| **thump** | (n, v) thud, bang, bump, knock, hit, strike, cuff, punch, crash, crack; (v) pound. ANTONYM: (v) tiptoe. |
| **toil** | (n, v) labor, work, drudge, sweat, drudgery, grind, labour, travail; (v) plod; (n) effort, exertion. ANTONYM: (n) pastime, entertainment, fun, relaxation; (v) laze, neglect. |
and new impulses given to the lives of men by the power of God speaking through a chosen servant. He longed to be such a servant. "It is God's work I have come to the land to do," he declared in a loud voice and his short figure straightened and he thought that something like a **halo** of Godly approval hung over him.

It will perhaps be somewhat difficult for the men and women of a later day to understand Jesse Bentley. In the last fifty years a vast change has taken place in the lives of our people. A revolution has in fact taken place. The coming of **industrialism**, attended by all the roar and **rattle** of affairs, the shrill cries of millions of new voices that have come among us from overseas, the going and coming of trains, the growth of cities, the building of the interurban car lines that weave in and out of towns and past farmhouses, and now in these later days the coming of the automobiles has worked a tremendous change in the lives and in the habits of thought of our people of Mid-America. Books, badly imagined and written though they may be in the hurry of our times, are in every household, magazines circulate by the millions of copies, newspapers are everywhere. In our day a farmer standing by the stove in the store in his village has his mind filled to **overflowing** with the words of other men. The newspapers and the magazines have pumped him full. Much of the old brutal ignorance that had in it also a kind of beautiful **childlike** innocence is gone forever. The farmer by the stove is brother to the men of the cities, and if you listen you will find him talking as **glibly** and as **senselessly** as the best city man of us all.

In Jesse Bentley's time and in the country districts of the whole Middle West in the years after the Civil War it was not so. Men **labored** too hard and were too tired to read. In them was no desire for words printed upon paper. As they worked in the fields, vague, half-formed thoughts took possession of them. They believed in God and in God's power to control their lives. In the little Protestant churches they gathered on Sunday to hear of God and his works. The churches were the center of the social and intellectual life of the times. The figure of God was big in the **hearts** of men.
And so, having been born an imaginative child and having within him a great intellectual eagerness, Jesse Bentley had turned wholeheartedly toward God. When the war took his brothers away, he saw the hand of God in that. When his father became ill and could no longer attend to the running of the farm, he took that also as a sign from God. In the city, when the word came to him, he walked about at night through the streets thinking of the matter and when he had come home and had got the work on the farm well under way, he went again at night to walk through the forests and over the low hills and to think of God.

As he walked the importance of his own figure in some divine plan grew in his mind. He grew avaricious and was impatient that the farm contained only six hundred acres. Kneeling in a fence corner at the edge of some meadow, he sent his voice abroad into the silence and looking up he saw the stars shining down at him.

One evening, some months after his father's death, and when his wife Katherine was expecting at any moment to be laid abed of childbirth, Jesse left his house and went for a long walk. The Bentley farm was situated in a tiny valley watered by Wine Creek, and Jesse walked along the banks of the stream to the end of his own land and on through the fields of his neighbors. As he walked the valley broadened and then narrowed again. Great open stretches of field and wood lay before him. The moon came out from behind clouds, and, climbing a low hill, he sat down to think.

Jesse thought that as the true servant of God the entire stretch of country through which he had walked should have come into his possession. He thought of his dead brothers and blamed them that they had not worked harder and achieved more. Before him in the moonlight the tiny stream ran down over stones, and he began to think of the men of old times who like himself had owned flocks and lands.

A fantastic impulse, half fear, half greediness, took possession of Jesse Bentley. He remembered how in the old Bible story the Lord had appeared to that other Jesse and told him to send his son David to where Saul and the men of

| avaricious: (adj) greedy, grasping, acquisitive, avid, miserly, grabby, parsimonious, penurious; (adj, v) mercenary, sordid, extortionate. | ambition, fervor, avidness. ANTONYMS: (n) indifference, unwillingness, aloofness, disinterest, lethargy, listlessness, patience, gloom, reluctance. |
| childbirth: (n, v) parturition, travail; (n) accouchement, childbearing, confinement, childbed, delivery, blessed event, birthting; (v) obstetrics, midwifery. | greediness: (n) avarice, cupidity, covetousness, eagerness, gluttony, selfishness, avidity, miserliness, hunger, stinginess, voracity. ANTONYM: (n) moderation. |
| eagerness: (n, v) desire, aspiration; (n) enthusiasm, avidity, cupidity, readiness, passion, keenness, | watered: (adj) irriguous, dewy, watermarked, moist. |
| wholeheartedly: (adv) earnestly, heartily, totally, ardently, enthusiastically, seriously, zealously, heartfelty, cheerfully, unreservedly, devotedly. ANTONYMS: (adv) partially, unenthusiastically, jokingly, indifferently. |
Israel were fighting the Philistines in the Valley of Elah. Into Jesse's mind came
the conviction that all of the Ohio farmers who owned land in the valley of Wine
Creek were Philistines and enemies of God. "Suppose," he whispered to himself,
"there should come from among them one who, like Goliath the Philistine of
Gath, could defeat me and take from me my possessions." In fancy he felt the
sickening dread that he thought must have lain heavy on the heart of Saul
before the coming of David. Jumping to his feet, he began to run through the
night. As he ran he called to God. His voice carried far over the low hills.
"Jehovah of Hosts," he cried, "send to me this night out of the womb of
Katherine, a son. Let Thy grace alight upon me. Send me a son to be called
David who shall help me to pluck at last all of these lands out of the hands of the
Philistines and turn them to Thy service and to the building of Thy kingdom on
earth."

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>alight</strong>: (v) light, land, perch, dismount, get down, settle, get off, descend; <em>(adj)</em> ablaze, burning, blazing. ANTONYM: <em>(v)</em> mount.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dread</strong>: <em>(n, v)</em> apprehension, fear, panic; <em>(n)</em> anxiety, awe, consternation, alarm, trepidation, dismay, foreboding, terror. ANTONYM: <em>(v)</em> pleasing, welcomed, pleasant; <em>(v)</em> welcome, want; <em>(n)</em> reassurance, fearlessness, confidence, security, ease, calm.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>jehovah</strong>: <em>(n)</em> God, Yahveh, lord, Yahwe, almighty, Yahweh, master, jah, trinity, idol, creator.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>lain</strong>: <em>(adj)</em> artless, unsophisticated, unaffected, naive, untutored, simple, pure, natural, native, inartificial.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>lands</strong>: <em>(n)</em> park, estate, kingdom.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>owned</strong>: <em>(v)</em> owed, ought; <em>(adj)</em> own, proprietary; <em>(n)</em> aught.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>pluck</strong>: <em>(adj, n)</em> nerve; <em>(v)</em> cull, jerk, gather, pick, fleece, grab; <em>(n)</em> grit, courage, boldness; <em>(n, v)</em> pull.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sickening</strong>: <em>(adj)</em> revolting, nauseous, offensive, repulsive, foul, nauseating, noisome, obnoxious, loathsome, repugnant, abominable. ANTONYM: <em>(adj)</em> attractive, pleasant, delightful, wholesome, light, appealing, wonderful.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>womb</strong>: <em>(n)</em> belly, nursery, nest, intestines, guts, vitals, bowels, chitterings, cradle, entrails, viscera.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
David Hardy of Winesburg, Ohio, was the grandson of Jesse Bentley, the owner of Bentley farms. When he was twelve years old he went to the old Bentley place to live. His mother, Louise Bentley, the girl who came into the world on that night when Jesse ran through the fields crying to God that he be given a son, had grown to womanhood on the farm and had married young John Hardy of Winesburg, who became a banker. Louise and her husband did not live happily together and everyone agreed that she was to blame. She was a small woman with sharp grey eyes and black hair. From childhood she had been inclined to fits of temper and when not angry she was often morose and silent. In Winesburg it was said that she drank. Her husband, the banker, who was a careful, shrewd man, tried hard to make her happy. When he began to make money he bought for her a large brick house on Elm Street in Winesburg and he was the first man in that town to keep a manservant to drive his wife's carriage.

But Louise could not be made happy. She flew into half insane fits of temper during which she was sometimes silent, sometimes noisy and quarrelsome. She swore and cried out in her anger. She got a knife from the kitchen and threatened her husband's life. Once she deliberately set fire to the house, and often she hid herself away for days in her own room and would see no one. Her life, lived as a half recluse, gave rise to all sorts of stories concerning her. It was

| banker: (n) cashier, teller, cambist, investor, moneyman, bank employee, capitalist, ditcher, goldsmith, usurer, moneyer. |
| bought: (v) crook, hook. |
| drank: (v) absorb. |
| manservant: (n) man, butler, valet, gentleman, lackey, domestic, men, gillie, menial, servitor, servant. |
| morose: (adj) grim, dismal, glum, dark, moody, grumpy, dour, depressed, sullen, blue, dejected. ANTONYMS: |
| (adj) happy, cheery, stable. |
| quarrelsome: (adj) argumentative, belligerent, combative, cantankerous, aggressive, disputatious, ugly, currish, termagant; (adj, n) contentious; (adj, v) fretful. ANTONYMS: (adj) agreeable, peaceful, amiable. |
| recluse: (n) hermit, anchoret, solitary, ascetic, eremite, loner, troglodyte; (adj) reclusive, secluded, cloistered, withdrawn. ANTONYM: (n) native. |
| shrewd: (adj) sharp, astute, keen, piercing, clever, cunning, bright; (adj, v) sagacious, knowing, crafty, prudent. ANTONYMS: (adj) foolish, gullible, naive, soft, candid, dim, innocent, guileless, obtuse, indiscriminate. |
| womanhood: (n) muliebrity, femininity, adulthood, maturity, manhood, womankind, wifehood, softness, social class, majority, adult female. |
said that she took drugs and that she hid herself away from people because she was often so under the influence of drink that her condition could not be concealed. Sometimes on summer afternoons she came out of the house and got into her carriage. **Dismissing** the driver she took the **reins** in her own hands and drove off at top speed through the streets. If a **pedestrian** got in her way she drove straight ahead and the frightened citizen had to escape as best he could. To the people of the town it seemed as though she wanted to run them down. When she had driven through several streets, **tearing** around corners and beating the horses with the whip, she drove off into the country. On the country roads after she had **gotten** out of sight of the houses she let the horses slow down to a walk and her wild, reckless mood passed. She became thoughtful and muttered words. Sometimes tears came into her eyes. And then when she came back into town she again drove furiously through the quiet streets. But for the influence of her husband and the respect he inspired in people's minds she would have been arrested more than once by the town marshal.

Young David Hardy grew up in the house with this woman and as can well be imagined there was not much joy in his childhood. He was too young then to have opinions of his own about people, but at times it was difficult for him not to have very definite opinions about the woman who was his mother. David was always a quiet, orderly boy and for a long time was thought by the people of Winesburg to be something of a **dullard**. His eyes were brown and as a child he had a habit of looking at things and people a long time without appearing to see what he was looking at. When he heard his mother spoken of **harshly** or when he overheard her **berating** his father, he was frightened and ran away to hide. Sometimes he could not find a hiding place and that confused him. Turning his face toward a tree or if he was indoors toward the wall, he closed his eyes and tried not to think of anything. He had a habit of talking aloud to himself, and early in life a spirit of quiet sadness often took possession of him.

On the occasions when David went to visit his grandfather on the Bentley farm, he was altogether **contented** and happy. Often he wished that he would

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>thesaurus</th>
<th>synonyms</th>
<th>antonyms</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>berating</strong></td>
<td>(n) reprehension, blowing up, rebuke, tirade, invective.</td>
<td><strong>contented</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>contented</strong></td>
<td>(adj) content, happy, comfortable, quiet, cheerful, smug, complacent, satisfied, easy, proud, delighted. <strong>ANTONYMS:</strong> (adj) discontented, unhappy, depressed, unsatisfied, sad, anxious.</td>
<td><strong>gotten</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>harshly</strong></td>
<td>(adv) roughly, severely, sternly, sharply, cruelly, hoarsely, strictly, pitilessly, rigorously, rigidly; (adj, adv) piercingly. <strong>ANTONYMS:</strong> (adv) softly, harmoniously, quietly, gently, elaborately, leniently, smoothly, tolerantly, cheerfully, loosely, pleasantly.</td>
<td><strong>pedestrian</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dullard</strong></td>
<td>(n) dolt, dunce, duffer, oaf, pudding head, stupid, bore, ass, lout, half-wit, loon.</td>
<td><strong>tearing</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
never have to go back to town and once when he had come home from the farm after a long visit, something happened that had a lasting effect on his mind.

David had come back into town with one of the hired men. The man was in a hurry to go about his own affairs and left the boy at the head of the street in which the Hardy house stood. It was early *dusk* of a fall evening and the sky was *overcast* with clouds. Something happened to David. He could not bear to go into the house where his mother and father lived, and on an impulse he decided to run away from home. He intended to go back to the farm and to his grandfather, but lost his way and for hours he wandered weeping and frightened on country roads. It started to rain and lightning flashed in the sky. The boy's imagination was excited and he *fancied* that he could see and hear strange things in the darkness. Into his mind came the conviction that he was walking and running in some terrible *void* where no one had ever been before. The darkness about him seemed *limitless*. The sound of the wind blowing in trees was *terrifying*. When a team of horses approached along the road in which he walked he was frightened and climbed a fence. Through a field he ran until he came into another road and getting upon his *knees* felt of the soft ground with his fingers. But for the figure of his grandfather, whom he was afraid he would never find in the darkness, he thought the world must be altogether empty. When his cries were heard by a farmer who was walking home from town and he was brought back to his father's house, he was so tired and excited that he did not know what was happening to him.

By chance David's father knew that he had disappeared. On the street he had met the farm hand from the Bentley place and knew of his son's return to town. When the boy did not come home an alarm was set up and John Hardy with several men of the town went to search the country. The report that David had been *kidnapped* ran about through the streets of Winesburg. When he came home there were no lights in the house, but his mother appeared and *clutched* him eagerly in her arms. David thought she had suddenly become another woman. He could not believe that so delightful a thing had happened. With her own hands Louise Hardy *bathed* his tired young body and cooked him food.

### Thesaurus

**bathed:** (adj) sweaty.
**clutched:** (adj) tense, worried, anxious, neurotic.
**dusk:** (n) nightfall, twilight, darkness, gloaming, sunset, gloom, night, shade, shadow, sundown; (adj) dusky.
**fancied:** (adj) unreal, chimerical, fictional, fanciful, fictitious, fabricated, preferred, assumed, illusory, imagined, ideal.
**kidnapped:** (adj) kidnapped.
**knees:** (n) knee.
**limitless:** (adj) boundless, immense, endless, unlimited, measureless, infinite, illimitable, interminable, vast, bottomless, in calculable.
**overcast:** (adj) dark, cloudy, dim, dull, gloomy, heavy, muddy, dismal; (n, v) cloud; (adj, v) obscure; (v) darken.
**terrifying:** (adj) horrible, frightening, alarming, fearsome, scary, horrifying, terrific, appalling, formidable, ghastly, hideous.
**void:** (adj, n) hollow, null, blank; (n) emptiness, vacancy; (adj, v) vacant; (v) nullify, quash, rescind; (adj) invalid, vacuous.
**bathed:** (adj) sweaty.
**clutched:** (adj) tense, worried, anxious, neurotic.
**dusk:** (n) nightfall, twilight, darkness, gloaming, sunset, gloom, night, shade, shadow, sundown; (adj) dusky.
**fancied:** (adj) unreal, chimerical, fictional, fanciful, fictitious, fabricated, preferred, assumed, illusory, imagined, ideal.

**ANTONYMS:** (n) dawn, light, daybreak, morning, afternoon.
**fancied:** (adj) unreal, chimerical, fictional, fanciful, fictitious, fabricated, preferred, assumed, illusory, imagined, ideal.

**ANTONYMS:** (adj) safe, pleasant, reassuring.

**ANTONYMS:** (v) validate, sanction, permit, keep, allow; (adj) full, occupied, filled, meaningful, solid; (n) fullness.
She would not let him go to bed but, when he had put on his \textbf{nightgown}, blew out the lights and sat down in a chair to hold him in her arms. For an hour the woman sat in the darkness and held her boy. All the time she kept talking in a low voice. David could not understand what had so changed her. Her \textbf{habitually dissatisfied} face had become, he thought, the most peaceful and lovely thing he had ever seen. When he began to weep she held him more and more tightly. On and on went her voice. It was not harsh or shrill as when she talked to her husband, but was like rain falling on trees. Presently men began coming to the door to report that he had not been found, but she made him hide and be silent until she had sent them away. He thought it must be a game his mother and the men of the town were playing with him and laughed \textbf{joyously}. Into his mind came the thought that his having been lost and frightened in the darkness was an altogether unimportant matter. He thought that he would have been willing to go through the \textbf{frightful} experience a thousand times to be sure of finding at the end of the long black road a thing so lovely as his mother had suddenly become.

During the last years of young David's boyhood he saw his mother but seldom and she became for him just a woman with whom he had once lived. Still he could not get her figure out of his mind and as he grew older it became more definite. When he was twelve years old he went to the Bentley farm to live. Old Jesse came into town and fairly demanded that he be given charge of the boy. The old man was excited and determined on having his own way. He talked to John Hardy in the office of the Winesburg Savings Bank and then the two men went to the house on Elm Street to talk with Louise. They both expected her to make trouble but were mistaken. She was very quiet and when Jesse had explained his mission and had gone on at some length about the advantages to come through having the boy out of doors and in the quiet atmosphere of the old farmhouse, she nodded her head in approval. "It is an atmosphere not \textbf{corrupted} by my presence," she said sharply. Her shoulders shook and she seemed about to fly into a fit of temper. "It is a place for a man child, although it was never a place for me," she went on. "You never wanted me there and of course the air of

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>corrupted</strong>: (adj) tainted, rotten, spoiled, degraded, adulterated, depraved, distorted, decayed, impaired, debased; (n) corrupter.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dissatisfied</strong>: (adj) discontent, disgruntled, disappointed, put out, displeased, malcontent, grumpy, annoyed, disaffected; (adj, v) querulous, complaining.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>frightful</strong>: (adj, v) fearful; (adj) formidable, awful, fearsome, appalling, gruesome, horrible, terrible, dread, frightening, grim.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>habitually</strong>: (adv) usually, ordinarily, normally, generally, regularly, frequently, commonly, routinely, wontedly, conventionally.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>joyously</strong>: (adv, v) happily; (adv) gaily, gleefully, mirthfully, cheerfully, gladly, merrily, festively, brightly, buoyantly, pleasantly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>nightgown</strong>: (n) nightie, nightclothes, nightwear, pajamas, bedgown, nightshirt, night clothes, night robe, lingerie.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**ANTONYMS**: (adj) pure. (adj) content, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic. (adj, v) contented, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic. (adj) pure. (adj, v) content, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic.

**ANTONYM**: (adj) pure. (adj) content, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic. (adj, v) contented, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic. (adj) pure. (adj, v) content, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic.

**ANTONYM**: (adj) pure. (adj) content, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic. (adj, v) contented, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic. (adj) pure. (adj, v) content, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic.

**ANTONYM**: (adj) pure. (adj) content, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic. (adj, v) contented, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic. (adj) pure. (adj, v) content, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic.

**ANTONYM**: (adj) pure. (adj) content, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic. (adj, v) contented, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic. (adj) pure. (adj, v) content, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic.

**ANTONYM**: (adj) pure. (adj) content, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic. (adj, v) contented, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic. (adj) pure. (adj, v) content, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic.
your house did me no good. It was like poison in my blood but it will be different with him."

Louise turned and went out of the room, leaving the two men to sit in embarrassed silence. As very often happened she later stayed in her room for days. Even when the boy’s clothes were packed and he was taken away she did not appear. The loss of her son made a sharp break in her life and she seemed less inclined to quarrel with her husband. John Hardy thought it had all turned out very well indeed.

And so young David went to live in the Bentley farmhouse with Jesse. Two of the old farmer’s sisters were alive and still lived in the house. They were afraid of Jesse and rarely spoke when he was about. One of the women who had been noted for her flaming red hair when she was younger was a born mother and became the boy’s caretaker. Every night when he had gone to bed she went into his room and sat on the floor until he fell asleep. When he became drowsy she became bold and whispered things that he later thought he must have dreamed.

Her soft low voice called him endearing names and he dreamed that his mother had come to him and that she had changed so that she was always as she had been that time after he ran away. He also grew bold and reaching out his hand stroked the face of the woman on the floor so that she was ecstatically happy. Everyone in the old house became happy after the boy went there. The hard insistent thing in Jesse Bentley that had kept the people in the house silent and timid and that had never been dispelled by the presence of the girl Louise was apparently swept away by the coming of the boy. It was as though God had relented and sent a son to the man.

The man who had proclaimed himself the only true servant of God in all the valley of Wine Creek, and who had wanted God to send him a sign of approval by way of a son out of the womb of Katherine, began to think that at last his prayers had been answered. Although he was at that time only fifty-five years old he looked seventy and was worn out with much thinking and scheming. The effort he had made to extend his land holdings had been successful and

| **drowsy**: (adj, n) sleepy; (adj) lazy, comatose, somnolent, slow, lethargic, sluggish, dull, indolent, soporific, listless. ANTONYMS: (adj) energetic, awake, lively, vigorous, vivacious, refreshed. |
| **ecstatically**: (adv) happily, blissfully, ravishingly, raptly, elatedly, enrapturedly, joyfully, joyously, overjoyedly, gladly, cheerily. |
| **endearing**: (adj) adorable, lovable, lovely, charming, sweet, attractive, engaging, pretty, winning, pleasant, cute. ANTONYMS: (adj) despicable, repellent, detestable, unpleasant. |
| **insistent**: (adj) exigent, pressing, emphatic, persistent, crying, importunate, instant, clamant, imperative, adamantine, obstinate. ANTONYMS: (adj) satisfied, irresolute, gentle. |
| **scheming**: (adj) designing, artful, crafty, wily, tricky, sly, shrewd, devious, astute, intriguing; (adj, n) cunning. ANTONYMS: (adj) honest, ingenuous, straightforward, open, straight, guileless; (n) ingenuousness. |
| **swept**: (adj) clean. |
| **timid**: (adj) shy, afraid, diffident, coy, bashful, nervous, frightened, apprehensive, modest; (adj, adv) cowardly; (adj, n) cautious. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) brave; (adj) confident, bold, fearless, resolute, forward, daring, brazen, extrovert, brash, talkative. |
there were few farms in the valley that did not belong to him, but until David came he was a bitterly disappointed man.

There were two influences at work in Jesse Bentley and all his life his mind had been a battleground for these influences. First there was the old thing in him. He wanted to be a man of God and a leader among men of God. His walking in the fields and through the forests at night had brought him close to nature and there were forces in the passionately religious man that ran out to the forces in nature. The disappointment that had come to him when a daughter and not a son had been born to Katherine had fallen upon him like a blow struck by some unseen hand and the blow had somewhat softened his egotism. He still believed that God might at any moment make himself manifest out of the winds or the clouds, but he no longer demanded such recognition. Instead he prayed for it. Sometimes he was altogether doubtful and thought God had deserted the world. He regretted the fate that had not let him live in a simpler and sweeter time when at the beckoning of some strange cloud in the sky men left their lands and houses and went forth into the wilderness to create new races. While he worked night and day to make his farms more productive and to extend his holdings of land, he regretted that he could not use his own restless energy in the building of temples, the slaying of unbelievers and in general in the work of glorifying God's name on earth.

That is what Jesse hungered for and then also he hungered for something else. He had grown into maturity in America in the years after the Civil War and he, like all men of his time, had been touched by the deep influences that were at work in the country during those years when modern industrialism was being born. He began to buy machines that would permit him to do the work of the farms while employing fewer men and he sometimes thought that if he were a younger man he would give up farming altogether and start a factory in Winesburg for the making of machinery. Jesse formed the habit of reading newspapers and magazines. He invented a machine for the making of fence out of wire. Faintly he realized that the atmosphere of old times and places that he had always cultivated in his own mind was strange and foreign to the thing that

---

**Thesaurus**

| battleground: (n) field, arena, tract, theatre of war, theatre of operations, parcel, theater, landmark, area, Armageddon. beckoning: (adj) irresistible. clouds: (n) exhaust, fumes, gas, smoke, vapors. egotism: (n) vanity, ego, pride, conceit, narcissism, egocentricity, selfishness, arrogance, pridefulness, self-esteem, solipsism. ANTONYMS: (n) humility, selflessness. forests: (n) country. modern: (n) electronic equipment. passionately: (adv) fervently, vehemently, violently, fiercely, eagerly, zealously, fervidly, fiertily, enthusiastically, heatedly, stormily. ANTONYMS: (adv) mildly, apathetically, calmly, halfheartedly, impassively, jokingly, gently. slaying: (n) homicide, assassination, slaughter, carnage, killing, bloodshed, elimination, parricide, fratricide, destruction, liquidation. softened: (adj) diffused, muffled, muted, quiet, slow, touched, sluggish, soften, pultaceous, subdued, low-key. temples: (n) brow. unseen: (adj, v) unknown: (adj) invisible, concealed, hidden, unobserved, secret, veiled, latent; (v) unheeded, unperceived; (n) spiritual world. ANTONYMS: (adj) seen, visible, open, famous, noticeable. |
was growing up in the minds of others. The beginning of the most materialistic age in the history of the world, when wars would be fought without patriotism, when men would forget God and only pay attention to moral standards, when the will to power would replace the will to serve and beauty would be well-nigh forgotten in the terrible headlong rush of mankind toward the acquiring of possessions, was telling its story to Jesse the man of God as it was to the men about him. The greedy thing in him wanted to make money faster than it could be made by tilling the land. More than once he went into Winesburg to talk with his son-in-law John Hardy about it. "You are a banker and you will have chances I never had," he said and his eyes shone. "I am thinking about it all the time. Big things are going to be done in the country and there will be more money to be made than I ever dreamed of. You get into it. I wish I were younger and had your chance." Jesse Bentley walked up and down in the bank office and grew more and more excited as he talked. At one time in his life he had been threatened with paralysis and his left side remained somewhat weakened. As he talked his left eyelid twitched. Later when he drove back home and when night came on and the stars came out it was harder to get back the old feeling of a close and personal God who lived in the sky overhead and who might at any moment reach out his hand, touch him on the shoulder, and appoint for him some heroic task to be done. Jesse's mind was fixed upon the things read in newspapers and magazines, on fortunes to be made almost without effort by shrewd men who bought and sold. For him the coming of the boy David did much to bring back with renewed force the old faith and it seemed to him that God had at last looked with favor upon him.

As for the boy on the farm, life began to reveal itself to him in a thousand new and delightful ways. The kindly attitude of all about him expanded his quiet nature and he lost the half timid, hesitating manner he had always had with his people. At night when he went to bed after a long day of adventures in the stables, in the fields, or driving about from farm to farm with his grandfather, he wanted to embrace everyone in the house. If Sherley Bentley, the woman who came each night to sit on the floor by his bedside, did not appear at once, he went to the head of the stairs and shouted, his young voice ringing through the

### Thesaurus

**adventures:** (n) experiences, fortunes, confessions, journal, life, biography, autobiography, personal narrative.

**harder:** (adj) serious.

**headlong:** (adj, adv) headfirst; (adv) directly, hastily, precipitately; (adj) rash, hurried, desperate, precipitous, impetuous, sudden, precipitate.

**ANTONYMS:** (adj) cautiously, considered; (adv) carefully.

**hesitating:** (adj) indecisive, irresolute, undecided, doubtful, hesitate, reluctant, faltering, unwilling, hesitancy, backward, hesitatingly.

**materialistic:** (adj) mercenary, commercial, conservative, worldly, unspiritual, temporal, secular, cautious, greedy, impersonal, physical. **ANTONYM:** (adj) generous.

**paralysis:** (n) anaesthesia, numbness, apoplexy, akinesthesia, alalia, paralyzation, disability; (adj) consumption, decline, syncope, sideration.

**patriotism:** (n) nationalism, nationality, love of country, chauvinism, jingoism, loyalty, public spirit, xenophobia, Americanism, national character, civism.

**ANTONYM:** (n) disloyalty.

**tilling:** (n) cultivation, ploughing, tillage, tilling, surface cultivation, sowing.

**well-nigh:** (adv) nearly, most; (adj) practically.
narrow halls where for so long there had been a tradition of silence. In the morning when he awoke and lay still in bed, the sounds that came in to him through the windows filled him with delight. He thought with a shudder of the life in the house in Winesburg and of his mother's angry voice that had always made him tremble. There in the country all sounds were pleasant sounds. When he awoke at dawn the barnyard back of the house also awoke. In the house people stirred about. Eliza Stoughton the half-witted girl was poked in the ribs by a farm hand and giggled noisily, in some distant field a cow bawled and was answered by the cattle in the stables, and one of the farm hands spoke sharply to the horse he was grooming by the stable door. David leaped out of bed and ran to a window. All of the people stirring about excited his mind, and he wondered what his mother was doing in the house in town.

From the windows of his own room he could not see directly into the barnyard where the farm hands had now all assembled to do the morning shores, but he could hear the voices of the men and the neighing of the horses. When one of the men laughed, he laughed also. Leaning out at the open window, he looked into an orchard where a fat sow wandered about with a litter of tiny pigs at her heels. Every morning he counted the pigs. "Four, five, six, seven," he said slowly, wetting his finger and making straight up and down marks on the window ledge. David ran to put on his trousers and shirt. A feverish desire to get out of doors took possession of him. Every morning he made such a noise coming down stairs that Aunt Callie, the housekeeper, declared he was trying to tear the house down. When he had run through the long old house, shutting the doors behind him with a bang, he came into the barnyard and looked about with an amazed air of expectancy. It seemed to him that in such a place tremendous things might have happened during the night. The farm hands looked at him and laughed. Henry Strader, an old man who had been on the farm since Jesse came into possession and who before David's time had never been known to make a joke, made the same joke every morning. It amused David so that he laughed and clapped his hands. "See, come here and look," cried the old man. "Grandfather Jesse's white mare has tom the black stocking she wears on her foot."

---

**Thesaurus**

**grooming:** (n) drill, discipline, dressing, exercise, condemnation, toilet, schooling, reprimand, preparation, practice, formulation.

**noisily:** (adv) clamorously, boisterously, vociferously, riotously, raucously, uproariously, loudly, blatantly, rowdily, stridently, vocally. ANTONYM: (adv) noiselessly, silently, calmly, peacefully, softly.

**ribs:** (n) dinner, chest, bosom.

**shores:** (n) coast, seashore, shoreline. ANTONYM: (n) interior.

**shudder:** (adj, n, v) shake, quake, tremble; (n, v) quiver, twitch, thrill; (n) quivering, shivering, chill, frisson; (v) flutter.

**shutting:** (n) closing, conclusion, end, closure, ending, finish, mop up, culmination, closedown; (adj) confining, claudent. ANTONYM: (n) opening.

**stocking:** (n) hosiery, boothose, trunk hose, supplying, stocking level, tights, silk stocking, nylons, nylon stocking, rayon stocking; (adj) stockinged.

**tremble:** (adj, n, v) shiver; (n, v) quiver, shudder, thrill, palpitate; (adj, v) totter, quake; (n) throb; (v) flutter, quail, falter. ANTONYM: (v) steady, calm.

**wetting:** (n) moistening, damping, watering, splash, leak, passing water, dousing, leakage.
Day after day through the long summer, Jesse Bentley drove from farm to farm up and down the valley of Wine Creek, and his grandson went with him. They rode in a comfortable old phaeton drawn by the white horse. The old man scratched his thin white beard and talked to himself of his plans for increasing the productiveness of the fields they visited and of God's part in the plans all men made. Sometimes he looked at David and smiled happily and then for a long time he appeared to forget the boy's existence. More and more every day now his mind turned back again to the dreams that had filled his mind when he had first come out of the city to live on the land. One afternoon he startled David by letting his dreams take entire possession of him. With the boy as a witness, he went through a ceremony and brought about an accident that nearly destroyed the companionship that was growing up between them.

Jesse and his grandson were driving in a distant part of the valley some miles from home. A forest came down to the road and through the forest Wine Creek wriggled its way over stones toward a distant river. All the afternoon Jesse had been in a meditative mood and now he began to talk. His mind went back to the night when he had been frightened by thoughts of a giant that might come to rob and plunder him of his possessions, and again as on that night when he had run through the fields crying for a son, he became excited to the edge of insanity. Stopping the horse he got out of the buggy and asked David to get out also. The two climbed over a fence and walked along the bank of the stream. The boy paid no attention to the muttering of his grandfather, but ran along beside him and wondered what was going to happen. When a rabbit jumped up and ran away through the woods, he clapped his hands and danced with delight. He looked at the tall trees and was sorry that he was not a little animal to climb high in the air without being frightened. Stopping, he picked up a small stone and threw it over the head of his grandfather into a clump of bushes. "Wake up, little animal. Go and climb to the top of the trees," he shouted in a shrill voice.

Jesse Bentley went along under the trees with his head bowed and with his mind in a ferment. His earnestness affected the boy, who presently became silent and a little alarmed. Into the old man's mind had come the notion that

---

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>bushes: (n) underbrush, thicket, undergrowth, minor league.</th>
<th>delirium, dementia, mania, folly, lunacy, idiocy; (adj) madness. ANTONYMS: (n) sanity, sense.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>clump: (n, v) cluster, bundle; (n) lump, group, clot, knot, tuft, chunk, clod, ball; (v) ploed. meditative: (adj, v) thoughtful, pensive; (adj) wistful, reflective, broody, museful, ruminative, musing, brooding; (v) philosophical, sedate.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(adj, n) aggregation, excitement, barm, tumult, unrest, disturbance; (adj) sted, pother; (v) effervesce, turn, brew. ANTONYMS: (v) quiet, defuse, soothe.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>insanity: (adj, n) craziness, derangement, frenzy, aberration; (n)</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>phaeton: (n) coach, tourer, automobile, chariot, holidaymaker, car, machine, auto, touring car, motorcar. plunder: (n, v) pillage, spoil; (v) despoil, harry, devastate, maraud, destroy, strip, ransack; (n) booty, depredation.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>productiveness: (n) productivity, fertility, fecundity, richness, efficiency, efficacy, fertile invention, utility, diligence, luscious, hard work. ANTONYMS: (n) infertility, sloth.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>scratched: (adj) hurt, abraded, sgraffito, raw, dented, spoiled, damaged, injured.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
now he could bring from God a word or a sign out of the sky, that the presence of the boy and man on their knees in some lonely spot in the forest would make the miracle he had been waiting for almost inevitable. "It was in just such a place as this that other David tended the sheep when his father came and told him to go down unto Saul," he muttered.

Taking the boy rather roughly by the shoulder, he climbed over a fallen log and when he had come to an open place among the trees he dropped upon his knees and began to pray in a loud voice.

A kind of terror he had never known before took possession of David. Crouching beneath a tree he watched the man on the ground before him and his own knees began to tremble. It seemed to him that he was in the presence not only of his grandfather but of someone else, someone who might hurt him, someone who was not kindly but dangerous and brutal. He began to cry and reaching down picked up a small stick, which he held tightly gripped in his fingers. When Jesse Bentley, absorbed in his own idea, suddenly arose and advanced toward him, his terror grew until his whole body shook. In the woods an intense silence seemed to lie over everything and suddenly out of the silence came the old man's harsh and insistent voice. Gripping the boy's shoulders, Jesse turned his face to the sky and shouted. The whole left side of his face twitched and his hand on the boy's shoulder twitched also. "Make a sign to me, God," he cried. "Here I stand with the boy David. Come down to me out of the sky and make Thy presence known to me."

With a cry of fear, David turned and, shaking himself loose from the hands that held him, ran away through the forest. He did not believe that the man who turned up his face and in a harsh voice shouted at the sky was his grandfather at all. The man did not look like his grandfather. The conviction that something strange and terrible had happened, that by some miracle a new and dangerous person had come into the body of the kindly old man, took possession of him. On and on he ran down the hillside, sobbing as he ran. When he fell over the roots of a tree and in falling struck his head, he arose and tried to run on again. His head hurt so that presently he fell down and lay still, but it was only after

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>brutal:</strong></td>
<td>(adj) barbaric, barbarous, bestial, hard, cruel, unkind, vicious, savage, harsh, truculent, barbarian. ANTONYMS: (adj) merciful, kind, liberal, humane, generous, caring, friendly, nice, pleasant.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>gripped:</strong></td>
<td>(adj) obsessed, engrossed, held, seized, captivated, fanatical, absorbed, occupied, preoccupied, rapt, spellbound. ANTONYMS: (adj) uninterested.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>hillside:</strong></td>
<td>(n) acclivity, slope, bank, declivity, hill, gradient, hill-side, mountain waist, the area half way up a mountain, mountainside, side.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kindly:</strong></td>
<td>(adj) kind, amiable, genial, charitable; (adv) sympathetically, benevolently, tenderly; (adj, n) benign, gentle, sympathetic, benevolent. ANTONYMS: (adv) harshly, nastily, callously, cruelly, sharply, disagreeably, grumpily, malevolently; (adj) upsetting, unfeeling, sour.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>presently:</strong></td>
<td>(adv) instantly, directly, currently, before long, shortly, soon, now, at present, readily, just, actually. ANTONYMS: (adv) later, now, formerly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sobbing:</strong></td>
<td>(adj) crying, weeping, weepy, tearfully; (n) lamentation, shortness of breath, shit, prick, motherfucker, tear, lament.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>trees:</strong></td>
<td>(n) foliage.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>unto:</strong></td>
<td>(prep, v) to, till, up to; (prep) towards, before.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Jesse had carried him to the buggy and he awoke to find the old man's hand stroking his head tenderly that the terror left him. "Take me away. There is a terrible man back there in the woods," he declared firmly, while Jesse looked away over the tops of the trees and again his lips cried out to God. "What have I done that Thou dost not approve of me," he whispered softly, saying the words over and over as he drove rapidly along the road with the boy's cut and bleeding head held tenderly against his shoulder.

**Thesaurus**

**approve**: (v) adopt, allow, accept, acknowledge, ratify, let, agree, endorse, admit, support, applaud.

ANTONYMS: (v) condemn, censure, disapprove, veto, forbid, invalidate, disallow, disrespect, deny, desecrate, oppose.

**bleeding**: (adj) bloody, gory, blasted; (n) haemorrhage, bloodletting, runout, cupping, leeches, venesection, phlebotomy; (v) bleed.

**carried**: (adj) conveyed, imported.

**stroking**: (v) caress, strike, blow; (n) cam stroke, feeling, effleurage, diagonal, CVA, commendation, glide, slash.

**tenderly**: (adv) softly, kindly, delicately, affectionately, fondly, warmly, painfully, sensitively, caringly, sympathetically, gently.

ANTONYMS: (adv) roughly, severely, disapprovingly, harshly.

**terror**: (n, v) alarm, scare; (adj, n) dread, awe; (n) fear, dismay, consternation, horror, panic, apprehension, scourge.

ANTONYMS: (n) peace, security, delight, calm, confidence.

**tops**: (n) apex, pinnacle, pick; (adj) champion, elite, fabulous, leading, outstanding, uppermost, superb, superlative.

**whispered**: (adj) low, voiceless, unvoiced, nonvocal, weak, unheard, surd, supposed, sharp, thought, quiet.
PART THREE
SURRENDER—
CONCERNING LOUISE BENTLEY

The story of Louise Bentley, who became Mrs. John Hardy and lived with her husband in a brick house on Elm Street in Winesburg, is a story of misunderstanding.

Before such women as Louise can be understood and their lives made livable, much will have to be done. Thoughtful books will have to be written and thoughtful lives lived by people about them.

Born of a delicate and overworked mother, and an impulsive, hard, imaginative father, who did not look with favor upon her coming into the world, Louise was from childhood a neurotic, one of the race of over-sensitive women that in later days industrialism was to bring in such great numbers into the world.

During her early years she lived on the Bentley farm, a silent, moody child, wanting love more than anything else in the world and not getting it. When she was fifteen she went to live in Winesburg with the family of Albert Hardy, who had a store for the sale of buggies and wagons, and who was a member of the town board of education.
Louise went into town to be a student in the Winesburg High School and she went to live at the Hardys' because Albert Hardy and her father were friends.

Hardy, the vehicle merchant of Winesburg, like thousands of other men of his times, was an enthusiast on the subject of education. He had made his own way in the world without learning got from books, but he was convinced that had he but known books things would have gone better with him. To everyone who came into his shop he talked of the matter, and in his own household he drove his family distracted by his constant harping on the subject.

He had two daughters and one son, John Hardy, and more than once the daughters threatened to leave school altogether. As a matter of principle they did just enough work in their classes to avoid punishment. "I hate books and I hate anyone who likes books," Harriet, the younger of the two girls, declared passionately.

In Winesburg as on the farm Louise was not happy. For years she had dreamed of the time when she could go forth into the world, and she looked upon the move into the Hardy household as a great step in the direction of freedom. Always when she had thought of the matter, it had seemed to her that in town all must be gaiety and life, that there men and women must live happily and freely, giving and taking friendship and affection as one takes the feel of a wind on the cheek. After the silence and the cheerlessness of life in the Bentley house, she dreamed of stepping forth into an atmosphere that was warm and pulsating with life and reality. And in the Hardy household Louise might have got something of the thing for which she so hungered but for a mistake she made when she had just come to town.

Louise won the disfavor of the two Hardy girls, Mary and Harriet, by her application to her studies in school. She did not come to the house until the day when school was to begin and knew nothing of the feeling they had in the matter. She was timid and during the first month made no acquaintances. Every Friday afternoon one of the hired men from the farm drove into Winesburg and took her home for the week-end, so that she did not spend the Saturday holiday with the town people. Because she was embarrassed and lonely she worked

---

**Thesaurus**

| **acquaintances:** (n) associates. | regard, respect, service, kindness; (v) advantage. |
| **cheerlessness:** (n) sadness, depression, joylessness, squalidness, uncheerfulness, unhappiness, plainness, misery, dullness, shabbiness, infidelity. ANTONYMS: (n) smartness, splendor. |
| **disfavor:** (n) disapproval, displeasure, disaffection, aversion, disrepute, disesteem; (n, v) disgrace, disfavour, discredit; (v) discountenance, hate. ANTONYMS: (n) favor, liking. |
| **enthusiast:** (n) addict, fanatic, fiend, fan, admirer, freak, aficionado, advocate, fancier, buff; (adj, n) zealot. ANTONYMS: (n) skeptic, depreciator, disparager, opponent. |
| **gaiety:** (n) fun, cheerfulness, exhilaration, mirth, glee, merriment, hilarity, happiness, joy, joviality, jollity. ANTONYMS: (n) seriousness, misery, sadness. |
| **harping:** (n) run, recurrence, reiteration, iteration, repetition; (v) iterative, unvaried, monotonous. |
| **hired:** (adj) leased, chartered, mercenary, hackneyed, hack; (v) contented, compensated, paid. |
| **pulsating:** (adj) vibrant, beating, vivacious, resonant, rhythmic, animated, exciting, lively, pulsatile, pulsing. ANTONYMS: (adj) listless. |
| **stepping:** (n) steps. |
constantly at her studies. To Mary and Harriet, it seemed as though she tried to make trouble for them by her **proficiency**. In her eagerness to appear well Louise wanted to answer every question put to the class by the teacher. She jumped up and down and her eyes flashed. Then when she had answered some question the others in the class had been unable to answer, she smiled happily. "See, I have done it for you," her eyes seemed to say. "You need not bother about the matter. I will answer all questions. For the whole class it will be easy while I am here."

In the evening after supper in the Hardy house, Albert Hardy began to praise Louise. One of the teachers had spoken highly of her and he was delighted. "Well, again I have heard of it," he began, looking hard at his daughters and then turning to smile at Louise. "Another of the teachers has told me of the good work Louise is doing. Everyone in Winesburg is telling me how smart she is. I am ashamed that they do not speak so of my own girls." **Arising**, the merchant marched about the room and lighted his evening cigar.

The two girls looked at each other and shook their heads wearily. Seeing their indifference the father became angry. "I tell you it is something for you two to be thinking about," he cried, **glaring** at them. "There is a big change coming here in America and in learning is the only hope of the coming **generations**. Louise is the daughter of a rich man but she is not ashamed to study. It should make you ashamed to see what she does."

The merchant took his hat from a **rack** by the door and prepared to **depart** for the evening. At the door he stopped and glared back. So fierce was his manner that Louise was frightened and ran upstairs to her own room. The daughters began to speak of their own affairs. "Pay attention to me," roared the merchant. "Your minds are lazy. Your indifference to education is affecting your characters. You will amount to nothing. Now mark what I say--Louise will be so far ahead of you that you will never catch up."

The **distracted** man went out of the house and into the street shaking with **wrath**. He went along muttering words and **swearing**, but when he got into Main Street his anger passed. He stopped to talk of the weather or the crops

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Thesaurus</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>arising</strong>: (n) emanation.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>depart</strong>: (v) go, deviate, decease, diverge, start, stray, wander, leave, die, vary, part. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (v) stay, arrive, enter, come, abide, conform, continue, remain, appear, converge, return.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>distracted</strong>: (adj) demented, inattentive, abstracted, crazy, frenzied, distraught, preoccupied, distressed, confused; (adj, v) mad, disconcerted. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) attentive, alert,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>generations</strong>: (n) generation, family.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>glaring</strong>: (adj) conspicuous, bright, blatant, egregious, obvious, plain, flaming, garish, crying, gross, glaring. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) soft, inconspicuous, dull, minor.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>proficiency</strong>: (n) ability, expertise, capability, dexterity, competence, efficiency, knowledge, expertise, skill, facility, craft. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (n) inability, inexperience.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>rack</strong>: (n, v) torment, wrack, Scud; (n) manger, grid, cage, bracket, stand; (v) excruciate, afflict, agonize.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>swearing</strong>: (n) curse, expletive, profanity, oath, abuse, blasphemy, swearword, exclamation, adjuration, asseveration; (v) swear.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>wrath</strong>: (n) rage, resentment, ire, fury, displeasure, indignation, passion, madness, choler, irritation; (adj) angry. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (n) happiness, love, composure, serenity.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
with some other merchant or with a farmer who had come into town and forgot his daughters altogether or, if he thought of them, only shrugged his shoulders. "Oh, well, girls will be girls," he muttered philosophically.

In the house when Louise came down into the room where the two girls sat, they would have nothing to do with her. One evening after she had been there for more than six weeks and was heartbroken because of the continued air of coldness with which she was always greeted, she burst into tears. "Shut up your crying and go back to your own room and to your books," Mary Hardy said sharply.

The room occupied by Louise was on the second floor of the Hardy house, and her window looked out upon an orchard. There was a stove in the room and every evening young John Hardy carried up an armful of wood and put it in a box that stood by the wall. During the second month after she came to the house, Louise gave up all hope of getting on a friendly footing with the Hardy girls and went to her own room as soon as the evening meal was at an end.

Her mind began to play with thoughts of making friends with John Hardy. When he came into the room with the wood in his arms, she pretended to be busy with her studies but watched him eagerly. When he had put the wood in the box and turned to go out, she put down her head and blushed. She tried to make talk but could say nothing, and after he had gone she was angry at herself for her stupidity.

The mind of the country girl became filled with the idea of drawing close to the young man. She thought that in him might be found the quality she had all her life been seeking in people. It seemed to her that between herself and all the other people in the world, a wall had been built up and that she was living just on the edge of some warm inner circle of life that must be quite open and understandable to others. She became obsessed with the thought that it wanted but a courageous act on her part to make all of her association with people something quite different, and that it was possible by such an act to pass into a new life as one opens a door and goes into a room. Day and night she thought of

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>armful: (n) mouthful, containerful, capful, spoonful.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>coldness: (n) chilliness, coolness, indifference, distance, apathy, iciness, reserve, frost, frigidity, unconcern; (adj, n) cold. ANTONYMS: (n) friendliness, sympathy, sensitivity, hotness, heat, responsiveness, concern, brightness, kindness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>courageous: (adj, n) bold; (adv) audacious, fearless, valiant, gallant, intrepid, spirited, heroic, undaunted, manly, confident. ANTONYMS: (adj) timid, wimpy, weak, spineless, pusillanimous, fearful, fainthearted, afraid, despicable.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>footing: (n) foothold, base, bottom, foundation, status, rank, foot, pedestal, situation, relation, root. ANTONYMS: (n) top.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>heartbroken: (adj) disconsolate, sad, sorrowful, heartsick, inconsolable, miserable, distressed, sorry, crushed, desolate, despondent. ANTONYMS: (adj) happy, euphoric.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>orchard: (n) park, garden, plantation, arboretum, avenue, pinetum, shrubbery, woodlet, parterre, pinery, copse.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stupidity: (n) foolishness, nonsense, obtuseness, dullness, fatuity, absurdity, stolidity, slowness, denseness, idiocy, imbecility. ANTONYMS: (n) sense, logic, cleverness, shrewdness, wisdom, ability.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
the matter, but although the thing she wanted so earnestly was something very warm and close it had as yet no conscious connection with sex. It had not become that **definite**, and her mind had only alighted upon the person of John Hardy because he was at hand and unlike his sisters had not been **unfriendly** to her.

The Hardy sisters, Mary and Harriet, were both older than Louise. In a certain kind of knowledge of the world they were years older. They lived as all of the young women of Middle Western towns lived. In those days young women did not go out of our towns to Eastern colleges and ideas in regard to social classes had hardly begun to exist. A daughter of a laborer was in much the same social position as a daughter of a farmer or a merchant, and there were no leisure classes. A girl was "nice" or she was "not nice." If a nice girl, she had a young man who came to her house to see her on Sunday and on Wednesday evenings. Sometimes she went with her young man to a dance or a church social. At other times she received him at the house and was given the use of the **parlor** for that purpose. No one intruded upon her. For hours the two sat behind closed doors. Sometimes the lights were turned low and the young man and woman embraced. Cheeks became hot and hair **disarranged**. After a year or two, if the **impulse** within them became strong and insistent enough, they married.

One evening during her first winter in Winesburg, Louise had an **adventure** that gave a new impulse to her desire to break down the wall that she thought stood between her and John Hardy. It was Wednesday and immediately after the evening meal Albert Hardy put on his hat and went away. Young John brought the wood and put it in the box in Louise's room. "You do work hard, don't you?" he said awkwardly, and then before she could answer he also went away.

Louise heard him go out of the house and had a mad desire to run after him. Opening her window she leaned out and called softly, "John, dear John, come back, don't go away." The night was cloudy and she could not see far into the darkness, but as she waited she fancied she could hear a soft little noise as of

---

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>adventure</strong></th>
<th>(n, v) venture, chance; (n) accident, escapade, incident, event, undertaking, consequence, essay; (v) risk, jeopardize. ANTONYMS: (n) stillness, passiveness, inactivity, inaction, avoidance, inertia, bore.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>definite</strong></td>
<td>(adj) certain, clear, distinct, concrete, plain, conclusive, specific, precise, categorical, decisive; (adj, v) absolute. ANTONYMS: (adj) imprecise, unclear, vague, undefined, doubtful, indeterminate, qualified, evasive, indefinite, indescribable, dubious.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>disarranged</strong></td>
<td>(adj) disheveled, disorderly, untidy, deranged, disturbed, delirious, disordered, unkempt, tousled, topsy-turvy, mussy. ANTONYM: (adj) neat.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>impulse</strong></td>
<td>(n) pulse, urge, impulsion, force, motive, whim, drive, goad, motivation, momentum, incentive. ANTONYMS: (n) aversion, disincentive, disinclination.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>parlor</strong></td>
<td>(n) front room, lounge, sitting room, saloon, salon, parlour, parlors, living room, common room, parlours, drawing room.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>unfriendly</strong></td>
<td>(adj) inimical, distant, adverse, antagonistic, unkind, cold, inhospitable, icy; (adj, adv) chilly; (adj, v) unfavorable; (adv) hostilely. ANTONYMS: (adj) friendly, welcoming, warm, amiable, approachable, sociable, hospitable, kindly, nice, outgoing, pleasant.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
someone going on tiptoes through the trees in the orchard. She was frightened and closed the window quickly. For an hour she moved about the room trembling with excitement and when she could not longer bear the waiting, she crept into the hall and down the stairs into a closet-like room that opened off the parlor.

Louise had decided that she would perform the courageous act that had for weeks been in her mind. She was convinced that John Hardy had concealed himself in the orchard beneath her window and she was determined to find him and tell him that she wanted him to come close to her, to hold her in his arms, to tell her of his thoughts and dreams and to listen while she told him her thoughts and dreams. "In the darkness it will be easier to say things," she whispered to herself, as she stood in the little room groping for the door.

And then suddenly Louise realized that she was not alone in the house. In the parlor on the other side of the door a man's voice spoke softly and the door opened. Louise just had time to conceal herself in a little opening beneath the stairway when Mary Hardy, accompanied by her young man, came into the little dark room.

For an hour Louise sat on the floor in the darkness and listened. Without words Mary Hardy, with the aid of the man who had come to spend the evening with her, brought to the country girl a knowledge of men and women. Putting her head down until she was curled into a little ball she lay perfectly still. It seemed to her that by some strange impulse of the gods, a great gift had been brought to Mary Hardy and she could not understand the older woman's determined protest.

The young man took Mary Hardy into his arms and kissed her. When she struggled and laughed, he but held her the more tightly. For an hour the contest between them went on and then they went back into the parlor and Louise escaped up the stairs. "I hope you were quiet out there. You must not disturb the little mouse at her studies," she heard Harriet saying to her sister as she stood by her own door in the hallway above.
Louise wrote a note to John Hardy and late that night, when all in the house were asleep, she crept downstairs and slipped it under his door. She was afraid that if she did not do the thing at once her courage would fail. In the note she tried to be quite definite about what she wanted. "I want someone to love me and I want to love someone," she wrote. "If you are the one for me I want you to come into the orchard at night and make a noise under my window. It will be easy for me to crawl down over the shed and come to you. I am thinking about it all the time, so if you are to come at all you must come soon."

For a long time Louise did not know what would be the outcome of her bold attempt to secure for herself a lover. In a way she still did not know whether or not she wanted him to come. Sometimes it seemed to her that to be held tightly and kissed was the whole secret of life, and then a new impulse came and she was terribly afraid. The age-old woman's desire to be possessed had taken possession of her, but so vague was her notion of life that it seemed to her just the touch of John Hardy's hand upon her own hand would satisfy. She wondered if he would understand that. At the table next day while Albert Hardy talked and the two girls whispered and laughed, she did not look at John but at the table and as soon as possible escaped. In the evening she went out of the house until she was sure he had taken the wood to her room and gone away. When after several evenings of intense listening she heard no call from the darkness in the orchard, she was half beside herself with grief and decided that for her there was no way to break through the wall that had shut her off from the joy of life.

And then on a Monday evening two or three weeks after the writing of the note, John Hardy came for her. Louise had so entirely given up the thought of his coming that for a long time she did not hear the call that came up from the orchard. On the Friday evening before, as she was being driven back to the farm for the week-end by one of the hired men, she had on an impulse done a thing that had startled her, and as John Hardy stood in the darkness below and called her name softly and insistently, she walked about in her room and wondered what new impulse had led her to commit so ridiculous an act.

| Thesaurus |
|-----------------------|-------------------------------------------------|
| age-old: (adj) old, aged, immemorial, antediluvian. |
| bold: (adj) adventurous, audacious, manly, arrogant, intrepid, fearless, spirited, heroic, daring, courageous, stalwart. ANTONYM: (adj) timid, modest, afraid, meek, shy, light, courteous, discreet, faint, fearful, abashed. |
| crawl: (adv, v) grovel, lag; (n, v) clamber, climb; (v) sneak, fawn, cringe, teem, swarm, scramble, inch. |
| escaped: (adj) at large, at liberty, loose, on the loose, runaway, easy, wild; (n) freer; (v) escaping. |
| insistently: (adv) stubbornly, obstinately, forcefully, unrelentingly, doggedly, importantly, reluctantly, pressingly, assertively, urgently, uncompromisingly. |
| startled: (adj) dumbfounded, dismayed, distressed, aghast, frightened, astonished, amazed, terrified, afraid, shocked, astounded. |
| terribly: (adv) horribly, awfully, terribly, very, badly, awful, appallingly, atrociously, terrifically; (adj, adv) frighteningly, shockingly. ANTONYM: (adj) wonderfully, slightly, superbly, fortunately, happily, laudably, little, marvelously, pleasantly, hardly, honorably. |
| walked: (adj) exempt; (v) yode. |
The farm hand, a young fellow with black curly hair, had come for her somewhat late on that Friday evening and they drove home in the darkness. Louise, whose mind was filled with thoughts of John Hardy, tried to make talk but the country boy was embarrassed and would say nothing. Her mind began to review the loneliness of her childhood and she remembered with a pang the sharp new loneliness that had just come to her. "I hate everyone," she cried suddenly, and then broke forth into a tirade that frightened her escort. "I hate father and the old man Hardy, too," she declared vehemently. "I get my lessons there in the school in town but I hate that also."

Louise frightened the farm hand still more by turning and putting her cheek down upon his shoulder. Vaguely she hoped that he like that young man who had stood in the darkness with Mary would put his arms about her and kiss her, but the country boy was only alarmed. He struck the horse with the whip and began to whistle. "The road is rough, eh?" he said loudly. Louise was so angry that reaching up she snatched his hat from his head and threw it into the road. When he jumped out of the buggy and went to get it, she drove off and left him to walk the rest of the way back to the farm.

Louise Bentley took John Hardy to be her lover. That was not what she wanted but it was so the young man had interpreted her approach to him, and so anxious was she to achieve something else that she made no resistance. When after a few months they were both afraid that she was about to become a mother, they went one evening to the county seat and were married. For a few months they lived in the Hardy house and then took a house of their own. All during the first year Louise tried to make her husband understand the vague and intangible hunger that had led to the writing of the note and that was still unsatisfied. Again and again she crept into his arms and tried to talk of it, but always without success. Filled with his own notions of love between men and women, he did not listen but began to kiss her upon the lips. That confused her so that in the end she did not want to be kissed. She did not know what she wanted.

When the alarm that had tricked them into marriage proved to be groundless, she was angry and said bitter, hurtful things. Later when her son

---

**Thesaurus**

**groundless**: (adj) unfounded, gratuitous, unwarranted, false, wanton, idle, vain, ungrowned, unjustifiable, unjustified, unreal. ANTONYMS: (adj) proven, true, justified, rational, sound.

**hurtful**: (adj) harmful, destructive, evil, detrimental, deleterious, bad, injurious, cutting, baneful, baleful, noisome. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleasing, harmless, pleasant, comforting, complimentary, merciful.

**intangible**: (adj) immaterial, incorporeal, ethereal, indefinite, spiritual, elusive, imperceptible, insubstantial, airy, indefinable; (n) intangible asset. ANTONYMS: (adj) concrete, palpable, touchable, actual.

**pang**: (n) pain, torture, ache, agony, twinge, affliction, sting, stab, distress, ailment, cramp.

**tirade**: (n) diatribe, invective, sermon, speech, recitation, Philippic, oration, delivery, broadside, lecture, say. ANTONYMS: (n) calm, harmony, praise.

**took**: (adj) taken; (v) receive. ANTONYMS: (adj) dissatisfied, disgruntled, unsatisfied, unsated, ungratified, restless, discontent, fidgety, fretful, unsatiated; (v) unslaked. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleased, happy.

**women**: (n) sex, gentle sex.
David was born, she could not nurse him and did not know whether she wanted him or not. Sometimes she stayed in the room with him all day, walking about and occasionally creeping close to touch him tenderly with her hands, and then other days came when she did not want to see or be near the tiny bit of humanity that had come into the house. When John Hardy reproached her for her cruelty, she laughed. "It is a man child and will get what it wants anyway," she said sharply. "Had it been a woman child there is nothing in the world I would not have done for it."

Thesaurus

came: (v) arrive, come.
creeping: (n) creep, crawl, locomotion, spreading; (v) lentor; (adj) reptile, slow, reptant, reptatory, serpiginous, moving.
cruelty: (n) brutality, cruelness, oppression, barbarity, ferociousness, tyranny, violence, atrocity, ferocity, mercilessness, harshness.
ANTONYMS: (n) compassion, gentleness, friendliness, humanity, benevolence, sensitivity, liberty.
decency.

humanity: (n) benevolence, mankind, flesh, human race, human, humankind; (adj, n) compassion, charity, kindness, benignity, gentleness. ANTONYMS: (n) severity, inhumanity, nastiness, selfishness.
nurse: (n, v) nourish, nurture; (v) look after, entertain, attend, cherish, lactate, harbor, foster, cultivate, cradle.

sharply: (adj, adv) piercingly, harshly, penetratingly; (adv) keenly, severely, abruptly, trenchantly, shrewdly, bitingly, cuttingly, bitterly.
ANTONYMS: (adv) gently, kindly, sweetly, politely, gradually, pleasantly.
stayed: (v) staid, serious, philosophic, sedate, platonic, stoical; (n) stays; (adj) late.
wants: (n) need, necessities.
whether: (pron) where.
When David Hardy was a tall boy of fifteen, he, like his mother, had an adventure that changed the whole current of his life and sent him out of his quiet corner into the world. The shell of the circumstances of his life was broken and he was compelled to start forth. He left Winesburg and no one there ever saw him again. After his disappearance, his mother and grandfather both died and his father became very rich. He spent much money in trying to locate his son, but that is no part of this story.

It was in the late fall of an unusual year on the Bentley farms. Everywhere the crops had been heavy. That spring, Jesse had bought part of a long strip of black swamp land that lay in the valley of Wine Creek. He got the land at a low price but had spent a large sum of money to improve it. Great ditches had to be dug and thousands of tile laid. Neighboring farmers shook their heads over the expense. Some of them laughed and hoped that Jesse would lose heavily by the venture, but the old man went silently on with the work and said nothing.

When the land was drained he planted it to cabbages and onions, and again the neighbors laughed. The crop was, however, enormous and brought high prices. In the one year Jesse made enough money to pay for all the cost of preparing the land and had a surplus that enabled him to buy two more farms.
He was **exultant** and could not conceal his delight. For the first time in all the history of his ownership of the farms, he went among his men with a smiling face.

Jesse bought a great many new machines for cutting down the cost of labor and all of the remaining acres in the strip of black fertile swamp land. One day he went into Winesburg and bought a bicycle and a new suit of clothes for David and he gave his two sisters money with which to go to a religious convention at Cleveland, Ohio.

In the fall of that year when the frost came and the trees in the forests along Wine Creek were golden brown, David spent every moment when he did not have to attend school, out in the open. Alone or with other boys he went every afternoon into the woods to gather nuts. The other boys of the countryside, most of them sons of laborers on the Bentley farms, had guns with which they went hunting rabbits and **squirrels**, but David did not go with them. He made himself a **sling** with rubber bands and a **forked** stick and went off by himself to gather nuts. As he went about thoughts came to him. He realized that he was almost a man and wondered what he would do in life, but before they came to anything, the thoughts passed and he was a boy again. One day he killed a squirrel that sat on one of the lower branches of a tree and chattered at him. Home he ran with the squirrel in his hand. One of the Bentley sisters cooked the little animal and he ate it with great **gusto**. The skin he tacked on a board and suspended the board by a string from his bedroom window.

That gave his mind a new turn. After that he never went into the woods without carrying the sling in his pocket and he spent hours shooting at **imaginary** animals concealed among the brown leaves in the trees. Thoughts of his coming **manhood** passed and he was content to be a boy with a boy's impulses.

One Saturday morning when he was about to set off for the woods with the sling in his pocket and a bag for nuts on his shoulder, his grandfather stopped him. In the eyes of the old man was the strained serious look that always a little frightened David. At such times Jesse Bentley's eyes did not look straight ahead

---

### Thesaurus

- **exultant**: (adj, v) jubilant, triumphant; (n) buoyant, buoyed up; (adj) gleeful, joyful, triumphant, victorious, exulting, ecstatic, glad. **ANTONYMS**: (adj) miserable, downhearted, depressed, sorrowful, unhappy.
- **forked**: (adj) bifurcate, divided, branching, bifurcated, furcated, biramous, double, forked road, furcate, tined, forked.
- **gusto**: (n) relish, enjoyment, zest, pleasure, gust, taste, enthusiasm,
- **delight**, **delicacy**, **flavour**; (n, v) glow. **ANTONYMS**: (n) apathy, sluggishness.
- **imaginary**: (adj) fictitious, unreal, false, mythical, illusory, ideal, hypothetical, visionary, fictional, notional, chimerical. **ANTONYMS**: (adj) real, palpable, actual, concrete, prosaic, normal, true.
- **manhood**: (n) majority, maturity, valor, resolution, personality, humanity, integrity, bravery; (adj)
- **manliness**, **ripe age**, **maturity full age**.
- **sling**: (v) pitch, fling, hurl, dangle, chuck, toss, throw, heave; (adj) hang; (adj, v) suspend; (n, v) cast.
- **squirrel**: (n) hackee, spermophile, baranduki, burunduki, gopher, baronduki, barunduki, collector; (v) bank, conserve; (adj) courser.
- **squirrels**: (n) squirrel, mice, beavers, agoutis, marmots, gophers, guinea pigs, hamsters, rats, Rodentia, order Rodentia.
but wavered and seemed to be looking at nothing. Something like an invisible curtain appeared to have come between the man and all the rest of the world. "I want you to come with me," he said briefly, and his eyes looked over the boy's head into the sky. "We have something important to do today. You may bring the bag for nuts if you wish. It does not matter and anyway we will be going into the woods."

Jesse and David set out from the Bentley farmhouse in the old phaeton that was drawn by the white horse. When they had gone along in silence for a long way they stopped at the edge of a field where a flock of sheep were grazing. Among the sheep was a lamb that had been born out of season, and this David and his grandfather caught and tied so tightly that it looked like a little white ball. When they drove on again Jesse let David hold the lamb in his arms. "I saw it yesterday and it put me in mind of what I have long wanted to do," he said, and again he looked away over the head of the boy with the wavering, uncertain stare in his eyes.

After the feeling of exaltation that had come to the farmer as a result of his successful year, another mood had taken possession of him. For a long time he had been going about feeling very humble and prayerful. Again he walked alone at night thinking of God and as he walked he again connected his own figure with the figures of old days. Under the stars he knelt on the wet grass and raised up his voice in prayer. Now he had decided that like the men whose stories filled the pages of the Bible, he would make a sacrifice to God. "I have been given these abundant crops and God has also sent me a boy who is called David," he whispered to himself. "Perhaps I should have done this thing long ago." He was sorry the idea had not come into his mind in the days before his daughter Louise had been born and thought that surely now when he had erected a pile of burning sticks in some lonely place in the woods and had offered the body of a lamb as a burnt offering, God would appear to him and give him a message.

More and more as he thought of the matter, he thought also of David and his passionate self-love was partially forgotten. "It is time for the boy to begin

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>abundant</strong>: (adj, n) lush, luxuriant; (adj) generous, thick, plenty, affluent, liberal, fruitful, teeming, fertile, ample. ANTONYMS: (adj) sparse, meager, scanty, infertile, scant, arid, rare, empty, skimpy, lacking, fruitless.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>exaltation</strong>: (n) elation, ecstasy, apotheosis, worship, praise, rapture, deification, grandeur, adoration; (n, v) sublimation; (v) laud.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>flock</strong>: (n, v) crowd, cluster, pack, mass; (adj, n) bevy; (adj, n, v) swarm; (n) band, horde, congregation, herd; (v) assemble. ANTONYM: (v) disperse.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>grazing</strong>: (n) pasturage, feeding, shaving, farming, Estancia, eating, skimming.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>nuts</strong>: (adj) crazy, insane, balmy, nutty, crackers, loopy, batty, barmy, loony, dotty, daft. ANTONYM: (adj) sensible.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>self-love</strong>: (n) egoism, vanity, pride, arrogance.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sticks</strong>: (n) backwoods, firewood, frontier, outskirts, suburb, town, wilderness, brushwood, high sticks; (adj) distant.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
thinking of going out into the world and the message will be one concerning him," he decided. "God will make a pathway for him. He will tell me what place David is to take in life and when he shall set out on his journey. It is right that the boy should be there. If I am fortunate and an angel of God should appear, David will see the beauty and glory of God made manifest to man. It will make a true man of God of him also."

In silence Jesse and David drove along the road until they came to that place where Jesse had once before appealed to God and had frightened his grandson. The morning had been bright and cheerful, but a cold wind now began to blow and clouds hid the sun. When David saw the place to which they had come he began to tremble with fright, and when they stopped by the bridge where the creek came down from among the trees, he wanted to spring out of the phaeton and run away.

A dozen plans for escape ran through David's head, but when Jesse stopped the horse and climbed over the fence into the wood, he followed. "It is foolish to be afraid. Nothing will happen," he told himself as he went along with the lamb in his arms. There was something in the helplessness of the little animal held so tightly in his arms that gave him courage. He could feel the rapid beating of the beast's heart and that made his own heart beat less rapidly. As he walked swiftly along behind his grandfather, he untied the string with which the four legs of the lamb were fastened together. "If anything happens we will run away together," he thought.

In the woods, after they had gone a long way from the road, Jesse stopped in an opening among the trees where a clearing, overgrown with small bushes, ran up from the creek. He was still silent but began at once to erect a heap of dry sticks which he presently set afire. The boy sat on the ground with the lamb in his arms. His imagination began to invest every movement of the old man with significance and he became every moment more afraid. "I must put the blood of the lamb on the head of the boy," Jesse muttered when the sticks had begun to blaze greedily, and taking a long knife from his pocket he turned and walked rapidly across the clearing toward David.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>afire: (adj) flaming, burning, blazing, fiery, on fire, glowing, aflame, in flames, passionate; (adj, v) alight.</td>
<td>collection, accumulation, mound, mass, group, lot; (v) bank, collect. ANTONYM: (v) tidy.</td>
<td>overgrown: (adj) excessive, exorbitant, inordinate, extravagant, monstrous, covered, exaggerated, dropsical, lush; (v) turgid, tumid.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>creek: (n) brook, cove, bay, stream, inlet, river, bayou, rivulet; (v) burn, runnel, beck.</td>
<td>helplessness: (n) powerlessness, defenselessness, dependence, impotency, impotence, inability, impuissance, incapability, incapacity, defenselessness, failing. ANTONYMS: (n) resistance, capacity, strength.</td>
<td>pathway: (n) lane, road, path, footpath, course, trail, alley, highway, way, tract, track.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>greedily: (adv) covetously, avidly, voraciously, ravenously, rapaciously, acquisitively, glutonously, hungrily, graspingly, eagerly, enviously. ANTONYM: (adv) sparingly.</td>
<td>muttered: (adj) garbled, incoherent, broken, inarticulate.</td>
<td>untied: (adj) unfastened, unchained, unshackled, unlaced, unbound, unfettered, free, unsewed, open, unconnected, rambling. ANTONYMS: (adj) tied, laced.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>heap: (n, v) pile, aggregate, amass; (n)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Terror seized upon the soul of the boy. He was sick with it. For a moment he sat perfectly still and then his body stiffened and he sprang to his feet. His face became as white as the fleece of the lamb that, now finding itself suddenly released, ran down the hill. David ran also. Fear made his feet fly. Over the low bushes and logs he leaped frantically. As he ran he put his hand into his pocket and took out the branched stick from which the sling for shooting squirrels was suspended. When he came to the creek that was shallow and splashed down over the stones, he dashed into the water and turned to look back, and when he saw his grandfather still running toward him with the long knife held tightly in his hand he did not hesitate, but reaching down, selected a stone and put it in the sling. With all his strength he drew back the heavy rubber bands and the stone whistled through the air. It hit Jesse, who had entirely forgotten the boy and was pursuing the lamb, squarely in the head. With a groan he pitched forward and fell almost at the boy's feet. When David saw that he lay still and that he was apparently dead, his fright increased immeasurably. It became an insane panic.

With a cry he turned and ran off through the woods weeping convulsively. "I don't care--I killed him, but I don't care," he sobbed. As he ran on and on he decided suddenly that he would never go back again to the Bentley farms or to the town of Winesburg. "I have killed the man of God and now I will myself be a man and go into the world," he said stoutly as he stopped running and walked rapidly down a road that followed the windings of Wine Creek as it ran through fields and forests into the west.

On the ground by the creek Jesse Bentley moved uneasily about. He groaned and opened his eyes. For a long time he lay perfectly still and looked at the sky. When at last he got to his feet, his mind was confused and he was not surprised by the boy's disappearance. By the roadside he sat down on a log and began to talk about God. That is all they ever got out of him. Whenever David's name was mentioned he looked vaguely at the sky and said that a messenger from God had taken the boy. "It happened because I was too greedy for glory," he declared, and would have no more to say in the matter.

**Thesaurus**

| branched: (adj) bifurcate, branching, ramous, ramose, divided, biramous, branchy, prongy, bearing branches, split, pronged.  
| fleecy: (v) extort, bilk, pluck, deceive, rip off, swindle, strip, pigeon, shear; (adj, v) bleed; (n) wool.  
| groan: (n, v) grumble, murrur, cry, sigh, mutter, squeak, rumble, scrape; (v) howl, complain; (n) complaint.  
| immeasurably: (adv) boundlessly, endlessly, immensely, greatly, much; (adj) exceedingly, extremely, exquisitely, acutely, ultra, intensely.  
| pitched: (adj) oblique, thrown, slanting, at an angle, leaning; (v) fixed, pigt, determined.  
| roadside: (n) verge, shoulder, border, edge, margin.  
| splashed: (adj) dabbled, bespattered, besplashed, splattered, marked, unclean, dirty, splattered, distributed, showy, dotted.  
| squarely: (adv) straightforwardly, square, forthright, rightly, fairly, quadrately, truely, right, squaredly, correspondly, straightly.  
| stoutly: (adv) sturdily, robustly, strongly, solidly, lustily, vigorously, toughly, resolutely, stockily, portly, obstinately.  

ANTONYM: (adv) slightly.
He lived with his mother, a grey, silent woman with a peculiar **ashy** complexion. The house in which they lived stood in a little grove of trees beyond where the main street of Winesburg crossed Wine Creek. His name was Joe Welling, and his father had been a man of some dignity in the community, a lawyer, and a member of the state legislature at Columbus. Joe himself was small of body and in his character unlike anyone else in town. He was like a tiny little volcano that lies silent for days and then suddenly spouts fire. No, he wasn't like that—he was like a man who is subject to fits, one who walks among his fellow men **inspiring** fear because a fit may come upon him suddenly and blow him away into a strange uncanny physical state in which his eyes roll and his legs and arms **jerk**. He was like that, only that the **visitation** that descended upon Joe Welling was a mental and not a physical thing. He was beset by ideas and in the **throes** of one of his ideas was **uncontrollable**. Words rolled and tumbled from his mouth. A peculiar smile came upon his lips. The edges of his teeth that were tipped with gold glistened in the light. Pouncing upon a **bystander** he began to talk. For the bystander there was no escape. The excited man breathed into his face, peered into his eyes, **pounded** upon his chest with a shaking **forefinger**, demanded, compelled attention.

In those days the Standard Oil Company did not deliver oil to the consumer in big wagons and motor trucks as it does now, but delivered instead to retail

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>ashy</strong>: (adj) wan, ashen, pale, sallow, pallid, grey, livid, gray, cadaverous, pasty, white.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>bystander</strong>: (n) spectator, witness, eyewitness, observer, beholder, looker-on, viewer, watcher, passer by, outsider, looker.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>forefinger</strong>: (n) index finger, index, forefingers, paw, thumb, hand, exponent, antenna, feeler.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>inspiring</strong>: (adj) rousing, provocative, inspire, inspirational, inspiringly,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>heartening, encourage, entertaining, exhilarating, hopeful, imposing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) ridiculous, uninspiring, banal, boring, dull, unimpressive.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>jerk</strong>: (n, v) jump, yank, shake, twitch, jar, tug, bump, heave, pull; (v) fling, flip.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ANTONYM</strong>: (v) ease.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>pounded</strong>: (adj) beaten, ground, crushed, pulverized, minced, broken up, milled.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>throes</strong>: (n) hurt, labor, suffering.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) uncontrollable, unmanageable, intractable, undisciplined, disobedient, indocile, overwhelming, boisterous; (adj, v) uncontrollable.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>visitation</strong>: (v) visit, examination; (n) tribulation, calamity, annoyance, misfortune, irritation, infliction, inspection, test, ordeal.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
In and out of the stores of Winesburg went Joe Welling--silent, **excessively** polite, intent upon his business. Men watched him with eyes in which lurked amusement **tempered** by alarm. They were waiting for him to break forth, preparing to flee. Although the seizures that came upon him were harmless enough, they could not be laughed away. They were overwhelming. Astride an idea, Joe was **overmastering**. His personality became gigantic. It overrode the man to whom he talked, swept him away, swept all away, all who stood within sound of his voice.

In Sylvester West's Drug Store stood four men who were talking of horse racing. Wesley Moyer's stallion, Tony Tip, was to race at the June meeting at Tiffin, Ohio, and there was a **rumor** that he would meet the stiffest competition of his career. It was said that Pop Geers, the great racing driver, would himself be there. A doubt of the success of Tony Tip hung heavy in the air of Winesburg.

Into the drug store came Joe Welling, **brushing** the screen door violently aside. With a strange absorbed light in his eyes he pounced upon Ed Thomas, he who **knew** Pop Geers and whose opinion of Tony Tip's chances was worth considering.

"The water is up in Wine Creek," cried Joe Welling with the air of Pheidippides bringing news of the victory of the Greeks in the struggle at Marathon. His finger beat a **tattoo** upon Ed Thomas's broad chest. "By Trunion bridge it is within eleven and a half inches of the flooring," he went on, the words coming quickly and with a little whistling noise from between his teeth. An expression of helpless annoyance crept over the faces of the four.

"I have my facts correct. Depend upon that. I went to Sinnings' Hardware Store and got a rule. Then I went back and measured. I could hardly believe my own eyes. It hasn't rained you see for ten days. At first I didn't know what to think. Thoughts rushed through my head. I thought of **subterranean** passages

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>bills</strong> (n) currency, folding money.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>brushing</strong> (n) brush, slashing, hairdressing, rub, striking, combing; (adj) ripping. ANTONYM: (n) set.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>excessively</strong> (adj, adv) immoderately, exorbitantly, inordinately; (adv) extremely, enormously, exceedingly, very, profusely, overly, exaggeratedly, intemperately. ANTONYM: (adv) justifiably, moderately, insufficiently.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>knew</strong> (adj) known; (v) recognize, wist.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>legislator</strong> (n) lawgiver, representative, congressman, deputy, filibuster, frontbencher, backbencher, crossbencher, statist, statemonger, parliamentarian.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>overmastering</strong> (adj) deeply felt, deep, lowly, profound.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>rumor</strong> (n) hearsay, talk, news; (n, v) gossip, fame, buzz, bruit, noise, rumour; (v) repute, reputation. ANTONYM: (n) truth.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>subterranean</strong> (adj) underground, backdoor, profound, subaqueous, submarine, subterrane, subterrestrial, deep, hole-and-corner, subterraneous, subterrany.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tattoo</strong> (n) drumbeat, tattoos, bugle call, decoration.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tempered</strong> (adj) attempered, temperate, moderated, toughened, subdued, set, enured, proportioned, properly adapted, emotionally hardened, treated. ANTONYM: (adj) untempered.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
and springs. Down under the ground went my mind, delving about. I sat on the floor of the bridge and rubbed my head. There wasn't a cloud in the sky, not one. Come out into the street and you'll see. There wasn't a cloud. There isn't a cloud now. Yes, there was a cloud. I don't want to keep back any facts. There was a cloud in the west down near the horizon, a cloud no bigger than a man's hand.

"Not that I think that has anything to do with it. There it is, you see. You understand how puzzled I was.

"Then an idea came to me. I laughed. You'll laugh, too. Of course it rained over in Medina County. That's interesting, eh? If we had no trains, no mails, no telegraph, we would know that it rained over in Medina County. That's where Wine Creek comes from. Everyone knows that. Little old Wine Creek brought us the news. That's interesting. I laughed. I thought I'd tell you--it's interesting, eh?"

Joe Welling turned and went out at the door. Taking a book from his pocket, he stopped and ran a finger down one of the pages. Again he was absorbed in his duties as agent of the Standard Oil Company. "Hern's Grocery will be getting low on coal oil. I'll see them," he muttered, hurrying along the street, and bowing politely to the right and left at the people walking past.

When George Willard went to work for the Winesburg Eagle he was besieged by Joe Welling. Joe envied the boy. It seemed to him that he was meant by Nature to be a reporter on a newspaper. "It is what I should be doing, there is no doubt of that," he declared, stopping George Willard on the sidewalk before Daugherty's Feed Store. His eyes began to glisten and his forefinger to tremble. "Of course I make more money with the Standard Oil Company and I'm only telling you," he added. "I've got nothing against you but I should have your place. I could do the work at odd moments. Here and there I would run finding out things you'll never see."

Becoming more excited Joe Welling crowded the young reporter against the front of the feed store. He appeared to be lost in thought, rolling his eyes about and running a thin nervous hand through his hair. A smile spread over his face

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>besieged:</strong> (adj) enclosed, under pressure, under attack, targeted, struggling, stressed, under fire, fraught, embattled, careworn, harassed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>bowing:</strong> (n) obeisance, playing, gesticulation, capitulation, genuflection, scraping, submission; (adj) bowed, bent, fawning, submissive.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>delving:</strong> (n) inquest, probe, quest, research, inquiry, investigation.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>glisten:</strong> (n, v) gleam, sparkle, flash, glance, shimmer, glitter, glisten; (v) glimmer, beam, coruscate, glint.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>hurrying:</strong> (n) hastening, speed, quickening, rushing, early, speeding, speeding up, stepping up, amphetamine, forward, eager.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>politely:</strong> (adv) kindly, civilly, respectfully, properly, graciously, urbanely, gallantly, genteelly, refinedly, considerately.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>ANTONYMS:</strong> (adv) rudely, brusquely, discourteously, disrespectfully, uncooperatively, disagreeably.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>puzzled:</strong> (adj) bewildered, confused, baffled, nonplussed, doubtful, bemused, at a loss, curious, mystified, nonplused, dazed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>telegraph:</strong> (n) telegram, telegraphy, flagstaff, setup; (v) wire, broadcast, electrify, forecast, foreshadow, forewarn, telecommunicate.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
and his gold teeth glittered. "You get out your note book," he commanded. "You carry a little pad of paper in your pocket, don't you? I knew you did. Well, you set this down. I thought of it the other day. Let's take decay. Now what is decay? It's fire. It burns up wood and other things. You never thought of that? Of course not. This sidewalk here and this feed store, the trees down the street there—they're all on fire. They're burning up. Decay you see is always going on. It doesn't stop. Water and paint can't stop it. If a thing is iron, then what? It rusts, you see. That's fire, too. The world is on fire. Start your pieces in the paper that way. Just say in big letters 'The World Is On Fire.' That will make 'em look up. They'll say you're a smart one. I don't care. I don't envy you. I just snatched that idea out of the air. I would make a newspaper hum. You got to admit that."

Turning quickly, Joe Welling walked rapidly away. When he had taken several steps he stopped and looked back. "I'm going to stick to you," he said. "I'm going to make you a regular hummer. I should start a newspaper myself, that's what I should do. I'd be a marvel. Everybody knows that."

When George Willard had been for a year on the Winesburg Eagle, four things happened to Joe Welling. His mother died, he came to live at the New Willard House, he became involved in a love affair, and he organized the Winesburg Baseball Club.

Joe organized the baseball club because he wanted to be a coach and in that position he began to win the respect of his townsmen. "He is a wonder," they declared after Joe's team had whipped the team from Medina County. "He gets everybody working together. You just watch him."

Upon the baseball field Joe Welling stood by first base, his whole body quivering with excitement. In spite of themselves all the players watched him closely. The opposing pitcher became confused.

"Now! Now! Now! Now!" shouted the excited man. "Watch me! Watch me! Watch my fingers! Watch my hands! Watch my feet! Watch my eyes! Let's work together here! Watch me! In me you see all the movements of the game! Work with me! Work with me! Watch me! Watch me! Watch me!"

Thesaurus

| baseball: (n) hockey, ball game, ballcock, baseball game, football. | rustler, hustler, live man. |
| burns: (n) George Burns, Nathan Birnbaum, Robert Burns. | marvel: (n, v) wonder; (n) prodigy, curiosity, phenomenon, amazement, miracle, portent, marl, surprise, admiration; (v) admire. ANTONYMS: (v) disregard; (n) nightmare. |
| commanded: (adj) lawful. | opposing: (adj) conflicting, antagonistic, opponent, contrary, adverse, hostile, antithetical, anti, contradictory, rival; (prep) against. ANTONYMS: (adj) compatible, consistent, allied, accepting. |
| envy: (v) begudge, want; (n) enviousness, desire, heartburning, resentment, envies, heartburn, jealousy, hatred; (adj) jealous. ANTONYM: (n) generosity. | paint: (n, v) color, tint; (v) daub, coat, decorate, varnish, depict, enamel, lacquer, apply; (n) painting. |
| hummer: (n) bullet, heater, fastball, gage, ganja, grass, smoke, dope; (adj) | pitcher: (n) jar, ewer, mug, pot, hurler, creamer, container, pail, bucket, flagon, tankard. |
| | quivering: (adj, n) trembling, tremor, quaking, trepidation; (n) palpitation, quiver, vibration; (adj) flutter, quavering, shivering, tremulous. ANTONYM: (adj) steady. |
| | whipped: (v) whipt. |
With runners of the Winesburg team on bases, Joe Welling became as one inspired. Before they knew what had come over them, the base runners were watching the man, edging off the bases, advancing, retreating, held as by an invisible cord. The players of the opposing team also watched Joe. They were fascinated. For a moment they watched and then, as though to break a spell that hung over them, they began hurling the ball wildly about, and amid a series of fierce animal-like cries from the coach, the runners of the Winesburg team scampered home.

Joe Welling’s love affair set the town of Winesburg on edge. When it began everyone whispered and shook his head. When people tried to laugh, the laughter was forced and unnatural. Joe fell in love with Sarah King, a lean, sad-looking woman who lived with her father and brother in a brick house that stood opposite the gate leading to the Winesburg Cemetery.

The two Kings, Edward the father, and Tom the son, were not popular in Winesburg. They were called proud and dangerous. They had come to Winesburg from some place in the South and ran a cider mill on the Trunion Pike. Tom King was reported to have killed a man before he came to Winesburg. He was twenty-seven years old and rode about town on a grey pony. Also he had a long yellow mustache that dropped down over his teeth, and always carried a heavy, wicked-looking walking stick in his hand. Once he killed a dog with the stick. The dog belonged to Win Pawsey, the shoe merchant, and stood on the sidewalk wagging its tail. Tom King killed it with one blow. He was arrested and paid a fine of ten dollars.

Old Edward King was small of stature and when he passed people in the street laughed a queer unmirthful laugh. When he laughed he scratched his left elbow with his right hand. The sleeve of his coat was almost worn through from the habit. As he walked along the street, looking nervously about and laughing, he seemed more dangerous than his silent, fierce-looking son.

When Sarah King began walking out in the evening with Joe Welling, people shook their heads in alarm. She was tall and pale and had dark rings under her eyes. The couple looked ridiculous together. Under the trees they walked and

| advancing: (adj) progressive, moving forward, increasing, moving, processive, thriving, ongoing, aggressive; (n) advancement, progression, proceeding. | Thesaurus | normal, well. retreating: (n) flight; (adj) moving back. stature: (n) height, altitude, standing, tallness, prestige, figure, growth, status, quality, rank, greatness. unnatural: (adj) affected, artificial, grotesque, supernatural, forced, abnormal, eccentric, uncanny, stiffened, mannered, anomalous. ANTONYMS: (adj) natural, normal, real, unaffected, commonplace, genuine, sincere. |
| cider: (v) Brazil tea, ice water, claret; (n) inebriant, alcoholic beverage, hard cider, pomade, sicer, sider, alcohol, beverage. edging: (n) border, edge, brim, brink, lace, trimming, boundary, gallon, hem, list, frame. | fascinated: (adj) captivated, absorbed, gripped, engrossed, interested, attentive, preoccupied, entranced, attracted, enchanted, enthralled. ANTONYMS: (adj) indifferent, disinterested, disenchaned, detached. hurling: (adj) moving; (n) field game. queer: (adj) fantastic, odd, eccentric, funny, curious, gay, peculiar, strange, quaint, fishy, outlandish. ANTONYMS: (adj) conventional, |
Joe talked. His passionate eager protestations of love, heard coming out of the darkness by the cemetery wall, or from the deep shadows of the trees on the hill that ran up to the Fair Grounds from Waterworks Pond, were repeated in the stores. Men stood by the bar in the New Willard House laughing and talking of Joe’s courtship. After the laughter came the silence. The Winesburg baseball team, under his management, was winning game after game, and the town had begun to respect him. Sensing a tragedy, they waited, laughing nervously.

Late on a Saturday afternoon the meeting between Joe Welling and the two Kings, the anticipation of which had set the town on edge, took place in Joe Welling's room in the New Willard House. George Willard was a witness to the meeting. It came about in this way:

When the young reporter went to his room after the evening meal he saw Tom King and his father sitting in the half darkness in Joe's room. The son had the heavy walking stick in his hand and sat near the door. Old Edward King walked nervously about, scratching his left elbow with his right hand. The hallways were empty and silent.

George Willard went to his own room and sat down at his desk. He tried to write but his hand trembled so that he could not hold the pen. He also walked nervously up and down. Like the rest of the town of Winesburg he was perplexed and knew not what to do.

It was seven-thirty and fast growing dark when Joe Welling came along the station platform toward the New Willard House. In his arms he held a bundle of weeds and grasses. In spite of the terror that made his body shake, George Willard was amused at the sight of the small spry figure holding the grasses and half running along the platform.

Shaking with fright and anxiety, the young reporter lurked in the hallway outside the door of the room in which Joe Welling talked to the two Kings. There had been an oath, the nervous giggle of old Edward King, and then silence. Now the voice of Joe Welling, sharp and clear, broke forth. George Willard began to laugh. He understood. As he had swept all men before him, so now Joe

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>amused: (adj) amusing, smiling, tickled pink, pleased, diverted.</th>
<th>prayer, entreaty, gallantry, addresses, cause, affection.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>bundle: (n, v) pack, cluster, clump, wad; (n) sheaf, pile, batch, stack, package, group, heap. ANTONYMS: (v) scatter, separate, disperse, divide.</td>
<td>giggle: (n, v) laugh, chuckle, titter, twitter, guffaw, gurgle, snort, hoot; (v) cackle, snicker, snigger.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cemetery: (n) graveyard, tomb, burial ground, burying ground, churchyard, necropolis, burial site, resting place, site, burial place, grave.</td>
<td>nervously: (adv) edgily, anxiously, timidity, worriedly, uneasily, restlessly, timorously, skittishly, excitedly, neurotically, apprehensively. ANTONYMS: (adv) confidently, boldly, fearlessly, unconcernedly, nonchalantly, trustingly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>courtship: (n) courting, wooing, love, bundling, the soft impeachment,</td>
<td>oath: (n) expletive, malediction, imprecation, promise, affidavit, cuss, swearing, pledge, assurance, asseveration; (v) swear.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>----------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>platform: (n) dais, stand, stage, rostrum, quay, pulpit, plan, landing, ambo; (adj, n) floor; (n, v) program.</td>
<td>spry: (adj) quick, lively, active, agile, nimble, energetic, sprightly, frisky, prompt, ready, alert. ANTONYMS: (adj) inactive, sluggish, slow.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Welling was carrying the two men in the room off their feet with a tidal wave of words. The listener in the hall walked up and down, lost in amazement.

Inside the room Joe Welling had paid no attention to the grumbled threat of Tom King. Absorbed in an idea he closed the door and, lighting a lamp, spread the handful of weeds and grasses upon the floor. "I've got something here," he announced solemnly. "I was going to tell George Willard about it, let him make a piece out of it for the paper. I'm glad you're here. I wish Sarah were here also. I've been going to come to your house and tell you of some of my ideas. They're interesting. Sarah wouldn't let me. She said we'd quarrel. That's foolish."

Running up and down before the two perplexed men, Joe Welling began to explain. "Don't you make a mistake now," he cried. "This is something big." His voice was shrill with excitement. "You just follow me, you'll be interested. I know you will. Suppose this—suppose all of the wheat, the corn, the oats, the peas, the potatoes, were all by some miracle swept away. Now here we are, you see, in this county. There is a high fence built all around us. We'll suppose that. No one can get over the fence and all the fruits of the earth are destroyed, nothing left but these wild things, these grasses. Would we be done for? I ask you that. Would we be done for?" Again Tom King growled and for a moment there was silence in the room. Then again Joe plunged into the exposition of his idea. "Things would go hard for a time. I admit that. I've got to admit that. No getting around it. More than one fat stomach would cave in. But they couldn't down us. I should say not."

Tom King laughed good naturedly and the shivery, nervous laugh of Edward King rang through the house. Joe Welling hurried on. "We'd begin, you see, to breed up new vegetables and fruits. Soon we'd regain all we had lost. Mind, I don't say the new things would be the same as the old. They wouldn't. Maybe they'd be better, maybe not so good. That's interesting, eh? You can think about that. It starts your mind working, now don't it?"

In the room there was silence and then again old Edward King laughed nervously. "Say, I wish Sarah was here," cried Joe Welling. "Let's go up to your house. I want to tell her of this."

---

**The Thesaurus**

- **cave**: (n) lair, hole, grotto, hollow, cove, den, cell, grot, nest; (v) undermine, calve. **ANTONYMS**: (n) hump; (v) withstand.
- **exposition**: (n) comment, exhibition, show, explanation, elucidation, clarification, exhibit, description, demonstration, dissertation, fair.
- **fruits**: (n) revenue.
- **listener**: (n, v) auditor; (n) eavesdropper, audience, observer, perceiver, hearken, attender.
- **oats**: (n) Avena, grain, millet, cereal, cereal grass, common oats, genus Avena, Haver, holder, maize, buckwheat.
- **peas**: (n) beans, bean, bills.
- **potatoes**: (n) root crop.
- **regain**: (v) retrieve, recoup, recuperate, reclaim, recapture, redeem, get, discover, feel, recall, get back.
- **shivery**: (adj) fragile, cold, crumbly, frangible, friable, frail, scarey, scary, gimcrack, chilling, brash.
- **solemnly**: (adv) earnestly, gravely, majestically, stately, staidly, thoughtfully, soberly, formally, ceremoniously, importantly. **ANTONYMS**: (adv) cheerfully, flippantly.
- **tidal**: (adj) flowing.
- **wheat**: (n) corn, spelt, bulgur, emmer, hard wheat, maize, bulghur, wheat berry, soft wheat, food grain, Indian corn.
There was a scraping of chairs in the room. It was then that George Willard retreated to his own room. Leaning out at the window he saw Joe Welling going along the street with the two Kings. Tom King was forced to take extraordinary long strides to keep pace with the little man. As he strode along, he leaned over, listening—absorbed, fascinated. Joe Welling again talked excitedly. "Take milkweed now," he cried. "A lot might be done with milkweed, eh? It's almost unbelievable. I want you to think about it. I want you two to think about it. There would be a new vegetable kingdom you see. It's interesting, eh? It's an idea. Wait till you see Sarah, she'll get the idea. She'll be interested. Sarah is always interested in ideas. You can't be too smart for Sarah, now can you? Of course you can't. You know that."

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>chairs: (n) seats.</th>
<th>swallowedort.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>leaned: (v) erudite, lettered; (adj) tilted, inclined, educated.</td>
<td>retreated: (adj) withdrawn, people.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>leaning: (adj, n) bent, disposition, partiality; (n) propensity, bias, tendency, incline, lean; (adj) tilted, canted, inclined. ANTONYMS: (n) antipathy, dislike; (adj) upright.</td>
<td>smart: (adj, n) sharp, quick, bright; (n, v) pain; (adj) shrewd, crafty, sly, dapper, prompt, astute, intelligent. ANTONYMS: (adj) stupid, scruffy, unkempt, dim, shabby, slow, naive, unattractive, unemotional, unattractive, thick.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>milkweed: (n) chiggerflower, Sonchus oleraceus, Asclepias, blood flower, butterfly weed, genus Asclepias, horsetail milkweed, milk thistle.</td>
<td>unbelievable: (adj) improbable, implausible, unlikely, inconceivable, fabulous, impossible, unthinkable, marvelous, marvellous, tall; (adj, v) staggering. ANTONYMS: (adj) credible, plausible, believable, mundane, ordinary, real, conceivable, unremarkable, truthful, sensible, probable.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vegetable: (adj, n) vegetal; (n) plant, earthnut, fennel, pumpkin, rhubarb, gumbo, truffle, artichoke, cucumber, celery. ANTONYM: (adj) mineral.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Alice Hindman, a woman of twenty-seven when George Willard was a mere boy, had lived in Winesburg all her life. She clerked in Winney’s Dry Goods Store and lived with her mother, who had married a second husband.

Alice’s step-father was a carriage painter, and given to drink. His story is an odd one. It will be worth telling some day.

At twenty-seven Alice was tall and somewhat slight. Her head was large and overshadowed her body. Her shoulders were a little stooped and her hair and eyes brown. She was very quiet but beneath a placid exterior a continual ferment went on.

When she was a girl of sixteen and before she began to work in the store, Alice had an affair with a young man. The young man, named Ned Currie, was older than Alice. He, like George Willard, was employed on the Winesburg Eagle and for a long time he went to see Alice almost every evening. Together the two walked under the trees through the streets of the town and talked of what they would do with their lives. Alice was then a very pretty girl and Ned Currie took her into his arms and kissed her. He became excited and said things he did not intend to say and Alice, betrayed by her desire to have something beautiful come into her rather narrow life, also grew excited. She also talked. The outer crust of her life, all of her natural diffidence and reserve, was tom

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>continual: (adj, adv) constant; (adj) ceaseless, incessant, endless, continuous, frequent, everlasting, uninterrupted, perpetual, unrelenting, perennial. ANTONYMS: (adj) sporadic, temporary, occasional, finite, inconstant, infrequent, ending, ceasing, halting, rare, acute.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>crust: (n) skin, peel, bark, cheekiness, gall, impertinence, covering, shell, cortex, coating, encrustation.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>diffidence: (n) reserve, modesty,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shyness, pudency, coyness, timorousness, doubt, humility, timidity, uncertainty, constraint. ANTONYMS: (n) approachability, arrogance, security, brashness.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>exterior: (adj, n) outside, surface, outward; (n) appearance, skin, front; (adj) external, superficial, outlying, outer, outdoor. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) interior, inside; (adj) inner, internal, intrinsic, middle, deep.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>placid: (adj) calm, composed,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>easygoing, equable, gentle, quiet, pacific, tranquil, cool, peaceable; (adj, v) peaceful. ANTONYMS: (adj) rough, energetic, stormy, frenetic, excitable, agitated, unstable, bothered, harsh, boisterous.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sixteen: (n) large integer.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stooped: (adj) hunched, stoop, stooping, crooked, bended, not straight, inclined, not erect, arched, asymmetrical, droopy.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>went: (v) walked, proceeded.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
away and she gave herself over to the emotions of love. When, late in the fall of her sixteenth year, Ned Currie went away to Cleveland where he hoped to get a place on a city newspaper and rise in the world, she wanted to go with him. With a trembling voice she told him what was in her mind. "I will work and you can work," she said. "I do not want to harness you to a needless expense that will prevent your making progress. Don't marry me now. We will get along without that and we can be together. Even though we live in the same house no one will say anything. In the city we will be unknown and people will pay no attention to us."

Ned Currie was puzzled by the determination and abandon of his sweetheart and was also deeply touched. He had wanted the girl to become his mistress but changed his mind. He wanted to protect and care for her. "You don't know what you're talking about," he said sharply; "you may be sure I'll let you do no such thing. As soon as I get a good job I'll come back. For the present you'll have to stay here. It's the only thing we can do."

On the evening before he left Winesburg to take up his new life in the city, Ned Currie went to call on Alice. They walked about through the streets for an hour and then got a rig from Wesley Moyer's livery and went for a drive in the country. The moon came up and they found themselves unable to talk. In his sadness the young man forgot the resolutions he had made regarding his conduct with the girl.

They got out of the buggy at a place where a long meadow ran down to the bank of Wine Creek and there in the dim light became lovers. When at midnight they returned to town they were both glad. It did not seem to them that anything that could happen in the future could blot out the wonder and beauty of the thing that had happened. "Now we will have to stick to each other, whatever happens we will have to do that," Ned Currie said as he left the girl at her father's door.

The young newspaper man did not succeed in getting a place on a Cleveland paper and went west to Chicago. For a time he was lonely and wrote to Alice almost every day. Then he was caught up by the life of the city; he began to

| blot: (n, v) spot, blemish, smudge, mark, slur, taint, shame; (v) tarnish, blob; (n) blotch; (adj, n) fault. ANTONYMS: (v) dampen, grace, soak, wet, beautify, improve, enhance. | complexity, legal transfer, color, hue, dye, bailment. |
| harness: (adj, n) strap, tether; (n, v) yoke, rein, couple, check; (adj, v) hitch; (v) wear, equip, limit, use. ANTONYM: (v) undo. | needless: (adj, v) unnecessary, superfluous; (adj) futile, dispensable, bootless, excessive, preventable, meaningless, pointless, wanton, unavailing. ANTONYMS: (adj) essential, worthwhile, inevitable, justifiable. |
| livery: (adj) liverish, bilious; (n) clothing, accouterment, uniform, complexion, legal transfer, color, hue, dye, bailment. | sadness: (n, v) melancholy, despondency; (adj, n) grief, distress; (n) misery, sorrow, desolation, regret, gloom, mourning, affliction. ANTONYMS: (n) joy, amusement, cheerfulness, laughter, contentment, comfort, cheer, hopefulness. |

sweetheart: (n) dear, girl, darling, mistress, flame, beloved, boyfriend, love, steady; (adj) beau, admirer. ANTONYMS: (n) foe, enemy.
make friends and found new interests in life. In Chicago he boarded at a house where there were several women. One of them attracted his attention and he forgot Alice in Winesburg. At the end of a year he had stopped writing letters, and only once in a long time, when he was lonely or when he went into one of the city parks and saw the moon shining on the grass as it had shone that night on the meadow by Wine Creek, did he think of her at all.

In Winesburg the girl who had been loved grew to be a woman. When she was twenty-two years old her father, who owned a harness repair shop, died suddenly. The harness maker was an old soldier, and after a few months his wife received a widow's pension. She used the first money she got to buy a loom and became a weaver of carpets, and Alice got a place in Winney’s store. For a number of years nothing could have induced her to believe that Ned Currie would not in the end return to her.

She was glad to be employed because the daily round of toil in the store made the time of waiting seem less long and uninteresting. She began to save money, thinking that when she had saved two or three hundred dollars she would follow her lover to the city and try if her presence would not win back his affections.

Alice did not blame Ned Currie for what had happened in the moonlight in the field, but felt that she could never marry another man. To her the thought of giving to another what she still felt could belong only to Ned seemed monstrous. When other young men tried to attract her attention she would have nothing to do with them. "I am his wife and shall remain his wife whether he comes back or not," she whispered to herself, and for all of her willingness to support herself could not have understood the growing modern idea of a woman’s owning herself and giving and taking for her own ends in life.

Alice worked in the dry goods store from eight in the morning until six at night and on three evenings a week went back to the store to stay from seven until nine. As time passed and she became more and more lonely she began to practice the devices common to lonely people. When at night she went upstairs into her own room she knelt on the floor to pray and in her prayers whispered

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>affection: (n) bosom.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>devices: (n) device, tactics, strategy, plans.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>loom: (v) appear, threaten, emerge, imped, overshadow, rise, menace, bulk large, hulk, hover; (adj, v) lower.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>maker: (n) creator, manufacturer, author, architect, builder, producer, inventor, constructor, father, generator, designer.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>monstrous: (adj) huge, atrocious,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>heinous, monster, immense, gigantic, grievous, ugly, flagitious, dreadful; (adj, v) grotesque. ANTONYMS: (adj) tiny, minute, beautiful, good, small, lovely, attractive.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>moonlight: (adj, n) moonshine; (n) moonbeam, moonglade, occupation, lunation, lunar month, labor; (n, v) work; (v) pilfer, do work; (adj) moonshiny.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>owning: (n) admission, avowal, confession, courteous recognition,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>acknowledgment.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>parks: (n) Parkes, Rosa Parks, fowl for decorative purposes in aviaries.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shining: (adj, v) brilliant; (adj) lustrous, radiant, glossy, luminous, glorious, glowing; (adj, n) lucid, resplendent, clear; (v) shine. ANTONYMS: (adj) dull, pale, blemished.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weaver: (n) avadavat, Baya, ricebird, amadavat, oscine, weaver finch, tissue, texture, textile fabric, weaverbird, oscine bird.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
things she wanted to say to her lover. She became attached to inanimate objects, and because it was her own, could not bare to have anyone touch the furniture of her room. The trick of saving money, begun for a purpose, was carried on after the scheme of going to the city to find Ned Currie had been given up. It became a fixed habit, and when she needed new clothes she did not get them. Sometimes on rainy afternoons in the store she got out her bank book and, letting it lie open before her, spent hours dreaming impossible dreams of saving money enough so that the interest would support both herself and her future husband.

"Ned always liked to travel about," she thought. "I'll give him the chance. Some day when we are married and I can save both his money and my own, we will be rich. Then we can travel together all over the world."

In the dry goods store weeks ran into months and months into years as Alice waited and dreamed of her lover's return. Her employer, a grey old man with false teeth and a thin grey mustache that drooped down over his mouth, was not given to conversation, and sometimes, on rainy days and in the winter when a storm raged in Main Street, long hours passed when no customers came in. Alice arranged and rearranged the stock. She stood near the front window where she could look down the deserted street and thought of the evenings when she had walked with Ned Currie and of what he had had said. "We will have to stick to each other now." The words echoed and re-echoed through the mind of the maturing woman. Tears came into her eyes. Sometimes when her employer had gone out and she was alone in the store she put her head on the counter and wept. "Oh, Ned, I am waiting," she whispered over and over, and all the time the creeping fear that he would never come back grew stronger within her.

In the spring when the rains have passed and before the long hot days of summer have come, the country about Winesburg is delightful. The town lies in the midst of open fields, but beyond the fields are pleasant patches of woodlands. In the wooded places are many little cloistered nooks, quiet places where lovers go to sit on Sunday afternoons. Through the trees they look out

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>cloistered</strong>: (adj) secluded, solitary, claustral, isolated, recluse, cloisteral, conventual, monastic, monastical, private, sequestered. ANTONYM: public, conspicuous, open.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>customers</strong>: (n) trade.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>deserted</strong>: (adj) desert, solitary, empty, lonely, isolated, forsaken, lonesome, desolate, bleak, vacant; (adj, v) forlorn. ANTONYM: occupied, packed, crowded, mobbed, populated, populous, overcrowded.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dreaming</strong>: (n) reverie, ambition, nightmare, conception, castle in the air; (adj) absent-minded, asleep, visionary, vacant, wistful, rapt.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>inanimate</strong>: (adj) defunct, dull, breathless, inorganic, inactive, lifeless, examine, deceased, extinct, unconscious, spiritless. ANTONYM: living, animate, spirited.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>maturing</strong>: (adj) growing, budding, green, payable; (n) maturation, maturerment, development, growth, ripening, firing range, biological process.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>midst</strong>: (adj, n) middle; (adv) mid, between; (prep) among, amid; (n) core, center, thick, interior, heart, waist.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>rains</strong>: (n) wet.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>rainy</strong>: (adj) moist, pluvial, damp, pluvious, stormy, juicy, dirty, soppy, raining, drizzly; (adj, v) showery. ANTONYM: pleasant.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>woodlands</strong>: (n) country.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
across the fields and see farmers at work about the barns or people driving up and down on the roads. In the town bells ring and occasionally a train passes, looking like a toy thing in the distance.

For several years after Ned Currie went away Alice did not go into the wood with the other young people on Sunday, but one day after he had been gone for two or three years and when her loneliness seemed unbearable, she put on her best dress and set out. Finding a little sheltered place from which she could see the town and a long stretch of the fields, she sat down. Fear of age and ineffectuality took possession of her. She could not sit still, and arose. As she stood looking out over the land something, perhaps the thought of never ceasing life as it expresses itself in the flow of the seasons, fixed her mind on the passing years. With a shiver of dread, she realized that for her the beauty and freshness of youth had passed. For the first time she felt that she had been cheated. She did not blame Ned Currie and did not know what to blame. Sadness swept over her. Dropping to her knees, she tried to pray, but instead of prayers words of protest came to her lips. "It is not going to come to me. I will never find happiness. Why do I tell myself lies?" she cried, and an odd sense of relief came with this, her first bold attempt to face the fear that had become a part of her everyday life.

In the year when Alice Hindman became twenty-five two things happened to disturb the dull uneventfulness of her days. Her mother married Bush Milton, the carriage painter of Winesburg, and she herself became a member of the Winesburg Methodist Church. Alice joined the church because she had become frightened by the loneliness of her position in life. Her mother's second marriage had emphasized her isolation. "I am becoming old and queer. If Ned comes he will not want me. In the city where he is living men are perpetually young. There is so much going on that they do not have time to grow old," she told herself with a grim little smile, and went resolutely about the business of becoming acquainted with people. Every Thursday evening when the store had closed she went to a prayer meeting in the basement of the church and on

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>acquainted: (adj) knowledgeable, informed, aware, cognizant, conversant, hand and glove, intimate, thick; (adv) abreast; (n) inform, acquaint.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ceasing: (n) stopping, subsidence.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cheated: (adj) embittered, resentful.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>emphasized: (adj) accentuated, accented, stressed, emphatic.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freshness: (adj) coolness; (n) impertinence, gall, greenness, impudence, insolence, newness, viridity, originality, crust, crispness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ineffectuality: (n) impotence, uselessness, emptiness, futility, worthlessness, pointlessness, ineffectualness, impotency.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cheated: (adj) eternally, everlastingly, always, incessantly, continually, endlessly, permanently, unceasingly, ceaselessly, ever; (adv) forever. ANTONYMS: (adv) erratically, sporadically.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>perpetually: (adv) determinedly, decidedly, steadfastly, decisively, unalteringly, boldly, steadily, stubbornly, definitely, resolvedly, unwaveringly. ANTONYMS: (adv) irresolutely, indecisively, uncertainly, feebly, hesitantly, aimlessly.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sunday evening attended a meeting of an organization called The Epworth League.

When Will Hurley, a middle-aged man who clerked in a drug store and who also belonged to the church, offered to walk home with her she did not protest. "Of course I will not let him make a practice of being with me, but if he comes to see me once in a long time there can be no harm in that," she told herself, still determined in her loyalty to Ned Currie.

Without realizing what was happening, Alice was trying feebly at first, but with growing determination, to get a new hold upon life. Beside the drug clerk she walked in silence, but sometimes in the darkness as they went stolidly along she put out her hand and touched softly the folds of his coat. When he left her at the gate before her mother's house she did not go indoors, but stood for a moment by the door. She wanted to call to the drug clerk, to ask him to sit with her in the darkness on the porch before the house, but was afraid he would not understand. "It is not him that I want," she told herself; "I want to avoid being so much alone. If I am not careful I will grow unaccustomed to being with people."

During the early fall of her twenty-seventh year a passionate restlessness took possession of Alice. She could not bear to be in the company of the drug clerk, and when, in the evening, he came to walk with her she sent him away. Her mind became intensely active and when, weary from the long hours of standing behind the counter in the store, she went home and crawled into bed, she could not sleep. With staring eyes she looked into the darkness. Her imagination, like a child awakened from long sleep, played about the room. Deep within her there was something that would not be cheated by fantasies and that demanded some definite answer from life.

Alice took a pillow into her arms and held it tightly against her breasts. Getting out of bed, she arranged a blanket so that in the darkness it looked like a form lying between the sheets and, kneeling beside the bed, she caressed it, whispering words over and over, like a refrain. "Why doesn't something happen? Why am I left here alone?" she muttered. Although she sometimes thought of Ned Currie, she no longer depended on him. Her desire had grown.

### Thesaurus

| **awakened:** (adj) excited, aroused, awakens, awoke, interested. |
| **feebly:** (adv) faintly, unenthusiastically, dimly, hopelessly, unproductively, unpersuasively, unconvincingly, uncertainly, reluctantly, powerlessly, insipidly. |
| **ANTONYMS:** (adv) robustly, confidently, domineeringly, vehemently, stubbornly, strongly, effectively, convincingly, competently, admirably. |
| **refrain:** (v) desist, cease, fast, avoid, leave off, withhold, stop, spare; (adj, v) forbear; (n) chorus, hold. |
| **ANTONYMS:** (v) participate, act, consume, persist. |
| **stolidly:** (adv) stupidly, phlegmatically, phlegmatically, doltishly, dully, bovinely, obtusely, heavily, bluntly, firmly, unintelligently. |
| **unaccustomed:** (adj) new, strange, unusual, inexperienced, unseasoned, unacquainted, uncustomary, rare, unfamiliar, unwonted; (adj, v) untrained. |

**ANTONYMS:** (v) participate, act, consume, persist. |

**whispering:** (n) whisper, murmur, susurration, rustle, report, stage whisper; (adj, n) rustling; (adj) susurrant, tranquil, hoarse, susurous.
vague. She did not want Ned Currie or any other man. She wanted to be loved,
to have something answer the call that was growing louder and louder within
her.

And then one night when it rained Alice had an adventure. It frightened and
confused her. She had come home from the store at nine and found the house
empty. Bush Milton had gone off to town and her mother to the house of a
neighbor. Alice went upstairs to her room and undressed in the darkness. For a
moment she stood by the window hearing the rain beat against the glass and
then a strange desire took possession of her. Without stopping to think of what
she intended to do, she ran downstairs through the dark house and out into the
rain. As she stood on the little grass plot before the house and felt the cold rain
on her body a mad desire to run naked through the streets took possession of
her.

She thought that the rain would have some creative and wonderful effect on
her body. Not for years had she felt so full of youth and courage. She wanted to
leap and run, to cry out, to find some other lonely human and embrace him. On
the brick sidewalk before the house a man stumbled homeward. Alice started to
run. A wild, desperate mood took possession of her. "What do I care who it is.
He is alone, and I will go to him," she thought; and then without stopping to
consider the possible result of her madness, called softly. "Wait!" she cried.
"Don't go away. Whoever you are, you must wait."

The man on the sidewalk stopped and stood listening. He was an old man
and somewhat deaf. Putting his hand to his mouth, he shouted. "What? What
say?" he called.

Alice dropped to the ground and lay trembling. She was so frightened at the
thought of what she had done that when the man had gone on his way she did
not dare get to her feet, but crawled on hands and knees through the grass to the
house. When she got to her own room she bolted the door and drew her
dressing table across the doorway. Her body shook as with a chill and her hands
trembled so that she had difficulty getting into her nightdress. When she got
into bed she buried her face in the pillow and wept brokenheartedly. "What is

| Thesaurus | bolted: (adj) barred, Bolten, secured, firm, barricaded, blockaded, bolted attachment, fast, fastened, latched, tight. | (n) warmth, warmness; (v) encourage, hearten, inspirit, thaw; (adj) hot, gregarious, friendly, sociable. |
|          | brokenheartedly: (adv) disconsolately, despondently, wretchedly, desolately, despairingly, heartsickly, mournfully. | drew: (n) move, John Drew. |
|          | chill: (adj, v) cool; (adj, n) cold; (adj) bleak, icy, chilly, frosty, depressing; (v) freeze, dispirit, damp; (n) coolness. ANTONYMS: (adj, v) warm; | homeward: (adj) oriented, orientated. |
|          | madness: (n) frenzy, insanity, lunacy, idiocy, folly, delirium, insaneness; (adj, n) furor, rage, desperation, furore. ANTONYMS: (n) sense, calmness, order. | nightdress: (n) nightclothes, nightie, nightwear, nightshirt, pajamas, night robe, lingerie, night clothes. |
|          | undressed: (adj) naked, unclad, unclead, bare, raw, stripped, unattired, unapparelled, crude, rough, disrobed. ANTONYMS: (adj) covered, decent. | pillow: (v) rest, breathe, lie, not move; (adj) wadding; (n) throw pillow, Wanger, bed pillow, feather bed, long pillow, padding. |
the matter with me? I will do something dreadful if I am not careful," she thought, and turning her face to the wall, began trying to force herself to face bravely the fact that many people must live and die alone, even in Winesburg.
If you have lived in cities and have walked in the park on a summer afternoon, you have perhaps seen, blinking in a corner of his iron cage, a huge, grotesque kind of monkey, a creature with ugly, sagging, hairless skin below his eyes and a bright purple underbody. This monkey is a true monster. In the completeness of his ugliness he achieved a kind of perverted beauty. Children stopping before the cage are fascinated, men turn away with an air of disgust, and women linger for a moment, trying perhaps to remember which one of their male acquaintances the thing in some faint way resembles.

Had you been in the earlier years of your life a citizen of the village of Winesburg, Ohio, there would have been for you no mystery in regard to the beast in his cage. "It is like Wash Williams," you would have said. "As he sits in the corner there, the beast is exactly like old Wash sitting on the grass in the station yard on a summer evening after he has closed his office for the night."

Wash Williams, the telegraph operator of Winesburg, was the ugliest thing in town. His girth was immense, his neck thin, his legs feeble. He was dirty. Everything about him was unclean. Even the whites of his eyes looked soiled.

I go too fast. Not everything about Wash was unclean. He took care of his hands. His fingers were fat, but there was something sensitive and shapely in the hand that lay on the table by the instrument in the telegraph office. In his

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>girth: (n) width, belt, circumference, fatness, bellyband; (n, v) cinch; (v) begird, girdle, gird, encircle, enclose.</th>
<th>baggy, hanging, limp, flagging, lifeless, floppy; (n) sag, dropping. ANTONYMS: (adj) taut, firm, upright, tight.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>hairless: (adj) tonsured, glabrous, shorn, balding, smooth, beardless, depilous, depilated.</td>
<td>shapely: (adj) symmetrical, comely, graceful, neat, fit, curvaceous, slim, pleasing, busty, seemly, beautiful. ANTONYMS: (adj) straight, missshapen, unshapely.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>sagging: (adj) drooping, flabby, slack,</td>
<td>ugliness: (n) eyesore, offensiveness, hideousness, garishness, gaudiness, grotesqueness, grotesquery, repulsiveness, homeliness, unsightliness; (adj, n) unpleasantness. ANTONYMS: (n) beauty, attractiveness, pleasantness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>unclean: (adj) foul, impure, nasty, dirty, grubby, muddy, squalid, grimy, sordid, dingy, soiled. ANTONYMS: (adj) clean, hygienic, pure, uncontaminated.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>underbody: (n) underbelly, lower side, belly, abdomen, stomach.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>whites: (n) thirds.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
youth Wash Williams had been called the best telegraph operator in the state, and in spite of his degradation to the obscure office at Winesburg, he was still proud of his ability.

Wash Williams did not associate with the men of the town in which he lived. "I'll have nothing to do with them," he said, looking with bleary eyes at the men who walked along the station platform past the telegraph office. Up along Main Street he went in the evening to Ed Griffith's saloon, and after drinking unbelievable quantities of beer staggered off to his room in the New Willard House and to his bed for the night.

Wash Williams was a man of courage. A thing had happened to him that made him hate life, and he hated it wholeheartedly, with the abandon of a poet. First of all, he hated women. "Bitches," he called them. His feeling toward men was somewhat different. He pitied them. "Does not every man let his life be managed for him by some bitch or another?" he asked.

In Winesburg no attention was paid to Wash Williams and his hatred of his fellows. Once Mrs. White, the banker's wife, complained to the telegraph company, saying that the office in Winesburg was dirty and smelled abominably, but nothing came of her complaint. Here and there a man respected the operator. Instinctively the man felt in him a glowing resentment of something he had not the courage to resent. When Wash walked through the streets such a one had an instinct to pay him homage, to raise his hat or to bow before him. The superintendent who had supervision over the telegraph operators on the railroad that went through Winesburg felt that way. He had put Wash into the obscure office at Winesburg to avoid discharging him, and he meant to keep him there. When he received the letter of complaint from the banker's wife, he tore it up and laughed unpleasantly. For some reason he thought of his own wife as he tore up the letter.

Wash Williams once had a wife. When he was still a young man he married a woman at Dayton, Ohio. The woman was tall and slender and had blue eyes and yellow hair. Wash was himself a comely youth. He loved the woman with a love as absorbing as the hatred he later felt for all women.

**Thesaurus**

| abominable: (adv) atrociously, awfully, terribly, repulsively, badly, frightfully, awful, sadly, hideously, sickeningly, rottenly. |
| absorbing: (adj) fascinating, engrossing, charming, enthralling, gripping, captivating, riveting, absorbent, attractive, readable; (adj, v) exciting. ANTONYMS: (adj) dull, irksome, tedious, repellent, uninteresting. |
| bleary: (adj) misty, blear, fuzzy, blurry, filmy, vague, foggy, dim, muzzy, blurred, indistinct. |
| discharging: (n) unloading, discharge, fulfillment, acquittal; (v) unload. |
| homage: (n) allegiance, obeisance, fealty, accolade, honor, loyalty, worship, veneration, deference, devotion, compliment. |
| quantities: (n) quantity. |
| resent: (v) resentful, envy, grudge, begrudge, embittered, angry, abhor, take offense, take umbrage, take exception, loathe. ANTONYMS: (v) welcome, wish, accept. |
| tore: (v) tare; (n) moulding, molding. |
| unpleasantly: (adv) distastefully, disagreeably, rudely, obnoxiously, bitterly, painfully, awfully, troublesomely, offensively, hardly, disappointingly. ANTONYMS: (adv) delightfully, agreeably, kindly, politely, graciously, attractively, sweetly, well, humbly. |
In all of Winesburg there was but one person who knew the story of the thing that had made ugly the person and the character of Wash Williams. He once told the story to George Willard and the telling of the tale came about in this way:

George Willard went one evening to walk with Belle Carpenter, a trimmer of women's hats who worked in a millinery shop kept by Mrs. Kate McHugh. The young man was not in love with the woman, who, in fact, had a suitor who worked as bartender in Ed Griffith's saloon, but as they walked about under the trees they occasionally embraced. The night and their own thoughts had aroused something in them. As they were returning to Main Street they passed the little lawn beside the railroad station and saw Wash Williams apparently asleep on the grass beneath a tree. On the next evening the operator and George Willard walked out together. Down the railroad they went and sat on a pile of decaying railroad ties beside the tracks. It was then that the operator told the young reporter his story of hate.

Perhaps a dozen times George Willard and the strange, shapeless man who lived at his father's hotel had been on the point of talking. The young man looked at the hideous, leering face staring about the hotel dining room and was consumed with curiosity. Something he saw lurking in the staring eyes told him that the man who had nothing to say to others had nevertheless something to say to him. On the pile of railroad ties on the summer evening, he waited expectantly. When the operator remained silent and seemed to have changed his mind about talking, he tried to make conversation. "Were you ever married, Mr. Williams?" he began. "I suppose you were and your wife is dead, is that it?"

Wash Williams spat forth a succession of vile oaths. "Yes, she is dead," he agreed. "She is dead as all women are dead. She is a living-dead thing, walking in the sight of men and making the earth foul by her presence." Staring into the boy's eyes, the man became purple with rage. "Don't have fool notions in your head," he commanded. "My wife, she is dead; yes, surely. I tell you, all women are dead, my mother, your mother, that tall dark woman who works in the millinery store and with whom I saw you walking about yesterday—all of them, they are all dead. I tell you there is something rotten about them. I was married,
sure. My wife was dead before she married me, she was a foul thing come out a woman more foul. She was a thing sent to make life unbearable to me. I was a fool, do you see, as you are now, and so I married this woman. I would like to see men a little begin to understand women. They are sent to prevent men making the world worth while. It is a trick in Nature. Ugh! They are creeping, crawling, squirming things, they with their soft hands and their blue eyes. The sight of a woman sickens me. Why I don't kill every woman I see I don't know."

Half frightened and yet fascinated by the light burning in the eyes of the hideous old man, George Willard listened, a fi re with curiosity. Darkness came on and he leaned forward trying to see the face of the man who talked. When, in the gathering darkness, he could no longer see the purple, bloated face and the burning eyes, a curious fancy came to him. Wash Williams talked in low even tones that made his words seem the more terrible. In the darkness the young reporter found himself imagining that he sat on the railroad ties beside a comely young man with black hair and black shining eyes. There was something almost beautiful in the voice of Wash Williams, the hideous, telling his story of hate.

The telegraph operator of Winesburg, sitting in the darkness on the railroad ties, had become a poet. Hatred had raised him to that elevation. "It is because I saw you kissing the lips of that Belle Carpenter that I tell you my story," he said. "What happened to me may next happen to you. I want to put you on your guard. Already you may be having dreams in your head. I want to destroy them."

Wash Williams began telling the story of his married life with the tall blonde girl with the blue eyes whom he had met when he was a young operator at Dayton, Ohio. Here and there his story was touched with moments of beauty intermingled with strings of vile curses. The operator had married the daughter of a dentist who was the youngest of three sisters. On his marriage day, because of his ability, he was promoted to a position as dispatcher at an increased salary and sent to an office at Columbus, Ohio. There he settled down with his young wife and began buying a house on the installment plan.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>bloated</strong> (adj) swollen, inflated, distended, turgid, proud, supercilious, haughty, puffed, pompous, tumescent, tumid.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>crawling</strong> (adj, n) creeping; (n) creep, itch; (adj) slow, teeming, thick, swarming, reptant, populous, packed, moving.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>curses</strong> (n) abuse.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dentist</strong> (n) dental surgeon, endodontist, exodontist, orthodontist, tooth doctor, toothdrawer.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dispatcher</strong> (n) sender, flight operations officer, crank, messenger, traffic controller, starter, courier, train dispatcher. ANTONYM: (n) recipient.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>hideous</strong> (adj) dreadful, frightful, fearful, ghastly, horrid, ugly, repulsive, lurid, horrible, grisly, grim. ANTONYMS: (adj) lovely, pleasant, beautiful, wonderful.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>imagining</strong> (n) conception, daydream, fantasy, opinion; (v) imagine; (adj) imaginant.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>installment</strong> (n) episode, deposit, installing, portion, segment, share, fascicle, instalment, part, section, cliffhanger.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>intermingled</strong> (adj) amalgamated, integrated, coalesced, blended, incorporated, assorted, consolidated, incorporate, amalgamate, fused.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>squirming</strong> (adj) wiggling, sinuate, moving, sinuous, twisting, writhing, wiggly, wriggly.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The young telegraph operator was madly in love. With a kind of religious fervor he had managed to go through the pitfalls of his youth and to remain virginal until after his marriage. He made for George Willard a picture of his life in the house at Columbus, Ohio, with the young wife. "in the garden back of our house we planted vegetables," he said, "you know, peas and corn and such things. We went to Columbus in early March and as soon as the days became warm I went to work in the garden. With a spade I turned up the black ground while she ran about laughing and pretending to be afraid of the worms I uncovered. Late in April came the planting. In the little paths among the seed beds she stood holding a paper bag in her hand. The bag was filled with seeds. A few at a time she handed me the seeds that I might thrust them into the warm, soft ground."

For a moment there was a catch in the voice of the man talking in the darkness. "I loved her," he said. "I don't claim not to be a fool. I love her yet. There in the dusk in the spring evening I crawled along the black ground to her feet and groveled before her. I kissed her shoes and the ankles above her shoes. When the hem of her garment touched my face I trembled. When after two years of that life I found she had managed to acquire three other lovers who came regularly to our house when I was away at work, I didn't want to touch them or her. I just sent her home to her mother and said nothing. There was nothing to say. I had four hundred dollars in the bank and I gave her that. I didn't ask her reasons. I didn't say anything. When she had gone I cried like a silly boy. Pretty soon I had a chance to sell the house and I sent that money to her."

Wash Williams and George Willard arose from the pile of railroad ties and walked along the tracks toward town. The operator finished his tale quickly, breathlessly.

"Her mother sent for me," he said. "She wrote me a letter and asked me to come to their house at Dayton. When I got there it was evening about this time."

Wash Williams' voice rose to a half scream. "I sat in the parlor of that house two hours. Her mother took me in there and left me. Their house was stylish. They were what is called respectable people. There were plush chairs and a

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>garment: (n, v) garb, apparel; (n) habiliment, habit, gown, vest, things, guise; (v) clothe, tog, raiment.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>madly: (adv) insanely, furiously, sorely, frantically, wildly, devilishly, deadly, dementedly, foolishly, distractedly; (adj, adv) rabidly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYM: (adv) sensibly, calmly, sanely, carefully; (adj) slightly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>plush: (adj) lush, splendid, opulent, sumptuous, luxurious, rich, gorgeous, swish, deluxe,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>magnificent. ANTONYM: (adj) meager, austere, shabby, Spartan, cheap.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>scream: (n, v) shout, call, howl, yell, screech, shriek, wail; (v) cry out, roar, bellow, hollo. ANTONYM: (n) bore.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spade: (n) grub, delve, scoop, excavate; (v) nigger, coon, nigra, jigaboo, boy, black person, spit.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stylish: (adj) fashionable, elegant, dapper, chic, dressy, trendy, modern, natty, neat, popular, smart.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYM: (adv) unfashionable, unstylish, styleless, bland, plain, unsophisticated, awkward, modern, out, primitive, shabby.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>uncovered: (adj) naked, open, bare, nude, unclothed, bald, unreserved, unprotected, evident, frank, manifest. ANTONYM: (adj) indoor, concealed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>virginal: (adj) pure, chaste, vestal, virtuous, innocent, intact, spotless, fresh, maidenly; (n) Ebenezer, pair of virginals.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
couch in the room. I was trembling all over. I hated the men I thought had wronged her. I was sick of living alone and wanted her back. The longer I waited the more raw and tender I became. I thought that if she came in and just touched me with her hand I would perhaps faint away. I ached to forgive and forget.

Wash Williams stopped and stood staring at George Willard. The boy's body shook as from a chill. Again the man's voice became soft and low. "She came into the room naked," he went on. "Her mother did that. While I sat there she was taking the girl's clothes off, perhaps coaxing her to do it. First I heard voices at the door that led into a little hallway and then it opened softly. The girl was ashamed and stood perfectly still staring at the floor. The mother didn't come into the room. When she had pushed the girl in through the door she stood in the hallway waiting, hoping we would--well, you see-waiting."

George Willard and the telegraph operator came into the main street of Winesburg. The lights from the store windows lay bright and shining on the sidewalks. People moved about laughing and talking. The young reporter felt ill and weak. In imagination, he also became old and shapeless. "I didn't get the mother killed," said Wash Williams, staring up and down the street. "I struck her once with a chair and then the neighbors came in and took it away. She screamed so loud you see. I won't ever have a chance to kill her now. She died of a fever a month after that happened."
The house in which Seth Richmond of Winesburg lived with his mother had been at one time the show place of the town, but when young Seth lived there its glory had become somewhat dimmed. The huge brick house which Banker White had built on Buckeye Street had overshadowed it. The Richmond place was in a little valley far out at the end of Main Street. Farmers coming into town by a dusty road from the south passed by a grove of walnut trees, skirted the Fair Ground with its high board fence covered with advertisements, and trotted their horses down through the valley past the Richmond place into town. As much of the country north and south of Winesburg was devoted to fruit and berry raising, Seth saw wagon-loads of berry pickers—boys, girls, and women—going to the fields in the morning and returning covered with dust in the evening. The chattering crowd, with their rude jokes cried out from wagon to wagon, sometimes irritated him sharply. He regretted that he also could not laugh boisterously, shout meaningless jokes and make of himself a figure in the endless stream of moving, giggling activity that went up and down the road.

The Richmond house was built of limestone, and, although it was said in the village to have become run down, had in reality grown more beautiful with every passing year. Already time had begun a little to color the stone, lending a golden richness to its surface and in the evening or on dark days touching the shaded places beneath the eaves with wavering patches of browns and blacks.
The house had been built by Seth's grandfather, a stone quarryman, and it, together with the stone quarries on Lake Erie eighteen miles to the north, had been left to his son, Clarence Richmond, Seth's father. Clarence Richmond, a quiet passionate man extraordinarily admired by his neighbors, had been killed in a street fight with the editor of a newspaper in Toledo, Ohio. The fight concerned the publication of Clarence Richmond's name coupled with that of a woman school teacher, and as the dead man had begun the row by firing upon the editor, the effort to punish the slayer was unsuccessful. After the quarryman's death it was found that much of the money left to him had been squandered in speculation and in insecure investments made through the influence of friends.

Left with but a small income, Virginia Richmond had settled down to a retired life in the village and to the raising of her son. Although she had been deeply moved by the death of the husband and father, she did not at all believe the stories concerning him that ran about after his death. To her mind, the sensitive, boyish man whom all had instinctively loved, was but an unfortunate, a being too fine for everyday life. "You'll be hearing all sorts of stories, but you are not to believe what you hear," she said to her son. "He was a good man, full of tenderness for everyone, and should not have tried to be a man of affairs. No matter how much I were to plan and dream of your future, I could not imagine anything better for you than that you turn out as good a man as your father."

Several years after the death of her husband, Virginia Richmond had become alarmed at the growing demands upon her income and had set herself to the task of increasing it. She had learned stenography and through the influence of her husband's friends got the position of court stenographer at the county seat. There she went by train each morning during the sessions of the court, and when no court sat, spent her days working among the rosebushes in her garden. She was a tall, straight figure of a woman with a plain face and a great mass of brown hair.

In the relationship between Seth Richmond and his mother, there was a quality that even at eighteen had begun to color all of his traffic with men. An
almost unhealthy respect for the youth kept the mother for the most part silent in his presence. When she did speak sharply to him he had only to look steadily into her eyes to see \textbf{dawning} there the puzzled look he had already noticed in the eyes of others when he looked at them.

The truth was that the son thought with remarkable \textit{clearness} and the mother did not. She expected from all people certain conventional reactions to life. A boy was your son, you scolded him and he trembled and looked at the floor. When you had scolded enough he wept and all was \textit{forgiven}. After the weeping and when he had gone to bed, you crept into his room and kissed him.

Virginia Richmond could not understand why her son did not do these things. After the severest \textit{reprimand}, he did not tremble and look at the floor but instead looked steadily at her, causing uneasy doubts to invade her mind. As for creeping into his room-after Seth had passed his fifteenth year, she would have been half afraid to do anything of the kind.

Once when he was a boy of sixteen, Seth in company with two other boys ran away from home. The three boys climbed into the open door of an empty freight car and rode some forty miles to a town where a fair was being held. One of the boys had a bottle filled with a combination of \textit{whiskey} and \textit{blackberry} wine, and the three sat with legs dangling out of the car door drinking from the bottle. Seth's two companions sang and waved their hands to idlers about the stations of the towns through which the train passed. They planned raids upon the baskets of farmers who had come with their families to the fair. "We will five like kings and won't have to spend a penny to see the fair and horse races," they declared \textit{boastfully}.

After the disappearance of Seth, Virginia Richmond walked up and down the floor of her home filled with vague alarms. Although on the next day she discovered, through an inquiry made by the town marshal, on what adventure the boys had gone, she could not quiet herself. All through the night she lay awake hearing the clock \textit{tick} and telling herself that Seth, like his father, would come to a sudden and violent end. So determined was she that the boy should this time feel the weight of her wrath that, although she would not allow the

\begin{thetable}[h]
\begin{tabular}{|l|l|}
\hline
\textbf{blackberry}: (v) bloater, bouilli, bouillon, breadfruit, chop suey, blanchmange; (n) drupelet, mulberry, bramble, black haw, blackberry bush. \\
\textbf{boastfully}: (adv) proudly, conceitedly, arrogantly, vaingloriously, pretentiously, braggartly, big, crowingly, thrasonically, pompously, bigly. \\
\textbf{clearness}: (n) clarity, brightness, distinctness, perspicuity, lucidity, explicitness, sharpness, simplicity, purity, limpidity, intelligibility. \\
\textbf{dawning}: (n) daybreak, sunrise, start, beginning, aurora, cockcrow, dayspring, morning, birth, first light, break of day. ANTONYM: (n) sunset. \\
\textbf{forgiven}: (v) conciliatory, placable. \\
\textbf{reprimand}: (n, v) censure, reproach, lecture, blame, reproof; (v) chide, castigate, chastise; (n) chastisement, admonition, castigation. \\
\textbf{whiskey}: (n) liquor, rye, blended whiskey, blended whisky, bourbon, corn, corn whiskey, corn whisky, Irish, malt whisky, rye whiskey. \\
\hline
\end{tabular}
\end{thetable}
marshal to interfere with his adventure, she got out a pencil and paper and wrote down a series of sharp, stinging reproofs she intended to pour out upon him. The reproofs she committed to memory, going about the garden and saying them aloud like an actor memorizing his part.

And when, at the end of the week, Seth returned, a little weary and with coal soot in his ears and about his eyes, she again found herself unable to reprove him. Walking into the house he hung his cap on a nail by the kitchen door and stood looking steadfastly at her. "I wanted to turn back within an hour after we had started," he explained. "I didn't know what to do. I knew you would be bothered, but I knew also that if I didn't go on I would be ashamed of myself. I went through with the thing for my own good. It was uncomfortable, sleeping on wet straw, and two drunken Negroes came and slept with us. When I stole a lunch basket out of a farmer's wagon I couldn't help thinking of his children going all day without food. I was sick of the whole affair, but I was determined to stick it out until the other boys were ready to come back."

"I'm glad you did stick it out," replied the mother, half resentfully, and kissing him upon the forehead pretended to busy herself with the work about the house.

On a summer evening Seth Richmond went to the New Willard House to visit his friend, George Willard. It had rained during the afternoon, but as he walked through Main Street, the sky had partially cleared and a golden glow lit up the west. Going around a corner, he turned in at the door of the hotel and began to climb the stairway leading up to his friend's room. In the hotel office the proprietor and two traveling men were engaged in a discussion of politics.

On the stairway Seth stopped and listened to the voices of the men below. They were excited and talked rapidly. Tom Willard was berating the traveling men. "I am a Democrat but your talk makes me sick," he said. "You don't understand McKinley. McKinley and Mark Hanna are friends. It is impossible perhaps for your mind to grasp that. If anyone tells you that a friendship can be deeper and bigger and more worth while than dollars and cents, or even more worth while than state politics, you snicker and laugh."

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>ears: (n) antenna.</td>
<td>snicker: (n, v) giggle, chuckle, titter; (v) laugh, cackle, chortle, crow, deride, mock, scorn; (n) laughter. ANTONYM: (v) cry.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>marshal: (v) dispose, rally, mobilize, guide, group, muster, order, collect, organize, arrange; (n) Marshall. ANTONYMS: (v) disturb, demobilize, disband, dismiss, disperse.</td>
<td>soot: (n) smut, lampblack, carbon black, grime, carbon, crock, dirt; (adj) ink, ebony, coal pitch, jet.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pretended: (adj, v) sham, mock, counterfeit, pseudo, spurious; (adj) assumed, fake, feigned, fictitious,</td>
<td>stinging: (adj) cutting, bitter, piquant, prickling; (adj, v) caustic, acrid, piercing, poignant, biting, pungent, keen. ANTONYM: (adj) stingless, gentle.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The landlord was interrupted by one of the guests, a tall, grey-mustached man who worked for a wholesale grocery house. "Do you think that I've lived in Cleveland all these years without knowing Mark Hanna?" he demanded. "Your talk is piffle. Hanna is after money and nothing else. This McKinley is his tool. He has McKinley bluffed and don't you forget it."

The young man on the stairs did not linger to hear the rest of the discussion, but went on up the stairway and into the little dark hall. Something in the voices of the men talking in the hotel office started a chain of thoughts in his mind. He was lonely and had begun to think that loneliness was a part of his character, something that would always stay with him. Stepping into a side hall he stood by a window that looked into an alleyway. At the back of his shop stood Abner Groff, the town baker. His tiny bloodshot eyes looked up and down the alleyway. In his shop someone called the baker, who pretended not to hear. The baker had an empty milk bottle in his hand and an angry sullen look in his eyes.

In Winesburg, Seth Richmond was called the "deep one." "He's like his father," men said as he went through the streets. "He'll break out some of these days. You wait and see."

The talk of the town and the respect with which men and boys instinctively greeted him, as all men greet silent people, had affected Seth Richmond's outlook on life and on himself. He, like most boys, was deeper than boys are given credit for being, but he was not what the men of the town, and even his mother, thought him to be. No great underlying purpose lay back of his habitual silence, and he had no definite plan for his life. When the boys with whom he associated were noisy and quarrelsome, he stood quietly at one side. With calm eyes he watched the gesticulating lively figures of his companions. He wasn't particularly interested in what was going on, and sometimes wondered if he would ever be particularly interested in anything. Now, as he stood in the half-darkness by the window watching the baker, he wished that he himself might become thoroughly stirred by something, even by the fits of sullen anger for which Baker Groff was noted. "It would be better for me if I could become

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>bloodshot: (n) inflamed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>gesticulating: (adj) communicative.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>greet: (n, v) receive; (v) address, acknowledge, hail, welcome, cry, salute, bid, weep, meet, recognize.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grocery: (n) foodstuff, marketplace, grocery store, preserve, supermarket, julep, jam, mart, food market, confiture, consumer goods.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>guests: (n) guest, visitors.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>habitual: (adj, n) common, frequent, usual; (adj) chronic, conventional, confirmed, accustomed, natural, commonplace, everyday, ordinary.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adj) occasional, infrequent, mild, irregular, exceptional, erratic, abnormal, innovative.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>linger: (v) loiter, delay, dally, hover, stay, hesitate, hang around, procrastinate, dawdle, larry, saunter.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (v) hurry, end, rush, depart, lead.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>piffle: (n) balderdash, rigmarole, hogwash, nonsense; (v) chatter, talk, gabble, twaddle, tattle, prattle, prate.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stairs: (n) stair, ladder, staircase, stairway, flight of steps, flight, steps, flight of stairs, escalator, companionway, backstairs.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sullen: (adj, n) morose, sulky, sour; (adj) gloomy, gruff, glum, moody, dark, cross, surly; (adj, v) grim.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adj) bright, cheery; (n) cheeriness.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
excited and **wrangle** about politics like **windy** old Tom Willard," he thought, as he left the window and went again along the hallway to the room occupied by his friend, George Willard.

George Willard was older than Seth Richmond, but in the rather odd friendship between the two, it was he who was forever **courting** and the younger boy who was being courted. The paper on which George worked had one policy. It **strove** to mention by name in each issue, as many as possible of the inhabitants of the village. Like an excited dog, George Willard ran here and there, noting on his pad of paper who had gone on business to the county seat or had returned from a visit to a neighboring village. All day he wrote little facts upon the pad. "A. P. Wringle had received a **shipment** of straw hats. Ed Byerbaum and Tom Marshall were in Cleveland Friday. Uncle Tom Sinnings is building a new barn on his place on the Valley Road."

The idea that George Willard would some day become a writer had given him a place of distinction in Winesburg, and to Seth Richmond he talked continually of the matter, "It's the easiest of all lives to live," he declared, becoming excited and **boastful**. "Here and there you go and there is no one to boss you. Though you are in India or in the South Seas in a boat, you have but to write and there you are. Wait till I get my name up and then see what fun I shall have."

In George Willard's room, which had a window looking down into an alleyway and one that looked across railroad tracks to Biff Carter's Lunch Room facing the railroad station, Seth Richmond sat in a chair and looked at the floor. George Willard, who had been sitting for an hour **idly** playing with a lead pencil, greeted him **effusively**. "I've been trying to write a love story," he explained, laughing nervously. Lighting a pipe he began walking up and down the room. "I know what I'm going to do. I'm going to fall in love. I've been sitting here and thinking it over and I'm going to do it."

As though embarrassed by his declaration, George went to a window and turning his back to his friend leaned out. "I know who I'm going to fall in love

---

**Thesaurus**

| boastful: (adj, v) braggart; (adj) pompous, arrogant, proud, vaunting, thronatical, vainglorious, vain, ostentatious; (v) Thronasonic; (adj, n) noble. ANTONYM: (adj) deprecating, humble, insecure. | demonstratively, ebulliently, garrulously, talkatively, unreservedly. |
| courtling: (n) wooing, courtship, bundling, appeal, attraction, case, causa, cause, flirtation, suit. | idly: (adj, adv) foolishly; (adv) vainly, vaguely, listlessly, forgetfully, distractedly; (adj) thoughtlessly. ANTONYM: (adv) energetically. |
| effusively: (adv) expansively, emotionally, gushily, sentimentally, profusely, extravagantly, | shipment: (n) freight, load, consignment, delivery, lading, shipping, burden, dispatch, loading, despatch, forwarding. |
| | strove: (v) strive. |

| windy: (adj) gusty, verbose, blowy, flatulent, wordy, breezy, tempestuous, empty, airy, prolix, bombastic. ANTONYM: (adj) calm, still, straight, uncommunicative, unresponsive, airless, pleasant, direct. | \ | wrangle: (adj, n, v) squabble; (n, v) quarrel, dispute, brawl, debate, bicker, contest, row, altercation, fight, argue. ANTONYM: (v) agree; (n) peace. |
with," he said sharply. "It's Helen White. She is the only girl in town with any 'get-up' to her."

Struck with a new idea, young Willard turned and walked toward his visitor. "Look here," he said. "You know Helen White better than I do. I want you to tell her what I said. You just get to talking to her and say that I'm in love with her. See what she says to that. See how she takes it, and then you come and tell me."

Seth Richmond arose and went toward the door. The words of his comrade irritated him unbearably. "Well, good-bye," he said briefly.

George was amazed. Running forward he stood in the darkness trying to look into Seth's face. "What's the matter? What are you going to do? You stay here and let's talk," he urged.

A wave of resentment directed against his friend, the men of the town who were, he thought, perpetually talking of nothing, and most of all, against his own habit of silence, made Seth half desperate. "Aw, speak to her yourself," he burst forth and then, going quickly through the door, slammed it sharply in his friend's face. "I'm going to find Helen White and talk to her, but not about him," he muttered.

Seth went down the stairway and out at the front door of the hotel muttering with wrath. Crossing a little dusty street and climbing a low iron railing, he went to sit upon the grass in the station yard. George Willard he thought a profound fool, and he wished that he had said so more vigorously. Although his acquaintanceship with Helen White, the banker's daughter, was outwardly but casual, she was often the subject of his thoughts and he felt that she was something private and personal to himself. "The busy fool with his love stories," he muttered, staring back over his shoulder at George Willard's room, "why does he never tire of his eternal talking."

It was berry harvest time in Winesburg and upon the station platform men and boys loaded the boxes of red, fragrant berries into two express cars that stood upon the siding. A June moon was in the sky, although in the west a storm threatened, and no street lamps were lighted. In the dim light the figures

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>amazed: (adj) astounded, astonished, stunned, dumbfounded, flabbergasted, shocked, staggered, bewildered, surprised, thunderstruck, aghast.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>comrade: (n) colleague, chum, buddy, fellow, compeer, partner, brother, mate, familiar; (adj, n) associate, ally. ANTONYM: (n) stranger, enemy, foe, opponent.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fragrant: (adj) spicy, odorous, balmy, sweet, odorant, scented, redolent, savory, fragrance, odoriferous, scent. ANTONYM: (adj) smelly, putrid, malodorous, odorless.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>railing: (n) balustrade, rail, barrier, guardrail, banister, fence, pale, paling, breastwork, handrail; (adj, n) invective.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>seth: (n) exercise set, circle, hardening, lot, readiness, set, bent, band.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>siding: (n) weatherboard, weatherboarding, railroad siding, clapboard, shunt, turnout, switch, railway, building material, falsehood, spur.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>slammed: (adj) tight. tire: (n, v) bore, jade; (adj, n, v) fatigue; (v) exhaust, harass, fag, weary, wear, pall, prostrate; (n) tyre. ANTONYM: (v) interest, invigorate, energize.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>unbearably: (adv) excruciatingly, unendurably, horrifically, disagreeably, unfeasibly, impossibly, terribly, rudely, agonizingly, badly, dreadfully.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
of the men standing upon the express truck and **pitching** the boxes in at the doors of the cars were but dimly discernible. Upon the iron railing that protected the station lawn sat other men. Pipes were lighted. Village jokes went back and forth. Away in the distance a train whistled and the men loading the boxes into the cars worked with renewed activity.

Seth arose from his place on the grass and went silently past the men perched upon the railing and into Main Street. He had come to a resolution. "I'll get out of here," he told himself. "What good am I here? I'm going to some city and go to work. I'll tell mother about it tomorrow."

Seth Richmond went slowly along Main Street, past Wacker's Cigar Store and the Town Hall, and into Buckeye Street. He was depressed by the thought that he was not a part of the life in his own town, but the depression did not cut deeply as he did not think of himself as at fault. In the heavy shadows of a big tree before Doctor Welling's house, he stopped and stood watching half-witted Turk Smollet, who was pushing a **wheelbarrow** in the road. The old man with his **absurdly** boyish mind had a dozen long **boards** on the wheelbarrow, and, as he hurried along the road, balanced the load with extreme **nicety**. "Easy there, Turk! Steady now, old boy!" the old man shouted to himself, and laughed so that the load of boards rocked dangerously.

Seth knew Turk Smollet, the half dangerous old wood **chopper** whose peculiarities added so much of color to the life of the village. He knew that when Turk got into Main Street he would become the center of a **whirlwind** of cries and comments, that in truth the old man was going far out of his way in order to pass through Main Street and exhibit his skill in **wheeling** the boards. "If George Willard were here, he'd have something to say," thought Seth. "George belongs to this town. He'd shout at Turk and Turk would shout at him. They'd both be secretly pleased by what they had said. It's different with me. I don't belong. I'll not make a fuss about it, but I'm going to get out of here."

Seth stumbled forward through the half-darkness, feeling himself an **outcast** in his own town. He began to pity himself, but a sense of the absurdity of his thoughts made him smile. In the end he decided that he was simply old beyond

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>absurdly</strong></td>
<td>(adv) ridiculously, foolishly, ludicrously, nonsensically, idiotically, silly, stupidly, inconsistently, comically, illogically, irrationally. ANTONYMS: (adv) solemnly, impressively, rationally, harmoniously.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>boards</strong></td>
<td>(n) timber, arena, table, stage, fence, floor.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>chopper</strong></td>
<td>(n) helicopter, axe, cleaver, whirlibird, mincer, grounder, knife, coter, hatchet, tooth.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>nicety</strong></td>
<td>(n) detail, exactness, fastidiousness, nuance, refinement, exactitude, justness, precision, correctness, daintiness, elegance.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>outcast</strong></td>
<td>(n) exile, castaway, leper, expatriate, outlaw, vagabond, lown, loon, refugee; (adj, n) derelict; (adj) homeless. ANTONYM: (n) native.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>pitching</strong></td>
<td>(n) cast, lurch, nosing motion, playing, slant, delivery, lung, stone facing, pitch shot; (adj) inclined; (adv) headlong.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>wheelbarrow</strong></td>
<td>(n) barrow, handcart, pushcart, lawn cart, garden cart, tumulus, burial mound, truck, barrowful, grave mound.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>wheeling</strong></td>
<td>(adj) rotating, revolving, moving; (n) rolling, city, metropolis, peal, propulsion, roll, transmission service, urban center.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>whirlwind</strong></td>
<td>(n) tornado, hurricane, twister, gale, tempest, cyclone, typhoon, waterspout, windstorm, flurry, dust devil.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
his years and not at all a subject for self-pity. "I'm made to go to work. I may be able to make a place for myself by steady working, and I might as well be at it," he decided.

Seth went to the house of Banker White and stood in the darkness by the front door. On the door hung a heavy brass knocker, an innovation introduced into the village by Helen White's mother, who had also organized a women's club for the study of poetry. Seth raised the knocker and let it fall. Its heavy clatter sounded like a report from distant guns. "How awkward and foolish I am," he thought. "If Mrs. White comes to the door, I won't know what to say."

It was Helen White who came to the door and found Seth standing at the edge of the porch. Blushing with pleasure, she stepped forward, closing the door softly. "I'm going to get out of town. I don't know what I'll do, but I'm going to get out of here and go to work. I think I'll go to Columbus," he said. "Perhaps I'll get into the State University down there. Anyway, I'm going. I'll tell mother tonight." He hesitated and looked doubtfully about. "Perhaps you wouldn't mind coming to walk with me?"

Seth and Helen walked through the streets beneath the trees. Heavy clouds had drifted across the face of the moon, and before them in the deep twilight went a man with a short ladder upon his shoulder. Hurrying forward, the man stopped at the street crossing and, putting the ladder against the wooden lamp-post, lighted the village lights so that their way was half lighted, half darkened, by the lamps and by the deepening shadows cast by the low-branched trees. In the tops of the trees the wind began to play, disturbing the sleeping birds so that they flew about calling plaintively. In the lighted space before one of the lamps, two bats wheeled and circled, pursuing the gathering swarm of night flies.

Since Seth had been a boy in knee trousers there had been a half expressed intimacy between him and the maiden who now for the first time walked beside him. For a time she had been beset with a madness for writing notes which she addressed to Seth. He had found them concealed in his books at school and one had been given him by a child met in the street, while several had been delivered through the village post office.

**Thesaurus**

bats: (adj) nutty, loony, crackers, cracked, barmy, batty, balmy, goofy, wacky, nuts, loopy.
clatter: (n, v) rattle, jingle, bang, clank, clang, roll, cink; (v) crash, chatter; (n) noise, racket. ANTONYM: (n) quiet.
darkened: (adj) darkens, obscured, old, obfuscate, murky, cloudy, opaque, overcast.
doubtfully: (adj, adv) hesitantly, distrustfully; (adv) suspiciously, uncertainly, doubtfully, tentatively.

indecisively, unsurely, skeptically, precariously, shadily. ANTONYM:

knocker: (n) boob, tit, breast, doorknocker, nipple, knob, door-knocker, depreciator, disparager, detractor, hatemonger.

maiden: (n) maid, girl, demoiselle, damsel, wench, fille, lass, miss; (adj) first, initiatory, unmarried.

plaintively: (adv) piteously, sorrowfully, mournfully, pitifully, ruefully, grievously, lugubriously, pathetically, woefully, lamentingly, wistfully.
twilight: (n) nightfall, night, sunset, gloaming, evening, sundown, eventide, fall, decline, evenfall; (adj) aurora. ANTONYM: (n) daybreak, sunrise.
wheeled: (adj) on wheels. ANTONYM: (adj) wheelless.
The notes had been written in a round, boyish hand and had reflected a mind inflamed by novel reading. Seth had not answered them, although he had been moved and flattered by some of the sentences scrawled in pencil upon the stationery of the banker's wife. Putting them into the pocket of his coat, he went through the street or stood by the fence in the school yard with something burning at his side. He thought it fine that he should be thus selected as the favorite of the richest and most attractive girl in town.

Helen and Seth stopped by a fence near where a low dark building faced the street. The building had once been a factory for the making of barrel staves but was now vacant. Across the street upon the porch of a house a man and woman talked of their childhood, their voices coming dearly across to the half-embarrassed youth and maiden. There was the sound of scraping chairs and the man and woman came down the gravel path to a wooden gate. Standing outside the gate, the man leaned over and kissed the woman. "For old times' sake," he said and, turning, walked rapidly away along the sidewalk.

"That's Belle Turner," whispered Helen, and put her hand boldly into Seth's hand. "I didn't know she had a fellow. I thought she was too old for that." Seth laughed uneasily. The hand of the girl was warm and a strange, dizzy feeling crept over him. Into his mind came a desire to tell her something he had been determined not to tell. "George Willard's in love with you," he said, and in spite of his agitation his voice was low and quiet. "He's writing a story, and he wants to be in love. He wants to know how it feels. He wanted me to tell you and see what you said."

Again Helen and Seth walked in silence. They came to the garden surrounding the old Richmond place and going through a gap in the hedge sat on a wooden bench beneath a bush.

On the street as he walked beside the girl new and daring thoughts had come into Seth Richmond's mind. He began to regret his decision to get out of town. "It would be something new and altogether delightful to remain and walk often through the streets with Helen White," he thought. In imagination he saw himself putting his arm about her waist and feeling her arms clasped tightly

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>barrel:</strong> (n) vessel, keg, roll, barrels, barrelful, tun, vase, cask, vat, container, hogshead.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>boldly:</strong> (adj, adv) courageously, valiantly, heroically; (adv) fearlessly, daringly, bravely, intrepidly, impudently, audaciously, shamelessly, brashly. ANTONYMS: discreetly, modestly, nervously, hesitantly, shyly, fearfully, meekly, submissively, secretly, respectfully, diffidently.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dearly:</strong> (adv) affectionately, preciously, darlingly, sweetly, petly, expensively, belovedly, intimately, highly, heartfelty, lovely.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>favorite:</strong> (adj, n) darling, favourite, dear, number one; (adj) favored, beloved, popular; (n) pet, choice, pick, preference. ANTONYMS: (n) indifference, superior, underdog; (adj) unwanted, despised, disliked, hated, unusual.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>flattered:</strong> (adj) pleased.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>inflamed:</strong> (adj) impassioned, excited, angry, hot, flaming, ablaze, irritated, passionate, painful, burning; (n) red.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>reflected:</strong> (adj) reflecting, reverberant, reflectent.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>scrawled:</strong> (adj) scribbled, hard to decipher, incomprehensible, written, unreadable, indecipherable, impossible to read.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>stationery:</strong> (n) notepaper, stationary, note, writing materials, writing paper, office equipment, letterhead.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
about his neck. One of those odd combinations of events and places made him connect the idea of love-making with this girl and a spot he had visited some days before. He had gone on an errand to the house of a farmer who lived on a hillside beyond the Fair Ground and had returned by a path through a field. At the foot of the hill below the farmer's house Seth had stopped beneath a sycamore tree and looked about him. A soft humming noise had greeted his ears. For a moment he had thought the tree must be the home of a swarm of bees.

And then, looking down, Seth had seen the bees everywhere all about him in the long grass. He stood in a mass of weeds that grew waist-high in the field that ran away from the hillside. The weeds were abloom with tiny purple blossoms and gave forth an overpowering fragrance. Upon the weeds the bees were gathered in armies, singing as they worked.

Seth imagined himself lying on a summer evening, buried deep among the weeds beneath the tree. Beside him, in the scene built in his fancy, lay Helen White, her hand lying in his hand. A peculiar reluctance kept him from kissing her lips, but he felt he might have done that if he wished. Instead, he lay perfectly still, looking at her and listening to the army of bees that sang the sustained masterful song of labor above his head.

On the bench in the garden Seth stirred uneasily. Releasing the hand of the girl, he thrust his hands into his trouser pockets. A desire to impress the mind of his companion with the importance of the resolution he had made came over him and he nodded his head toward the house. "Mother'll make a fuss, I suppose," he whispered. "She hasn't thought at all about what I'm going to do in life. She thinks I'm going to stay on here forever just being a boy."

Seth's voice became charged with boyish earnestness. "You see, I've got to strike out. I've got to get to work. It's what I'm good for."

Helen White was impressed. She nodded her head and a feeling of admiration swept over her. "This is as it should be," she thought. "This boy is not a boy at all, but a strong, purposeful man." Certain vague desires that had been invading her body were swept away and she sat up very straight on the bench.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>abloom</strong>: (adj) flowering, efflorescent, mature, maturer.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>desires</strong>: (n) requirements, needs.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>errand</strong>: (n) chore, mission, job, task, assignment, embassy, duty, charge, messenger, communication, work.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>fragrance</strong>: (n, v) aroma, perfume, scent, smell; (n) bouquet, odor, essence, odour, redolence, sweetness; (adj) fragrant. ANTONYMS: (n) stink, stench.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>humming</strong>: (adj) droning, zippy, reeking, bustling, grunting, stinking; (n) buzzing, vocalizing, sound, murmur, growling.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>invading</strong>: (adj) invade, incursive, attacking, impertinent, abhorrent, abusive, aggressive, assailant, disgusting, disagreeable, distasteful.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>masterful</strong>: (adj) consummate, imperious, dictatorial, overbearing, masterly, Masterful beggar, skillful, proficient, adept, perfect, expert. ANTONYMS: (adj) incompetent, meek, inept.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>overpowering</strong>: (adj) overwhelming, oppressive, resistless, compelling, intense, heavy, strong, onerous, devastating, uncontrollable, depressing. ANTONYMS: (adj) light, subtle, imperceptible, insignificant, shallow, weak, faint, bland.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sycamore</strong>: (n) plane tree, maple, great maple, mulberry fig, lacewood, buttonwood, platan, Scottish maple, tree, wood, plane.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The thunder continued to rumble and flashes of heat lightning lit up the eastern sky. The garden that had been so mysterious and vast, a place that with Seth beside her might have become the background for strange and wonderful adventures, now seemed no more than an ordinary Winesburg back yard, quite definite and limited in its outlines.

"What will you do up there?" she whispered.

Seth turned half around on the bench, striving to see her face in the darkness. He thought her infinitely more sensible and straightforward than George Willard, and was glad he had come away from his friend. A feeling of impatience with the town that had been in his mind returned, and he tried to tell her of it. "Everyone talks and talks," he began. "I'm sick of it. I'll do something, get into some kind of work where talk don't count. Maybe I'll just be a mechanic in a shop. I don't know. I guess I don't care much. I just want to work and keep quiet. That's all I've got in my mind."

Seth arose from the bench and put out his hand. He did not want to bring the meeting to an end but could not think of anything more to say. "It's the last time we'll see each other," he whispered.

A wave of sentiment swept over Helen. Putting her hand upon Seth's shoulder, she started to draw his face down toward her own upturned face. The act was one of pure affection and cutting regret that some vague adventure that had been present in the spirit of the night would now never be realized. "I think I'd better be going along," she said, letting her hand fall heavily to her side. A thought came to her. "Don't you go with me; I want to be alone," she said. "You go and talk with your mother. You'd better do that now."

Seth hesitated and, as he stood waiting, the girl turned and ran away through the hedge. A desire to run after her came to him, but he only stood staring, perplexed and puzzled by her action as he had been perplexed and puzzled by all of the life of the town out of which she had come. Walking slowly toward the house, he stopped in the shadow of a large tree and looked at his mother sitting by a lighted window busily sewing. The feeling of loneliness that had visited him earlier in the evening returned and colored his thoughts of the adventure.

---

**Thesaurus**

| impatience: (n) annoyance, eagerness, anger, intolerance, restlessness, fidget, nervousness, fidgetiness, enthusiasm, edginess; (adj) nonendurance. ANTONYMS: (n) calmness, endurance, apathy. |
| infinitely: (adv) greatly, vastly, immensely, immeasurably, boundlessly, enormously, unboundedly, hugely, ceaselessly, unendingly; (adj, adv) incalculably. ANTONYM: (adv) finitely. |
| loneliness: (n) desolation,aloneness, isolation, solitariness, lonesomeness, bleakness, forlornness, desolateness, temperament, unhappiness; (adj, n) solitude. ANTONYMS: (n) inclusion, cheerfulness, hopefulness. |
| mechanic: (n) craftsman, mechanical, machinist, artisan, artificer, journeyman, grease monkey, automobile mechanic, Wright, worker, artist. |
| sentiment: (n) emotion, mind, notion, feeling, persuasion, opinion, judgment, sense, judgement, attitude, impression. |
| striding: (n) nisus, pains, endeavor, strife, try, strain, attempt, strive, ambition, struggle, exertion. ANTONYM: (adj) unmotivated. |
| upturned: (adj) retrousse, overturned, upside-down, broken, disordered, disquieted, distressed, disturbed, confused, topsy-turvy, shapely. |
through which he had just passed. "Huh!" he exclaimed, turning and **staring** in the direction taken by Helen White. "That's how things'll turn out. She'll be like the rest. I suppose she'll begin now to look at me in a **funny** way." He looked at the ground and pondered this thought. "She'll be **embarrassed** and feel **strange** when I'm around," he whispered to himself. "That's how it'll be. That's how everything'll turn out. When it comes to **loving** someone, it won't never be me. It'll be someone else--some fool--someone who talks a lot--someone like that George Willard."

### Thesaurus

**embarrassed**: (adj) awkward, abashed, uncomfortable, disconcerted, bashful, sheepish, shy, shamefaced, mortified, discomfited, chagrined.  
**ANTONYMS**: (adj) relaxed, unabashed, natural, talkative.

**funny**: (adj) amusing, strange, peculiar, facetious, droll, eccentric, fishy, diverting, queer, suspicious, unusual.  
**ANTONYMS**: (adj) serious, grave, obvious, tragic, ordinary, normal, easy, dull.

**loving**: (adj) fond, devoted, amorous, kind, friendly, ardent, attached, admiring, gentle, fatherly; (adj, v) tender.  
**ANTONYMS**: (adj) cold, uncaring, malicious, cruel, unloving, rough, paternal, indifferent, distant, disapproving, callous.

**staring**: (adj) conspicuous, garish, agaze, vivid, noisy, showy, fixed, opened, glassy; (adv) staringly.

**strange**: (adj) foreign, peculiar, unusual, abnormal, outlandish, irregular, odd, new, mysterious, extraordinary, curious.  
**ANTONYMS**: (adj) ordinary, normal, familiar, typical, usual, conventional, explicable, sensible, mainstream, known, human.

**talks**: (n) parley, discussion, dialogue, diplomacy, arbitration, mediation, conversation, discussions, conference, meeting, dialog.
Until she was seven years old she lived in an old unpainted house on an unused road that led off Trunion Pike. Her father gave her but little attention and her mother was dead. The father spent his time talking and thinking of religion. He proclaimed himself an agnostic and was so absorbed in destroying the ideas of God that had crept into the minds of his neighbors that he never saw God manifesting himself in the little child that, half forgotten, lived here and there on the bounty of her dead mother's relatives.

A stranger came to Winesburg and saw in the child what the father did not see. He was a tall, red-haired young man who was almost always drunk. Sometimes he sat in a chair before the New Willard House with Tom Hard, the father. As Tom talked, declaring there could be no God, the stranger smiled and winked at the bystanders. He and Tom became friends and were much together.

The stranger was the son of a rich merchant of Cleveland and had come to Winesburg on a mission. He wanted to cure himself of the habit of drink, and thought that by escaping from his city associates and living in a rural community he would have a better chance in the struggle with the appetite that was destroying him.
His sojourn in Winesburg was not a success. The dullness of the passing hours led to his drinking harder than ever. But he did succeed in doing something. He gave a name rich with meaning to Tom Hard's daughter.

One evening when he was recovering from a long debauch the stranger came reeling along the main street of the town. Tom Hard sat in a chair before the New Willard House with his daughter, then a child of five, on his knees. Beside him on the board sidewalk sat young George Willard. The stranger dropped into a chair beside them. His body shook and when he tried to talk his voice trembled.

It was late evening and darkness lay over the town and over the railroad that ran along the foot of a little incline before the hotel. Somewhere in the distance, off to the west, there was a prolonged blast from the whistle of a passenger engine. A dog that had been sleeping in the roadway arose and barked. The stranger began to babble and made a prophecy concerning the child that lay in the arms of the agnostic.

"I came here to quit drinking," he said, and tears began to run down his cheeks. He did not look at Tom Hard, but leaned forward and stared into the darkness as though seeing a vision. "I ran away to the country to be cured, but I am not cured. There is a reason." He turned to look at the child who sat up very straight on her father's knee and returned the look.

The stranger touched Tom Hard on the arm. "Drink is not the only thing to which I am addicted," he said. "There is something else. I am a lover and have not found my thing to love. That is a big point if you know enough to realize what I mean. It makes my destruction inevitable, you see. There are few who understand that."

The stranger became silent and seemed overcome with sadness, but another blast from the whistle of the passenger engine aroused him. "I have not lost faith. I proclaim that. I have only been brought to the place where I know my faith will not be realized," he declared hoarsely. He looked hard at the child and began to address her, paying no more attention to the father. "There is a woman coming," he said, and his voice was now sharp and earnest. "I have missed her,
you see. She did not come in my time. You may be the woman. It would be like fate to let me stand in her presence once, on such an evening as this, when I have destroyed myself with drink and she is as yet only a child."

The shoulders of the stranger shook violently, and when he tried to roll a cigarette the paper fell from his trembling fingers. He grew angry and scolded. "They think it's easy to be a woman, to be loved, but I know better," he declared. Again he turned to the child. "I understand," he cried. "Perhaps of all men I alone understand."

His glance again wandered away to the darkened street. "I know about her, although she has never crossed my path," he said softly. "I know about her struggles and her defeats. It is because of her defeats that she is to me the lovely one. Out of her defeats has been born a new quality in woman. I have a name for it. I call it Tandy. I made up the name when I was a true dreamer and before my body became vile. It is the quality of being strong to be loved. It is something men need from women and that they do not get."

The stranger arose and stood before Tom Hard. His body rocked back and forth and he seemed about to fall, but instead he dropped to his knees on the sidewalk and raised the hands of the little girl to his drunken lips. He kissed them ecstatically. "Be Tandy, little one," he pleaded. "Dare to be strong and courageous. That is the road. Venture anything. Be brave enough to dare to be loved. Be something more than man or woman. Be Tandy."

The stranger arose and staggered off down the street. A day or two later he got aboard a train and returned to his home in Cleveland. On the summer evening, after the talk before the hotel, Tom Hard took the girl child to the house of a relative where she had been invited to spend the night. As he went along in the darkness under the trees he forgot the babbling voice of the stranger and his mind returned to the making of arguments by which he might destroy men's faith in God. He spoke his daughter's name and she began to weep.

"I don't want to be called that," she declared. "I want to be called Tandy--Tandy Hard." The child wept so bitterly that Tom Hard was touched and tried to comfort her. He stopped beneath a tree and, taking her into his arms, began to

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>aboard: (adv) afloat, afield, at home, there, everywhere, here, on base, onboard, where.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>babbling: (adj) loquacious, telltale, voluble, blatant, blathering, blithering, gabbling, garrulous, jabbering; (n) stultiloquy, stultiloquence.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dreamer: (n) romancer, visionary, daydreamer, woolgatherer, seer, sleeper, slumberer, illusionist, logician, philosopher, escapist.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>drunken: (adj) boozy, sottish, intoxicated, tipsy, tight, bibulous, groggy, intemperate, blotto, canned, pissed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>forth: (adv) away, along, onward, ahead, before, on, off, on the high road, on the road, on the way, under way.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>staggered: (adj) dumbfounded, astonished, flabbergasted, astounded, stunned, bewildered, surprised, thunderstruck, angular, dizzy, taken aback.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>violently: (adj, adv) vehemently, hotly, madly, ardently; (adv) wildly, passionately, strongly, hard, furiously, turbulently; (adv, n) vigorously. ANTONYMS: (adv) gently, nonviolently, feebly, impassively, peacefully, tamely.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>weep: (v) wail, bawl, lament, sob, blubber, moan, howl, drip, greet, whimper; (n) tear.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
caress her. "Be good, now," he said sharply; but she would not be quieted. With childish abandon she gave herself over to grief, her voice breaking the evening stillness of the street. "I want to be Tandy. I want to be Tandy. I want to be Tandy Hard," she cried, shaking her head and sobbing as though her young strength were not enough to bear the vision the words of the drunkard had brought to her.
The reverend Curtis Hartman was pastor of the Presbyterian Church of Winesburg, and had been in that position ten years. He was forty years old, and by his nature very silent and reticent. To preach, standing in the pulpit before the people, was always a hardship for him and from Wednesday morning until Saturday evening he thought of nothing but the two sermons that must be preached on Sunday. Early on Sunday morning he went into a little room called a study in the bell tower of the church and prayed. In his prayers there was one note that always predominated. "Give me strength and courage for Thy work, O Lord!" he pleaded, kneeling on the bare floor and bowing his head in the presence of the task that lay before him.

The Reverend Hartman was a tall man with a brown beard. His wife, a stout, nervous woman, was the daughter of a manufacturer of underwear at Cleveland, Ohio. The minister himself was rather a favorite in the town. The elders of the church liked him because he was quiet and unpretentious and Mrs. White, the banker's wife, thought him scholarly and refined.

The Presbyterian Church held itself somewhat aloof from the other churches of Winesburg. It was larger and more imposing and its minister was better paid. He even had a carriage of his own and on summer evenings sometimes drove about town with his wife. Through Main Street and up and down Buckeye Street

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>aloof: (adj) distant, reserved, cool, standoffish, unconcerned, indifferent, unfriendly, frigid, arrogant, cold; (adv) afar. ANTONYMS: (adj) friendly, involved, approachable, sociable, outgoing, open, enthusiastic, relaxed, communicative, affable, respectful.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>carriage: (n) attitude, conveyance, cab, air, walk, position, mien, shipping; (n, v) transport, behavior, port.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pastor: (n) minister, ecclesiastic, cleric,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>divine, priest, parson, curate, herdsman, churchman, chaplain, celebrant.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>preach: (v) lecture, exhort, moralize, advocate, sermonize, urge, hold forth, admonish, evangelize, prophesy, moralise.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pulpit: (n) platform, dais, ambo, lectern, hustings, stump, rostrum, forum, desk, stand, state.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>reticent: (adj, v) reserved, close; (adj) restrained, quiet, distant, modest, uncommunicative, shy, taciturn, retiring, bashful. ANTONYMS: (adj) expansive, chatty, helpful, outgoing, uninhibited, forthcoming, extrovert, careless, affable, arrogant, open.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>unpretentious: (adj) plain, humble, unassuming, quiet, simple, unpretending, unobtrusive, unostentatious, understated, homely, small. ANTONYMS: (adj) pretentious, affected, arrogant, ostentatious, fancy, flashy.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
he went, bowing gravely to the people, while his wife, afire with secret pride, looked at him out of the corners of her eyes and worried lest the horse become frightened and run away.

For a good many years after he came to Winesburg things went well with Curtis Hartman. He was not one to arouse keen enthusiasm among the worshippers in his church but on the other hand he made no enemies. In reality he was much in earnest and sometimes suffered prolonged periods of remorse because he could not go crying the word of God in the highways and byways of the town. He wondered if the flame of the spirit really burned in him and dreamed of a day when a strong sweet new current of power would come like a great wind into his voice and his soul and the people would tremble before the spirit of God made manifest in him. "I am a poor stick and that will never really happen to me," he mused dejectedly, and then a patient smile lit up his features. "Oh well, I suppose I'm doing well enough," he added philosophically.

The room in the bell tower of the church, where on Sunday mornings the minister prayed for an increase in him of the power of God, had but one window. It was long and narrow and swung outward on a hinge like a door. On the window, made of little leaded panes, was a design showing the Christ laying his hand upon the head of a child. One Sunday morning in the summer as he sat by his desk in the room with a large Bible opened before him, and the sheets of his sermon scattered about, the minister was shocked to see, in the upper room of the house next door, a woman lying in her bed and smoking a cigarette while she read a book. Curtis Hartman went on tiptoe to the window and closed it softly. He was horrorstricken at the thought of a woman smoking and trembled also to think that his eyes, just raised from the pages of the book of God, had looked upon the bare shoulders and white throat of a woman. With his brain in a whirl he went down into the pulpit and preached a long sermon without once thinking of his gestures or his voice. The sermon attracted unusual attention because of its power and clearness. "I wonder if she is listening, if my voice is carrying a message into her soul," he thought and began to hope that on

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>corners</strong>: (adj) cornered. <strong>dejectedly</strong>: (adv) despondently,spiritedly, gloomily, glumly,downcastly, dismally,downheartedly, depressively,disheartenedly, melancholy, lowly. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adv) cheerfully,enthusiastically. <strong>gravely</strong>: (adv) seriously, soberly,severely, solemnly, badly, staidly,momentously, heavily, earnestly,weightily, grievously. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>:</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
future Sunday mornings he might be able to say words that would touch and awaken the woman apparently far gone in secret sin.

The house next door to the Presbyterian Church, through the windows of which the minister had seen the sight that had so upset him, was occupied by two women. Aunt Elizabeth Swift, a grey competent looking widow with money in the Winesburg National Bank, lived there with her daughter Kate Swift, a school teacher. The school teacher was thirty years old and had a neat trim-looking figure. She had few friends and bore a reputation of having a sharp tongue. When he began to think about her, Curtis Hartman remembered that she had been to Europe and had lived for two years in New York City. "Perhaps after all her smoking means nothing," he thought. He began to remember that when he was a student in college and occasionally read novels, good although somewhat worldly women, had smoked through the pages of a book that had once fallen into his hands. With a rush of new determination he worked on his sermons all through the week and forgot, in his zeal to reach the ears and the soul of this new listener, both his embarrassment in the pulpit and the necessity of prayer in the study on Sunday mornings.

Reverend Hartman's experience with women had been somewhat limited. He was the son of a wagon maker from Muncie, Indiana, and had worked his way through college. The daughter of the underwear manufacturer had boarded in a house where he lived during his school days and he had married her after a formal and prolonged courtship, carried on for the most part by the girl herself. On his marriage day the underwear manufacturer had given his daughter five thousand dollars and he promised to leave her at least twice that amount in his will. The minister had thought himself fortunate in marriage and had never permitted himself to think of other women. He did not want to think of other women. What he wanted was to do the work of God quietly and earnestly.

In the soul of the minister a struggle awoke. From wanting to reach the ears of Kate Swift, and through his sermons to delve into her soul, he began to want also to look again at the figure lying white and quiet in the bed. On a Sunday morning when he could not sleep because of his thoughts he arose and went to

### Thesaurus

| **awaken** | (v) arouse, wake, rouse, call, stir, kindle, get up, raise, wake up, waken, revive. ANTONYMS: (v) dampen, calm, retire, suppress, spoil, quench, douse, stifle. |
| **delve** | (v) burrow, investigate, excavate, rummage, grub, mine, cut into, tunnel, root, unearth, lop and top. ANTONYM: (v) fill. |
| **reverend** | (n) preacher, clergyman, parson, rector, vicar, pastor, priest, minister, churchman; (adj) respectable, honourable. |
| **underwear** | (n) underclothing, undergarment, lingerie, skivvy, undies, long Johns, skivvies, underthings, ladies' underwear. |
| **widow** | (n) woman, relict, widower, adult female, widow woman, war widow, nubbed line; (adj) widowed, additional; (v) leave behind. |
| **worldly** | (adj, adv) earthly; (adj) mundane, secular, terrestrial, temporal, carnal, sophisticated, lay, profane; (adv) mundanely, temporally. ANTONYMS: (adj) spiritual, naive, cloistered, religious, unsophisticated, unworlthy, unrefined, otherworldly, low, heavenly, immaterial. |
| **zeal** | (adj, n) eagerness; (n) fervor, enthusiasm, devotion, passion, vehemence, fire, fervency, heat, fervour, ardour. ANTONYMS: (n) apathy, lethargy, patience. |
walk in the streets. When he had gone along Main Street almost to the old Richmond place he stopped and picking up a stone rushed off to the room in the bell tower. With the stone he broke out a corner of the window and then locked the door and sat down at the desk before the open Bible to wait. When the shade of the window to Kate Swift's room was raised he could see, through the hole, directly into her bed, but she was not there. She also had arisen and had gone for a walk and the hand that raised the shade was the hand of Aunt Elizabeth Swift.

The minister almost wept with joy at this deliverance from the carnal desire to "peep" and went back to his own house praising God. In an ill moment he forgot, however, to stop the hole in the window. The piece of glass broken out at the corner of the window just nipped off the bare heel of the boy standing motionless and looking with rapt eyes into the face of the Christ.

Curtis Hartman forgot his sermon on that Sunday morning. He talked to his congregation and in his talk said that it was a mistake for people to think of their minister as a man set aside and intended by nature to lead a blameless life. "Out of my own experience I know that we, who are the ministers of God's word, are beset by the same temptations that assail you," he declared. "I have been tempted and have surrendered to temptation. It is only the hand of God, placed beneath my head, that has raised me up. As he has raised me so also will he raise you. Do not despair. In your hour of sin raise your eyes to the skies and you will be again and again saved."

Resolutely the minister put the thoughts of the woman in the bed out of his mind and began to be something like a lover in the presence of his wife. One evening when they drove out together he turned the horse out of Buckeye Street and in the darkness on Gospel Hill, above Waterworks Pond, put his arm about Sarah Hartman's waist. When he had eaten breakfast in the morning and was ready to retire to his study at the back of his house he went around the table and kissed his wife on the cheek. When thoughts of Kate Swift came into his head, he smiled and raised his eyes to the skies. "Intercede for me, Master," he muttered, "keep me in the narrow path intent on Thy work."

---

**Thesaurus**

assail: (n, v) assault; (v) invade, bombard, molest, raid, hit, beset, besiege, strike, storm, impugn. ANTONYMS: (v) withdraw, champion, support, protect.

blameless: (adj) irreproachable, perfect, faultless, unimpeachable, pure, spotless, innocent, guiltless, inculpable, not guilty, clean. ANTONYMS: (adj) culpable, blameworthy, responsible, wrong, bad, sinful, shameful, flawed.

carnal: (adj, adv) fleshly; (adj) bodily, earthly, sensual, brutal, sexual, worldly, physical, erotic, fleshy, brute. ANTONYMS: (adj) chaste, godly, moral, pure, spiritual.

deliverance: (n) salvation, rescue, release, freedom, escape, emancipation, delivery, relief, liberation, liberty, salvage. ANTONYMS: (n) downfall, suppression.

intercede: (v) arbitrate, interfere, negotiate, referee, reconcile, intermediate, intervene, interpose, intrude, negotiate, bring together to an agreement. ANTONYM: (v) provoke.

rapt: (adj) engrossed, intent, ecstatic, preoccupied, spellbound, captive, enthralled, attentive, fixed, enwrapped; (v) engrossed in. ANTONYMS: (adj) detached, inattentive, uninterested, bored.

surrendered: (adj) given.
And now began the real struggle in the soul of the brown-bearded minister. By chance he discovered that Kate Swift was in the habit of lying in her bed in the evenings and reading a book. A lamp stood on a table by the side of the bed and the light streamed down upon her white shoulders and bare throat. On the evening when he made the discovery the minister sat at the desk in the dusty room from nine until after eleven and when her light was put out stumbled out of the church to spend two more hours walking and praying in the streets. He did not want to kiss the shoulders and the throat of Kate Swift and had not allowed his mind to dwell on such thoughts. He did not know what he wanted. "I am God's child and he must save me from myself," he cried, in the darkness under the trees as he wandered in the streets. By a tree he stood and looked at the sky that was covered with hurrying clouds. He began to talk to God intimately and closely. "Please, Father, do not forget me. Give me power to go tomorrow and repair the hole in the window. Lift my eyes again to the skies. Stay with me, Thy servant, in his hour of need."

Up and down through the silent streets walked the minister and for days and weeks his soul was troubled. He could not understand the temptation that had come to him nor could he fathom the reason for its coming. In a way he began to blame God, saying to himself that he had tried to keep his feet in the true path and had not run about seeking sin. "Through my days as a young man and all through my life here I have gone quietly about my work," he declared. "Why now should I be tempted? What have I done that this burden should be laid on me?"

Three times during the early fall and winter of that year Curtis Hartman crept out of his house to the room in the bell tower to sit in the darkness looking at the figure of Kate Swift lying in her bed and later went to walk and pray in the streets. He could not understand himself. For weeks he would go along scarcely thinking of the school teacher and telling himself that he had conquered the carnal desire to look at her body. And then something would happen. As he sat in the study of his own house, hard at work on a sermon, he would become nervous and begin to walk up and down the room. "I will go out into the

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>conquered</strong>: (adj) overcome, vanquished, overwhelmed, crushed, subdued, profligate, routed, overthrown, done for, under enemy control, baffled. ANTONYMS: (adj) victorious, liberated.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dusty</strong>: (adj) dirty, sandy, mealy, dry, unclean, pulverulent, branny, uninteresting, vague, psammous; (adj, v) sooty. ANTONYMS: (adj) dusted, clean.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dwell</strong>: (adj, v) inhabit; (v) reside, bide, live, stay, lodge, delay, occupy, continue, be, settle. ANTONYM: (v) wander.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>fathom</strong>: (n, v) plumb; (v) penetrate, discern, bottom, understand, comprehend, know, make out, measure; (n) probe, gauge. ANTONYMS: (v) confuse, misunderstand, Miss.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>intimately</strong>: (adv) nearly, familiarly, personally, secretly, internally, privately, narrowly, thoroughly, near, well, thickly. ANTONYM: (adv) superficially.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>praying</strong>: (n) prayer.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sermon</strong>: (n) discourse, oration, speech, address, homily, preaching, harangue, preaching, exhortation, predication; (n, v) lecture.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>temptation</strong>: (n, v) lure, enticement, bait; (n) attraction, allurement, invitation, seduction, inducement, allure, appeal, pull. ANTONYMS: (n) dislike, discouragement.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
streets," he told himself and even as he let himself in at the church door he **persistently** denied to himself the cause of his being there. "I will not repair the hole in the window and I will train myself to come here at night and sit in the presence of this woman without raising my eyes. I will not be defeated in this thing. The Lord has **devised** this temptation as a test of my soul and I will **grop** my way out of darkness into the light of righteousness."

One night in January when it was bitter cold and snow lay deep on the streets of Winesburg Curtis Hartman paid his last visit to the room in the bell tower of the church. It was past nine o'clock when he left his own house and he set out so hurriedly that he forgot to put on his overshoes. In Main Street no one was abroad but Hop Higgins the night **watchman** and in the whole town no one was awake but the watchman and young George Willard, who sat in the office of the Winesburg Eagle trying to write a story. Along the street to the church went the minister, **plowing** through the drifts and thinking that this time he would utterly give way to sin. "I want to look at the woman and to think of kissing her shoulders and I am going to let myself think what I choose," he declared bitterly and tears came into his eyes. He began to think that he would get out of the ministry and try some other way of life. "I shall go to some city and get into business," he declared. "If my nature is such that I cannot resist sin, I shall give myself over to sin. At least I shall not be a **hypocrite**, **preaching** the word of God with my mind thinking of the shoulders and neck of a woman who does not belong to me."

It was cold in the room of the bell tower of the church on that January night and almost as soon as he came into the room Curtis Hartman knew that if he stayed he would be ill. His feet were wet from trampling in the snow and there was no fire. In the room in the house next door Kate Swift had not yet **appeared**. With grim determination the man sat down to wait. Sitting in the chair and **gripping** the edge of the desk on which lay the Bible he stared into the darkness thinking the blackest thoughts of his life. He thought of his wife and for the moment almost hated her. "She has always been ashamed of passion and has cheated me," he thought. "Man has a right to expect living passion and beauty in

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>ap-peared</strong>: (n) appearing, <strong>devised</strong>: (adj) invented, trumped up, formulated, fabulous. <strong>gripping</strong>: (adj) fascinating, absorbing, interesting, riveting, thrilling, enchanting, enthralling, exciting, captivating; (n) grip; (v) seize. <strong>grope</strong>: (v) fumble, finger, grabble, search, handle, scrabble, paw, mishandle; (n, v) touch; (adj) groping; <strong>hypo-crite</strong>: (n) impostor, pretender, trickster, fraud, deceiver, fake, cheat, charmer, bigot, whitened sepulcher, smoothie. <strong>per-sistently</strong>: (adv) stubbornly, constantly, continually, firmly, tenaciously, unremittingly, continuously, incessantly, insistently, doggedly, pertinaciously. <strong>preach-ing</strong>: (n) sermon, lecture, homily, preaching, baccalaureate, speech, pulpit, exhortation, kerygma; (v) preach; (adj) hence. <strong>watch-man</strong>: (n) lookout, sentinel, sentry, warden, guard, watcher, security guard, keeper, caretaker, custodian, watchdog. <strong>plowing</strong>: (v) tilling, sowing; (n) tillage, aration, country, cultivation, earth, land.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
a woman. He has no right to forget that he is an animal and in me there is something that is Greek. I will throw off the woman of my bosom and seek other women. I will besiege this school teacher. I will fly in the face of all men and if I am a creature of carnal lusts I will live then for my lusts."

The distracted man trembled from head to foot, partly from cold, partly from the struggle in which he was engaged. Hours passed and a fever assailed his body. His throat began to hurt and his teeth chattered. His feet on the study floor felt like two cakes of ice. Still he would not give up. "I will see this woman and will think the thoughts I have never dared to think," he told himself, gripping the edge of the desk and waiting.

Curtis Hartman came near dying from the effects of that night of waiting in the church, and also he found in the thing that happened what he took to be the way of life for him. On other evenings when he had waited he had not been able to see, through the little hole in the glass, any part of the school teacher's room except that occupied by her bed. In the darkness he had waited until the woman suddenly appeared sitting in the bed in her white night-robe. When the light was turned up she propped herself up among the pillows and read a book. Sometimes she smoked one of the cigarettes. Only her bare shoulders and throat were visible.

On the January night, after he had come near dying with cold and after his mind had two or three times actually slipped away into an odd land of fantasy so that he had by an exercise of will power to force himself back into consciousness, Kate Swift appeared. In the room next door a lamp was lighted and the waiting man stared into an empty bed. Then upon the bed before his eyes a naked woman threw herself. Lying face downward she wept and beat with her fists upon the pillow. With a final outburst of weeping she half arose, and in the presence of the man who had waited to look and not to think thoughts the woman of sin began to pray. In the lamplight her figure, slim and strong, looked like the figure of the boy in the presence of the Christ on the leaded window.
Winesburg, Ohio

Curtis Hartman never remembered how he got out of the church. With a cry he arose, dragging the heavy desk along the floor. The Bible fell, making a great clatter in the silence. When the light in the house next door went out he stumbled down the stairway and into the street. Along the street he went and ran in at the door of the Winesburg Eagle. To George Willard, who was tramping up and down in the office undergoing a struggle of his own, he began to talk half incoherently. "The ways of God are beyond human understanding," he cried, running in quickly and closing the door. He began to advance upon the young man, his eyes glowing and his voice ringing with fervor. "I have found the light," he cried. "After ten years in this town, God has manifested himself to me in the body of a woman." His voice dropped and he began to whisper. "I did not understand," he said. "What I took to be a trial of my soul was only a preparation for a new and more beautiful fervor of the spirit. God has appeared to me in the person of Kate Swift, the school teacher, kneeling naked on a bed. Do you know Kate Swift? Although she may not be aware of it, she is an instrument of God, bearing the message of truth."

Reverend Curtis Hartman turned and ran out of the office. At the door he stopped, and after looking up and down the deserted street, turned again to George Willard. "I am delivered. Have no fear." He held up a bleeding fist for the young man to see. "I smashed the glass of the window," he cried. "Now it will have to be wholly replaced. The strength of God was in me and I broke it with my fist."
Snow lay deep in the streets of Winesburg. It had begun to snow about ten o'clock in the morning and a wind sprang up and blew the snow in clouds along Main Street. The frozen mud roads that led into town were fairly smooth and in places ice covered the mud. "There will be good sleighing," said Will Henderson, standing by the bar in Ed Griffith's saloon. Out of the saloon he went and met Sylvester West the druggist stumbling along in the kind of heavy overshoes called arctics. "Snow will bring the people into town on Saturday," said the druggist. The two men stopped and discussed their affairs. Will Henderson, who had on a light overcoat and no overshoes, kicked the heel of his left foot with the toe of the right. "Snow will be good for the wheat," observed the druggist sagely.

Young George Willard, who had nothing to do, was glad because he did not feel like working that day. The weekly paper had been printed and taken to the post office Wednesday evening and the snow began to fall on Thursday. At eight o'clock, after the morning train had passed, he put a pair of skates in his pocket and went up to Waterworks Pond but did not go skating. Past the pond and along a path that followed Wine Creek he went until he came to a grove of beech trees. There he built a fire against the side of a log and sat down at the end of the log to think. When the snow began to fall and the wind to blow he hurried about getting fuel for the fire.

---

**Thesaurus**

**beech**: (n) Black beech, copper beech, tree, common beech, wood, beech tree, beech wood.

**heel**: (n) blackguard, dog, counter, cad, villain, scoundrel, shoe, sole, bounder, tree rest; (v) lean.

**hurried**: (adj) fast, sudden, speedy, rapid, quick, swift, headlong, abrupt, cursory, precipitate, prompt.

**places**: (n) chairs, seating, spaces.

**overcoat**: (n) greatcoat, coat, cloak, robe, topcoat, surcoat, coating, overcoating, capote, chesterfield, gown.

**pond**: (n) lake, mere, pool, plash, loch, fishpond, sea, tank, reservoir, millpond, broad.

**saloon**: (n) pub, public house, salon, parlour, pothouse, hall, barroom, gin mill, alehouse, tavern, taproom.

**skates**: (n) subclass Elasmobranchii, Selachii, dogfishes, Batoidei, selachian, sawfishes, rays, order Batoidei, guitarfishes, Elasmobranchii, elasmobranch.

**skating**: (adj) sliding; (n) roller skating, athletics, skateboarding.

**stumbling**: (adj) lurching, astounding, hesitant, halting, awkward, astonishing, maladroit, clumsy, weaving; (adv) stumblingly; (n) hesitation. ANTONYM: (adj) firm.
The young reporter was thinking of Kate Swift, who had once been his school teacher. On the evening before he had gone to her house to get a book she wanted him to read and had been alone with her for an hour. For the fourth or fifth time the woman had talked to him with great earnestness and he could not make out what she meant by her talk. He began to believe she must be in love with him and the thought was both pleasing and annoying.

Up from the log he sprang and began to pile sticks on the fire. Looking about to be sure he was alone he talked aloud pretending he was in the presence of the woman, "Oh,, you're just letting on, you know you are," he declared. "I am going to find out about you. You wait and see."

The young man got up and went back along the path toward town leaving the fire blazing in the wood. As he went through the streets the skates clanked in his pocket. In his own room in the New Willard House he built a fire in the stove and lay down on top of the bed. He began to have lustful thoughts and pulling down the shade of the window closed his eyes and turned his face to the wall. He took a pillow into his arms and embraced it thinking first of the school teacher, who by her words had stirred something within him, and later of Helen White, the slim daughter of the town banker, with whom he had been for a long time half in love.

By nine o'clock of that evening snow lay deep in the streets and the weather had become bitter cold. It was difficult to walk about. The stores were dark and the people had crawled away to their houses. The evening train from Cleveland was very late but nobody was interested in its arrival. By ten o'clock all but four of the eighteen hundred citizens of the town were in bed.

Hop Higgins, the night watchman, was partially awake. He was lame and carried a heavy stick. On dark nights he carried a lantern. Between nine and ten o'clock he went his rounds. Up and down Main Street he stumbled through the drifts trying the doors of the stores. Then he went into alleyways and tried the back doors. Finding all tight he hurried around the corner to the New Willard House and beat on the door. Through the rest of the night he intended to stay by

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>blazing: (adj) flaming, afire, burning, ardent, aflame, glaring, bright, blatant, alight, passionate; (n) blaze.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lame: (adj) crippled, disabled, halting, feeble, halt, weak, paralytic; (adj, n) game; (adj, v) paralyze, maim, becripple.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lantern: (n) beacon, light, dormer, tube, lighting fitting, bedside light, street light, street lamp, oil lamp, lime light, lanthorn.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pleasing: (adj, n) acceptable; (adj) amiable, lovable, amusing, attractive, gratifying, lovely, pleasant, charming, delightful, inviting.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>displeasing, straight, hurtful, maddening, displeasing, discordant, harsh, frustrating.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pretending: (n, v) pretense; (n) affectation, appearance, acting, pretence, mannerism, dissembling, pretension, deception, deceit; (adv) pretentiously.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stove: (n) cooker, hearth, heater, furnace, fireplace, kiln, oven, cooking stove, cookstove, kitchen stove, kitchen range.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
"You go to bed. I'll keep the stove going," he said to the boy who slept on a cot in the hotel office.

Hop Higgins sat down by the stove and took off his shoes. When the boy had gone to sleep he began to think of his own affairs. He intended to paint his house in the spring and sat by the stove calculating the cost of paint and labor. That led him into other calculations. The night watchman was sixty years old and wanted to retire. He had been a soldier in the Civil War and drew a small pension. He hoped to find some new method of making a living and aspired to become a professional breeder of ferrets. Already he had four of the strangely shaped savage little creatures, that are used by sportsmen in the pursuit of rabbits, in the cellar of his house. "Now I have one male and three females," he mused. "If I am lucky by spring I shall have twelve or fifteen. In another year I shall be able to begin advertising ferrets for sale in the sporting papers."

The night watchman settled into his chair and his mind became a blank. He did not sleep. By years of practice he had trained himself to sit for hours through the long nights neither asleep nor awake. In the morning he was almost as refreshed as though he had slept.

With Hop Higgins safely stowed away in the chair behind the stove only three people were awake in Winesburg. George Willard was in the office of the Eagle pretending to be at work on the writing of a story but in reality continuing the mood of the morning by the fire in the wood. In the bell tower of the Presbyterian Church the Reverend Curtis Hartman was sitting in the darkness preparing himself for a revelation from God, and Kate Swift, the school teacher, was leaving her house for a walk in the storm.

It was past ten o'clock when Kate Swift set out and the walk was unpremeditated. It was as though the man and the boy, by thinking of her, had driven her forth into the wintry streets. Aunt Elizabeth Swift had gone to the county seat concerning some business in connection with mortgages in which she had money invested and would not be back until the next day. By a huge stove, called a base burner, in the living room of the house sat the daughter

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>breeder: (n) stockman, farmer, livestock farmer, fast breeder reactor, stock breeder, plant breeder; (v) trainer.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>burner: (n) blowlamp, setup, injector, apparatus, wick, pilot light, burner reactor, boiler burner, blowtorch.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>calculating: (adj) scheming, sly, shrewd, crafty, calculating, wily, wary, discreet, devious; (n) calculation; (adj, v) wise.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>unassuming, reckless, artless, rash, guileless, candid, unconscious.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ferrets: (n) badgers, Mustelidae, family Mustelidae.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rabbits: (n) order Lagomorpha, pikas, Lagomorpha.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>refreshed: (adj) invigorated, rejuvenated, reinvigorated, new, novel, revived, impudent, energizing, overbold, energising, clean.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYM: (adj) tired.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>unpremeditated: (adj) spontaneous, unintentional, involuntary, impromptu, casual, offhand, impulsive, extemporaneous, unintended, unguarded, unconscious. ANTONYM: (adj) premeditated, intentional, prepared.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wintry: (adj, v) frosty, glacial, freezing, icy; (adj) arctic, frigid, wintry, frozen, chilly, chill, hibernal. ANTONYM: (adj) mild, summery, hot, vernal, autumnal, balmy, tropical, warm.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
reading a book. Suddenly she sprang to her feet and, **snatching a cloak** from a rack by the front door, ran out of the house.

At the age of thirty Kate Swift was not known in Winesburg as a pretty woman. Her **complexion** was not good and her face was covered with blotches that indicated ill health. Alone in the night in the winter streets she was lovely. Her back was straight, her shoulders square, and her features were as the features of a tiny **goddess** on a **pedestal** in a garden in the dim light of a summer evening.

During the afternoon the school teacher had been to see Doctor Welling concerning her health. The doctor had scolded her and had declared she was in danger of losing her hearing. It was foolish for Kate Swift to be abroad in the storm, foolish and perhaps dangerous.

The woman in the streets did not remember the words of the doctor and would not have turned back had she remembered. She was very cold but after walking for five minutes no longer **minded** the cold. First she went to the end of her own street and then across a pair of hay scales set in the ground before a feed barn and into Trunion Pike. Along Trunion Pike she went to Ned Winters' barn and turning east followed a street of low frame houses that led over Gospel Hill and into Sucker Road that ran down a shallow valley past Ike Smead's chicken farm to Waterworks Pond. As she went along, the bold, excited mood that had driven her out of doors passed and then returned again.

There was something biting and **forbidding** in the character of Kate Swift. Everyone felt it. In the **schoolroom** she was silent, cold, and **stern**, and yet in an odd way very close to her pupils. Once in a long while something seemed to have come over her and she was happy. All of the children in the schoolroom felt the effect of her happiness. For a time they did not work but sat back in their chairs and looked at her.

With hands clasped behind her back the school teacher walked up and down in the schoolroom and talked very rapidly. It did not seem to matter what subject came into her mind. Once she talked to the children of Charles Lamb and made up strange, intimate little stories concerning the life of the dead writer.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>cloak: <em>(n, v)</em> veil, mask, camouflage, wrap, masquerade, screen, pall; <em>(n)</em> cape; <em>(v)</em> conceal, dissemble, hide.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: <em>(v)</em> reveal, uncloak, unmask; <em>(n, v)</em> uncover.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>complexion: <em>(n, v)</em> tint; <em>(n)</em> cast, character, appearance, look, hue, aspect, flush, glow, dye, fashion.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>forbidding: <em>(adj)</em> grim, ominous, dismal, dour, austere, abominable, ugly, hard, repulsive, redoubtable; <em>(n)</em> banning.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: <em>(adj)</em></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>goddess: <em>(n)</em> divinity, God, beauty, nymph; <em>(adj, n)</em> idol; <em>(adj)</em> duck, darling, angel, Dulcinea, ladylove, inamorata.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>minded: <em>(prep)</em> inclined; <em>(adj, prep)</em> disposed; <em>(adj)</em> willing, apt, ready, prone, orientated, favorable, oriented, prepared, partial.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pedestal: <em>(n)</em> bottom, foot,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: <em>(adj)</em> friendly, approving, lenient, funny, genial, gentle, kindly, lax, liberal, cheerful, flexible.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

groundwork, plinth, footstall, basis, bed, pillar, dais, stand, platform.  |
**schoolroom**: *(n)* nursery, class, lecture room, room.  |
**snatching**: *(n)* capture.  |
**stern**: *(adj)* rigid, rigorous, austere, hard, strict, grim, solemn, rough; *(adj, v)* harsh; *(n)* back; *(adj, n)* rear.  |
**ANTONYMS**: *(adj)* friendly, approving, lenient, funny, genial, gentle, kindly, lax, liberal, cheerful, flexible.  |
The stories were told with the air of one who had lived in a house with Charles Lamb and knew all the secrets of his private life. The children were somewhat confused, thinking Charles Lamb must be someone who had once lived in Winesburg.

On another occasion the teacher talked to the children of Benvenuto Cellini. That time they laughed. What a bragging, blustering, brave, lovable fellow she made of the old artist! Concerning him also she invented anecdotes. There was one of a German music teacher who had a room above Cellini’s lodgings in the city of Milan that made the boys guffaw. Sugars McNutts, a fat boy with red cheeks, laughed so hard that he became dizzy and fell off his seat and Kate Swift laughed with him. Then suddenly she became again cold and stern.

On the winter night when she walked through the deserted snow-covered streets, a crisis had come into the life of the school teacher. Although no one in Winesburg would have suspected it, her life had been very adventurous. It was still adventurous. Day by day as she worked in the schoolroom or walked in the streets, grief, hope, and desire fought within her. Behind a cold exterior the most extraordinary events transpired in her mind. The people of the town thought of her as a confirmed old maid and because she spoke sharply and went her own way thought her lacking in all the human feeling that did so much to make and mar their own lives. In reality she was the most eagerly passionate soul among them, and more than once, in the five years since she had come back from her travels to settle in Winesburg and become a school teacher, had been compelled to go out of the house and walk half through the night fighting out some battle raging within. Once on a night when it rained she had stayed out six hours and when she came home had a quarrel with Aunt Elizabeth Swift. "I am glad you're not a man," said the mother sharply. "More than once I've waited for your father to come home, not knowing what new mess he had got into. I've had my share of uncertainty and you cannot blame me if I do not want to see the worst side of him reproduced in you."

Kate Swift's mind was ablaze with thoughts of George Willard. In something he had written as a school boy she thought she had recognized the spark of

---

**Thesaurus**

| ablaze: (adj, v) afire, alight, blazing; (adj) flaming, burning, on fire, passionate, bright, flushed, fiery; (v) splendid. ANTONYMS: (adj) dark, dispassionate, dull, dim, smothered, unexcited, extinguished. |
| blustering: (adj, v) stormy; (adj) raging, blustering, blustery, turbulent, loud, vaporing, vociferous, noisy, hectoring; (adv) blusteringly. |
| bragging: (n) brag, swagger, bluff, bluster, conceit, arrogance; (adj) arrogant, boastful, big, overweening, braggart. ANTONYMS: (adj) modest; (n) timidity. |
| dizzy: (adj) giddy, silly, faint, frivolous, light, vertiginous, brainsick, featherbrained, flighty, muzzy; (v) daze. ANTONYMS: (adj) alert, balanced, intelligent, poised, rational, steady, sober, serious. |
| guffaw: (n, v) laugh, chuckle, snicker, hoot, giggle, cackle; (n) belly laugh, horselaugh, laughter; (v) cachinnate, roar. ANTONYM: (v) cry. |
| lodgings: (n) digs, accommodation, domiciliation, lodging, billet, housing, quarters, residence, pad, living quarters, launchpad. |
| raging: (adj) hot, angry, fierce, irate, wild, infuriated, enraged, vehement, heated; (adj, n) mad, rabid. ANTONYMS: (adj) calm, mild, contained. |
| reproduced: (adj) regenerate, born anew. |
genius and wanted to blow on the spark. One day in the summer she had gone to the Eagle office and finding the boy unoccupied had taken him out Main Street to the Fair Ground, where the two sat on a grassy bank and talked. The school teacher tried to bring home to the mind of the boy some conception of the difficulties he would have to face as a writer. "You will have to know life," she declared, and her voice trembled with earnestness. She took hold of George Willard's shoulders and turned him about so that she could look into his eyes. A passer-by might have thought them about to embrace. "If you are to become a writer you'll have to stop fooling with words," she explained. "It would be better to give up the notion of writing until you are better prepared. Now it's time to be living. I don't want to frighten you, but I would like to make you understand the import of what you think of attempting. You must not become a mere peddler of words. The thing to learn is to know what people are thinking about, not what they say."

On the evening before that stormy Thursday night when the Reverend Curtis Hartman sat in the bell tower of the church waiting to look at her body, young Willard had gone to visit the teacher and to borrow a book. It was then the thing happened that confused and puzzled the boy. He had the book under his arm and was preparing to depart. Again Kate Swift talked with great earnestness. Night was coming on and the light in the room grew dim. As he turned to go she spoke his name softly and with an impulsive movement took hold of his hand. Because the reporter was rapidly becoming a man something of his man's appeal, combined with the winsomeness of the boy, stirred the heart of the lonely woman. A passionate desire to have him understand the import of life, to learn to interpret it truly and honestly, swept over her. Leaning forward, her lips brushed his cheek. At the same moment he for the first time became aware of the marked beauty of her features. They were both embarrassed, and to relieve her feeling she became harsh and domineering. "What's the use? It will be ten years before you begin to understand what I mean when I talk to you," she cried passionately.

### Thesaurus

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>domineering: (adj)</th>
<th>dictatoral, overbearing, autocratic, arbitrary, dominant, lordly, imperious, commanding, masterful, bossy, authoritative. ANTONYMS: (adj) subservient, yielding, meek, surrendering, weak, libertarian, reasonable.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>fooling: (n)</td>
<td>farce, tomfoolery, horseplay, joking, prank; (adj) casual, accidental, everyday, effortless, cursory.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>grassy: (adj)</td>
<td>verdant, gramineous, weedy, herby, woody, fertile, blossoming, abundant, leafy, lush, flourishing. ANTONYMS: (adj) grassless, urban, withering.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>passer-by: (n)</td>
<td>eyewitness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>peddler: (n)</td>
<td>chapman, huckster, vendor, packman, pedlar, pusher, pitchman, dealer, drug peddler, seller, drug trafficker. ANTONYM: (n) user.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stormy: (adj, n)</td>
<td>inclement, boisterous, rough, severe; (adj) fierce, windy, wild, dirty, foul, tempestuous, blustering. ANTONYMS: (adj) calm, still, pleasant, fair, mild, relaxed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stormy: (adj, n)</td>
<td>empty, vacant, unemployed, free, desolate, void, uninhabited, idle, inactive, deserted, abandoned. ANTONYMS: (adj) full, inhabited, overcrowded, solid, working, busy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>winsomeness: (n)</td>
<td>appeal, appealingness, beauty.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
On the night of the storm and while the minister sat in the church waiting for her, Kate Swift went to the office of the Winesburg Eagle, intending to have another talk with the boy. After the long walk in the snow she was cold, lonely, and tired. As she came through Main Street she saw the fight from the printshop window shining on the snow and on an impulse opened the door and went in. For an hour she sat by the stove in the office talking of life. She talked with passionate earnestness. The impulse that had driven her out into the snow poured itself out into talk. She became inspired as she sometimes did in the presence of the children in school. A great eagerness to open the door of life to the boy, who had been her pupil and who she thought might possess a talent for the understanding of life, had possession of her. So strong was her passion that it became something physical. Again her hands took hold of his shoulders and she turned him about. In the dim light her eyes blazed. She arose and laughed, not sharply as was customary with her, but in a queer, hesitating way. "I must be going," she said. "In a moment, if I stay, I'll be wanting to kiss you."

In the newspaper office a confusion arose. Kate Swift turned and walked to the door. She was a teacher but she was also a woman. As she looked at George Willard, the passionate desire to be loved by a man, that had a thousand times before swept like a storm over her body, took possession of her. In the lamplight George Willard looked no longer a boy, but a man ready to play the part of a man.

The school teacher let George Willard take her into his arms. In the warm little office the air became suddenly heavy and the strength went out of her body. Leaning against a low counter by the door she waited. When he came and put a hand on her shoulder she turned and let her body fall heavily against him. For George Willard the confusion was immediately increased. For a moment he held the body of the woman tightly against his body and then it stiffened. Two sharp little fists began to beat on his face. When the school teacher had run away and left him alone, he walked up and down the office swearing furiously.

It was into this confusion that the Reverend Curtis Hartman protruded himself. When he came in George Willard thought the town had gone mad.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>customary: (adj, n) accustomed, usual, habitual; (adj) conventional, ordinary, commonplace, traditional, average, wonted, regular, standard. ANTONYMS: (adj) unusual, abnormal, exceptional, unconventional, offbeat, irregular, innovative, different, unfamiliar, extraordinary, rare.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>furiously: (adv) irately, angrily, fiercely, wildly, violently, ragingly, wrathfully, infuriatedly, rabidly, impetuously, frantically. ANTONYM: (adv) sluggishly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>inspired: (adj) ingenious, adopted, elysian, creative, imaginative, elected, inventive, unearthly, brilliant, stimulated, enthusiastic. ANTONYMS: (adj) bland, unimaginative, abysmal, mediocre.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>passionate: (adj, v) ardent, impetuous; (adj) hot, excited, burning, angry, fervent, fierce, animated, earnest; (adv, adv) fiery. ANTONYMS: (adj) indifferent, mild, passionless, unenthusiastic, cold, calm, halfhearted, cool, lukewarm, weak, uninterested.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>possess: (adj, v) own; (v) hold, wield, occupy, bear, keep, enjoy, contain, retain, to have, maintain. ANTONYMS: (v) lack, remove.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>poured: (adj) concrete.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>shoulder: (v) carry, push, hold, jostle, sustain, support, assume, accept; (n, v) elbow; (n) back, flange.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Shaking a bleeding fist in the air, the minister proclaimed the woman George
had only a moment before held in his arms an instrument of God bearing a
message of truth.

George blew out the lamp by the window and locking the door of the
printshop went home. Through the hotel office, past Hop Higgins lost in his
dream of the raising of ferrets, he went and up into his own room. The fire in the
stove had gone out and he undressed in the cold. When he got into bed the
sheets were like blankets of dry snow.

George Willard rolled about in the bed on which had lain in the afternoon
hugging the pillow and thinking thoughts of Kate Swift. The words of the
minister, who he thought had gone suddenly insane, rang in his ears. His eyes
stared about the room. The resentment, natural to the baffled male, passed and
he tried to understand what had happened. He could not make it out. Over and
over he turned the matter in his mind. Hours passed and he began to think it
must be time for another day to come. At four o’clock he pulled the covers up
about his neck and tried to sleep. When he became drowsy and closed his eyes,
he raised a hand and with it groped about in the darkness. "I have missed
something. I have missed something Kate Swift was trying to tell me," he
muttered sleepily. Then he slept and in all Winesburg he was the last soul on
that winter night to go to sleep.
He was the son of Mrs. Al Robinson who once owned a farm on a side road leading off Trunion Pike, east of Winesburg and two miles beyond the town limits. The farmhouse was painted brown and the blinds to all of the windows facing the road were kept closed. In the road before the house a flock of chickens, accompanied by two guinea hens, lay in the deep dust. Enoch lived in the house with his mother in those days and when he was a young boy went to school at the Winesburg High School. Old citizens remembered him as a quiet, smiling youth inclined to silence. He walked in the middle of the road when he came into town and sometimes read a book. Drivers of teams had to shout and swear to make him realize where he was so that he would turn out of the beaten track and let them pass.

When he was twenty-one years old Enoch went to New York City and was a city man for fifteen years. He studied French and went to an art school, hoping to develop a faculty he had for drawing. In his own mind he planned to go to Paris and to finish his art education among the masters there, but that never turned out.

Nothing ever turned out for Enoch Robinson. He could draw well enough and he had many odd delicate thoughts hidden away in his brain that might have expressed themselves through the brush of a painter, but he was always a

---

**Thesaurus**

| brush: (n, v) | broom, touch, kiss; (v) sweep, polish, graze, clean; (n) brushwood, conflict, copse, encounter. |
| delicate: (adj) | accurate, tender, dainty, refined, breakable, fragile, beautiful, brittle, soft, nice, frail. |
| faculty: (adj, n) | capacity, cleverness; (n) aptitude, capability, bent, power. |
| staff, facility: (adj, n, v) | talent; (n, v) endowment, gift. |
| guinea: (n) | greaseball, Republic of Guinea, poultry, change, shilling, penny, doit, domestic fowl, farthing, fowl, French Guinea. |
| inclined: (adj, v) | given; (adj) prone, willing, oblique, apt, predisposed, ready, minded, likely, liable, bowed. |
| unwilling, disinclined, horizontal, unbiased, vertical, impervious. |
| masters: (n) | Edgar lee Masters. |
| painter: (n) | artist, colorist, landscapist, impressionist, miniaturist, dauber, halser, Felis concolor, guy, cable, hawser. |
| swear: (v) | declare, assure, assert, affirm, curse, pledge; (n, v) promise, avow, depone, depose, aver. |
| ANTONYMS: (v) distrust, refute, deny, compliment. |
child and that was a handicap to his worldly development. He never grew up and of course he couldn't understand people and he couldn't make people understand him. The child in him kept bumping against things, against actualities like money and sex and opinions. Once he was hit by a street car and thrown against an iron post. That made him lame. It was one of the many things that kept things from turning out for Enoch Robinson.

In New York City, when he first went there to live and before he became confused and **disconcerted** by the facts of life, Enoch went about a good deal with young men. He got into a group of other young artists, both men and women, and in the evenings they sometimes came to visit him in his room. Once he got drunk and was taken to a police station where a police **magistrate** frightened him **horribly**, and once he tried to have an **affair** with a woman of the town met on the sidewalk before his **lodging** house. The woman and Enoch walked together three blocks and then the young man grew afraid and ran away. The woman had been drinking and the incident amused her. She leaned against the wall of a building and laughed so **heartily** that another man stopped and laughed with her. The two went away together, still laughing, and Enoch crept off to his room trembling and vexed.

The room in which young Robinson lived in New York faced Washington Square and was long and narrow like a hallway. It is important to get that fixed in your mind. The story of Enoch is in fact the story of a room almost more than it is the story of a man.

And so into the room in the evening came young Enoch's friends. There was nothing particularly striking about them except that they were artists of the kind that talk. Everyone knows of the talking artists. Throughout all of the known history of the world they have gathered in rooms and talked. They talk of art and are passionately, almost **feverishly**, in earnest about it. They think it matters much more than it does.

And so these people gathered and smoked cigarettes and talked and Enoch Robinson, the boy from the farm near Winesburg, was there. He stayed in a corner and for the most part said nothing. How his big blue childlike eyes stared

| **affair** | (n) occurrence, event, business, concern, occasion, job, topic, duty, subject, amour, thing. |
| **disconcerted** | (adj) confused, confounded, bewildered, blank, embarrassed, disturbed, troubled, worried, ashamed, discombobulated, bemused. ANTONYMS: *(adj)* composed, soothed, unabashed, relaxed. |
| **feverishly** | *(adv)* excitedly, hotly, febrilely, hectically, feverously, hystERICALLY, passionately, Frantically, fanatically, heatedly, frenziedly. ANTONYMS: *(adv)* indifferently, peacefully, sluggishly. |
| **heartily** | *(adv)* cordially, sincerely, enthusiastically, warmly, strongly, earnestly, vigorously, ardently, soundly, devoutly, eagerly. ANTONYMS: *(adv)* feebly, languorously. |
| **horribly** | *(adv)* horrifically, awfully, terrifically, hideously, atrociously, appallingly; *(adj, adv)* frightfully, terribly, fearfully, shockingly; *(adj)* ghastly. ANTONYMS: *(adv)* pleasantly, wonderfully, kindly, sweetly. |
| **lodging** | *(n)* abode, apartment, accommodation, housing, hostel, residence, quarter, home, lodgement, address, hospice. |
| **magistrate** | *(n)* judge, jurist, justiciary, adjudicator, beak, official, provost, recorder, archon, doge, chancellor. |
about! On the walls were pictures he had made, crude things, half finished. His friends talked of these. Leaning back in their chairs, they talked and talked with their heads rocking from side to side. Words were said about line and values and composition, lots of words, such as are always being said.

Enoch wanted to talk too but he didn't know how. He was too excited to talk coherently. When he tried he sputtered and stammered and his voice sounded strange and squeaky to him. That made him stop talking. He knew what he wanted to say, but he knew also that he could never by any possibility say it. When a picture he had painted was under discussion, he wanted to burst out with something like this: "You don't get the point," he wanted to explain; "the picture you see doesn't consist of the things you see and say words about. There is something else, something you don't see at all, something you aren't intended to see. Look at this one over here, by the door here, where the light from the window falls on it. The dark spot by the road that you might not notice at all is, you see, the beginning of everything. There is a clump of elders there such as used to grow beside the road before our house back in Winesburg, Ohio, and in among the elders there is something hidden. It is a woman, that's what it is. She has been thrown from a horse and the horse has run away out of sight. Do you not see how the old man who drives a cart looks anxiously about? That is Thad Grayback who has a farm up the road. He is taking corn to Winesburg to be ground into meal at Comstock's mill. He knows there is something in the elders, something hidden away, and yet he doesn't quite know.

"It's a woman you see, that's what it is! It's a woman and, oh, she is lovely! She is hurt and is suffering but she makes no sound. Don't you see how it is? She lies quite still, white and still, and the beauty comes out from her and spreads over everything. It is in the sky back there and all around everywhere. I didn't try to paint the woman, of course. She is too beautiful to be painted. How dull to talk of composition and such things! Why do you not look at the sky and then run away as I used to do when I was a boy back there in Winesburg, Ohio?"

That is the kind of thing young Enoch Robinson trembled to say to the guests who came into his room when he was a young fellow in New York City, but he

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>anxiously: (adv) uneasily, restlessly, carefully, worriedly, fearfully, nervously, concernedly, solicitously, timidly, keenly, enthusiastically. ANTONYMS: (adv) calmly, confidently, merrily, indifferently, fearlessly, nonchalantly, patiently, unconcernedly.</td>
<td>rock: (n) car, carriage, handcuff, barrow, applecart, wagon; (v) haul, drag, bear, take, transfer.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>cart: (n) car, carriage, handcuff, barrow, applecart, wagon; (v) haul, drag, bear, take, transfer.</td>
<td>coherently: (adv) lucidly, consistently, plainly, soundly, clearly, rationally, sanely, cogently, normally, forcefully, convincingly. ANTONYMS: (adv) irrationally, disjointedly, unconvincingly, illogically.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>consist: (n, v) be: (adj, v) lie: (v) belong, fit, comprise, lie in, reside, exist, make up; (adj, n) abide: (n) agree.</td>
<td>excited: (adj, v) animated, ardent; (adj) ablaze, enthusiastic, emotional, frantic, warm, heated, delirious, fervent, passionate. ANTONYMS:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(adj) cool, unexcited, bored, tranquil, easygoing, disappointed, despairing, comatose, apathetic, sedate, composed.</td>
<td>rocking: (adj) vivacious, merry, spirited, spry, festive; (n) metalling, convulsion.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>squeaky: (adj) creaky, strident, grating, squeaky, squeaking, creaking, squealing, high, clean, higher.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
always ended by saying nothing. Then he began to doubt his own mind. He was afraid the things he felt were not getting expressed in the pictures he painted. In a half indignant mood he stopped inviting people into his room and presently got into the habit of locking the door. He began to think that enough people had visited him, that he did not need people any more. With quick imagination he began to invent his own people to whom he could really talk and to whom he explained the things he had been unable to explain to living people. His room began to be inhabited by the spirits of men and women among whom he went, in his turn saying words. It was as though everyone Enoch Robinson had ever seen had left with him some essence of himself, something he could mould and change to suit his own fancy, something that understood all about such things as the wounded woman behind the elders in the pictures.

The mild, blue-eyed young Ohio boy was a complete egotist, as all children are egotists. He did not want friends for the quite simple reason that no child wants friends. He wanted most of all the people of his own mind, people with whom he could really talk, people he could harangue and scold by the hour, servants, you see, to his fancy. Among these people he was always self-confident and bold. They might talk, to be sure, and even have opinions of their own, but always he talked last and best. He was like a writer busy among the figures of his brain, a kind of tiny blue-eyed king he was, in a six-dollar room facing Washington Square in the city of New York.

Then Enoch Robinson got married. He began to get lonely and to want to touch actual flesh-and-bone people with his hands. Days passed when his room seemed empty. Lust visited his body and desire grew in his mind. At night strange fevers, burning within, kept him awake. He married a girl who sat in a chair next to his own in the art school and went to live in an apartment house in Brooklyn. Two children were born to the woman he married, and Enoch got a job in a place where illustrations are made for advertisements.

That began another phase of Enoch's life. He began to play at a new game. For a while he was very proud of himself in the role of producing citizen of the world. He dismissed the essence of things and played with realities. In the fall

---

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>blue-eyed: (adj)</th>
<th>pet, favorite, precious, pure, dear.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>egotist: (n)</td>
<td>blowhard, cynic, misanthrope, boaster, braggart, man hater, egocentric, introvert, bragger; (adj) monopolist, nepotist.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>harangue: (v)</td>
<td>declaim; (n) rant, screed, address, tirade,oration, diatribe, sermon; (n, v) lecture, discourse, stomp.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>indignant: (adj)</td>
<td>angry, incensed, furious, enraged, wrathful, hurt,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rage, provoked, hot, anger, irate. ANTONYMS: (adj) cool, content, unaffected.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>inhabited: (v)</td>
<td>populous, full of people, arrayed, clothed, dressed, accustomed, habited; (adj, v) peopled; (adj) occupied, settled, housing. ANTONYMS: (adj) unoccupied, uninhabited, business.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>invent: (v)</td>
<td>devise, form, create, excogitate, concoct, imagine, contrive; (n, v) forge, fabricate,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>design, coin.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>mould: (n, v)</td>
<td>mildew, cast, form, model; (v) make, frame, knead, fashion, forge; (n) molding, matrix.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>scold: (v)</td>
<td>reprimand, chide, berate, rebuke, abuse, lecture, reproach, rail, grouch; (n, v) nag; (adj, n) shrew. ANTONYMS: (v) praise, compliment, approve.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>self-confident: (adj)</td>
<td>assured, cocky, confident, assertive, jaunty, sanguine, secure, self-sufficient, certain.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
he voted at an election and he had a newspaper thrown on his porch each morning. When in the evening he came home from work he got off a streetcar and walked sedately along behind some business man, striving to look very substantial and important. As a payer of taxes he thought he should post himself on how things are run. "I'm getting to be of some moment, a real part of things, of the state and the city and all that," he told himself with an amusing miniature air of dignity. Once, coming home from Philadelphia, he had a discussion with a man met on a train. Enoch talked about the advisability of the government's owning and operating the railroads and the man gave him a cigar. It was Enoch's notion that such a move on the part of the government would be a good thing, and he grew quite excited as he talked. Later he remembered his own words with pleasure. "I gave him something to think about, that fellow," he muttered to himself as he climbed the stairs to his Brooklyn apartment.

To be sure, Enoch's marriage did not turn out. He himself brought it to an end. He began to feel choked and walled in by the life in the apartment, and to feel toward his wife and even toward his children as he had felt concerning the friends who once came to visit him. He began to tell little lies about business engagements that would give him freedom to walk alone in the street at night and, the chance offering, he secretly re-rented the room facing Washington Square. Then Mrs. Al Robinson died on the farm near Winesburg, and he got eight thousand dollars from the bank that acted as trustee of her estate. That took Enoch out of the world of men altogether. He gave the money to his wife and told her he could not live in the apartment any more. She cried and was angry and threatened, but he only stared at her and went his own way. In reality the wife did not care much. She thought Enoch slightly insane and was a little afraid of him. When it was quite sure that he would never come back, she took the two children and went to a village in Connecticut where she had lived as a girl. In the end she married a man who bought and sold real estate and was contented enough.

And so Enoch Robinson stayed in the New York room among the people of his fancy, playing with them, talking to them, happy as a child is happy. They

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Thesaurus</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>choke</strong> (adj)<strong>:</strong> clogged, smothered, congested, annoyed, high-strung, strained, neurotic, tense, angry, anxious, insecure.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>engagement</strong> (n)<strong>:</strong> arrangements, actions, activities, schedule, travels, movements.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>miniature</strong> (adj)<strong>:</strong> tiny, diminutive, slight, wee, small, minute, midget, dwarf, teeny; (adj, n)<strong>:</strong> model; (n)<strong>:</strong> toy. ANTÓNYM: <strong>large, enormous, giant, gigantic, big.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>payer</strong> (n)<strong>:</strong> payor, liquidator, buyer, remunerator, client, consumer, customer, money dealer, money handler, paymaster, person paying. ANTÓNYM: <strong>seller.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>railroad</strong> (n)<strong>:</strong> railway.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>secretly</strong> (adv)<strong>:</strong> privately, confidentially, quietly, stealthily, surreptitiously, furtively, in secret, darkly, secretly, clandestinely, occultly. ANTÓNYM: <strong>publicly, deliberately, brazenly.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sedately</strong> (adv)<strong>:</strong> seriously, soberly, serenely, staidly, solemnly, composedly, tranquilly, steadily, stiffly, quietly, decorously. ANTÓNYM: <strong>boisterously.</strong></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>streetcar</strong> (n)<strong>:</strong> tramcar, trolley car, trolley, cable car, tramway, cable tramway, aerial tramway, horsecar, ropeway.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>vote</strong> (adj)<strong>:</strong> elected, chosen, designated, selected.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
were an odd lot, Enoch's people. They were made, I suppose, out of real people he had seen and who had for some obscure reason made an appeal to him. There was a woman with a sword in her hand, an old man with a long white beard who went about followed by a dog, a young girl whose stockings were always coming down and hanging over her shoe tops. There must have been two dozen of the shadow people, invented by the child-mind of Enoch Robinson, who lived in the room with him.

And Enoch was happy. Into the room he went and locked the door. With an absurd air of importance he talked aloud, giving instructions, making comments on life. He was happy and satisfied to go on making his living in the advertising place until something happened. Of course something did happen. That is why he went back to live in Winesburg and why we know about him. The thing that happened was a woman. It would be that way. He was too happy. Something had to come into his world. Something had to drive him out of the New York room to live out his life an obscure, jerky little figure, bobbing up and down on the streets of an Ohio town at evening when the sun was going down behind the roof of Wesley Moyer's livery barn.

About the thing that happened. Enoch told George Willard about it one night. He wanted to talk to someone, and he chose the young newspaper reporter because the two happened to be thrown together at a time when the younger man was in a mood to understand.

Youthful sadness, young man's sadness, the sadness of a growing boy in a village at the year's end, opened the lips of the old man. The sadness was in the heart of George Willard and was without meaning, but it appealed to Enoch Robinson.

It rained on the evening when the two met and talked, a drizzly wet October rain. The fruition of the year had come and the night should have been fine with a moon in the sky and the crisp sharp promise of frost in the air, but it wasn't that way. It rained and little puddles of water shone under the street lamps on Main Street. In the woods in the darkness beyond the Fair Ground water dripped from the black trees. Beneath the trees wet leaves were pasted against

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>bobbing</strong>: (n) faggot, firewood, peat, turf.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>crisp</strong>: (adj) short, terse, fresh, crispy, sharp, crunchy, brisk; (adj, v) wrinkle; (v) crease, crinkle; (n) chip.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adj) soggy, soft, limp, wilted, rumpled, stale, slovenly, sloppy, wordy, long, lengthy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>drizzly</strong>: (adj) drippy, wet, damp, showery, rainy, raining, drizzling, clammy, moist. ANTONYM: (adj) dry.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>frost</strong>: (n, v) freeze, chill; (n) cold, hoarfrost, icing, hoar, Robert lee frost, failure; (adj, n) rime; (v) ice; (adj) frozen. ANTONYM: (n) hot, heat, warmth.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>fruition</strong>: (n) enjoyment, pleasure, gratification, delight, accomplishment, realization, realisation, consummation, success, completion, achievement.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>jerky</strong>: (adj) uneven, abrupt, rough, unsteady, jerking, arrhythmic, spasmodic, shaky; (n) biltong, jerked meat, meat. ANTONYM: (adj) smooth, graceful.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>pasted</strong>: (adj) affixed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>shoe</strong>: (n) horseshoe, sandal, shoes, moccasin, footgear, footwear, skid, flippers, anklet, flipper, track shoe.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>youthful</strong>: (adj) immature, fresh, green, juvenile, vernal, adolescent, childish, new, tender, sappy, beardless. ANTONYM: (adj) adult, mature, experienced, sophisticated, late.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
tree roots that protruded from the ground. In gardens back of houses in Winesburg dry shriveled potato vines lay sprawling on the ground. Men who had finished the evening meal and who had planned to go uptown to talk the evening away with other men at the back of some store changed their minds. George Willard tramped about in the rain and was glad that it rained. He felt that way. He was like Enoch Robinson on the evenings when the old man came down out of his room and wandered alone in the streets. He was like that only that George Willard had become a tall young man and did not think it manly to weep and carry on. For a month his mother had been very ill and that had something to do with his sadness, but not much. He thought about himself and to the young that always brings sadness.

Enoch Robinson and George Willard met beneath a wooden awning that extended out over the sidewalk before Voight's wagon shop on Maumee Street just off the main street of Winesburg. They went together from there through the rain-washed streets to the older man's room on the third floor of the Heffner Block. The young reporter went willingly enough. Enoch Robinson asked him to go after the two had talked for ten minutes. The boy was a little afraid but had never been more curious in his life. A hundred times he had heard the old man spoken of as a little off his head and he thought himself rather brave and manly to go at all. From the very beginning, in the street in the rain, the old man talked in a queer way, trying to tell the story of the room in Washington Square and of his life in the room. "You'll understand if you try hard enough," he said conclusively. "I have looked at you when you went past me on the street and I think you can understand. It isn't hard. All you have to do is to believe what I say, just listen and believe, that's all there is to it."

It was past eleven o'clock that evening when old Enoch, talking to George Willard in the room in the Heffner Block, came to the vital thing, the story of the woman and of what drove him out of the city to live out his life alone and defeated in Winesburg. He sat on a cot by the window with his head in his hand and George Willard was in a chair by a table. A kerosene lamp sat on the table and the room, although almost bare of furniture, was scrupulously clean. As the

| Thesaurus | unmanfully. | scrupulously: (adv) carefully, painstakingly, strictly, meticulously, religiously, thoroughly, nicely, exactly, fastidiously, particularly, accurately. ANTONYM: (adv) negligently. | shriveled: (adj) wizened, shrivelled, shrunken, parched, sere, dried, thin, withered, attenuated, sear, tabid. ANTONYM: (adj) smooth. | uptown: (adj) wealthy, thriving, tasteful, suburban, stylish, sophisticated, worldly, affluent, moneyed; (n) community, residential district. ANTONYM: (adj, adv) downtown; (adj) business. willingly: (adv) readily, voluntarily, cheerfully, spontaneously, helpfully, disposedly, actively, openly, obligingly, eagerly; (adj, adv) freely. ANTONYM: (adj) grudgingly, reluctantly, uncooperatively, unenthusiastically. |
man talked George Willard began to feel that he would like to get out of the chair and sit on the cot also. He wanted to put his arms about the little old man. In the half darkness the man talked and the boy listened, filled with sadness.

"She got to coming in there after there hadn't been anyone in the room for years," said Enoch Robinson. "She saw me in the hallway of the house and we got acquainted. I don't know just what she did in her own room. I never went there. I think she was a musician and played a violin. Every now and then she came and knocked at the door and I opened it. In she came and sat down beside me, just sat and looked about and said nothing. Anyway, she said nothing that mattered."

The old man arose from the cot and moved about the room. The overcoat he wore was wet from the rain and drops of water kept falling with a soft thump on the floor. When he again sat upon the cot George Willard got out of the chair and sat beside him.

"I had a feeling about her. She sat there in the room with me and she was too big for the room. I felt that she was driving everything else away. We just talked of little things, but I couldn't sit still. I wanted to touch her with my fingers and to kiss her. Her hands were so strong and her face was so good and she looked at me all the time."

The trembling voice of the old man became silent and his body shook as from a chill. "I was afraid," he whispered. "I was terribly afraid. I didn't want to let her come in when she knocked at the door but I couldn't sit still. 'No, no,' I said to myself, but I got up and opened the door just the same. She was so grown up, you see. She was a woman. I thought she would be bigger than I was there in that room."

Enoch Robinson stared at George Willard, his childlike blue eyes shining in the lamplight. Again he shivered. "I wanted her and all the time I didn't want her," he explained. "Then I began to tell her about my people, about everything that meant anything to me. I tried to keep quiet, to keep myself to myself, but I couldn't. I felt just as I did about opening the door. Sometimes I ached to have her go away and never come back any more."

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>bigger</strong>: (adj) greater, larger, better, major, largest, biggest, big, large, great, vast, wide. ANTONYMY: (adj) lesser.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>darkness</strong>: (n) dark, shade, shadow, blindness, gloom, blackness, duskiness, munk, cloud, blackout, dimness. ANTONYM: (n) brightness, lightness, glow, comprehension, knowledge, day, clearness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>driving</strong>: (adj) energetic, impulsive, enterprising, pushing, vigorous; (n) drive, travel, drove, direction, motoring, push. ANTONYMS: (adj) lethargic, weak, light.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>drops</strong>: (n) tear.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>filled</strong>: (adj) replete, packed, fraught, teeming, laden, abundant, congested, charged, stuffed; (adj, adv) crowded; (n) fuller. ANTONYMS: (adj) lacking, clear.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>kiss</strong>: (n, v) caress, brush, embrace, touch; (n) osculation, salute, lip. Kiss of peace, kiss hands; (v) osculate, love.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>musician</strong>: (n) singer, composer, instrumentalist, minstrel, clarinettist, lutenist, director, choirmaster, accompanist, harpsichordist, harpist.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>shook</strong>: (adj) shake, vibrate, addled, barrel, cask, confused, distressed, hurt, passionate, puzzled.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>violin</strong>: (n) viol, bowed stringed instrument, fiddle dock, kit, string.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The old man sprang to his feet and his voice shook with excitement. "One night something happened. I became mad to make her understand me and to know what a big thing I was in that room. I wanted her to see how important I was. I told her over and over. When she tried to go away, I ran and locked the door. I followed her about. I talked and talked and then all of a sudden things went to **smash**. A look came into her eyes and I knew she did understand. Maybe she had understood all the time. I was **furious**. I couldn't stand it. I wanted her to understand but, don't you see, I couldn't let her understand. I felt that then she would know everything, that I would be submerged, **drowned** out, you see. That's how it is. I don't know why."

The old man dropped into a chair by the lamp and the boy listened, filled with awe. "Go away, boy," said the man. "Don't stay here with me any more. I thought it might be a good thing to tell you but it isn't. I don't want to talk any more. Go away."

George Willard shook his head and a note of command came into his voice. "Don't stop now. Tell me the rest of it," he commanded sharply. "What happened? Tell me the rest of the story."

Enoch Robinson sprang to his feet and ran to the window that looked down into the deserted main street of Winesburg. George Willard followed. By the window the two stood, the tall **awkward** boyman and the little **wrinkled** manboy. The childish, **eager** voice carried forward the **tale**. "I swore at her," he explained. "I said vile words. I ordered her to go away and not to come back. Oh, I said terrible things. At first she pretended not to understand but I kept at it. I screamed and stamped on the floor. I made the house ring with my curses. I didn't want ever to see her again and I knew, after some of the things I said, that I never would see her again."

The old man's voice broke and he shook his head. "Things went to smash," he said quietly and sadly. "Out she went through the door and all the life there had been in the room followed her out. She took all of my people away. They all went out through the door after her. That's the way it was."

---

**The old man sprang to his feet and his voice shook with excitement. "One night something happened. I became mad to make her understand me and to know what a big thing I was in that room. I wanted her to see how important I was. I told her over and over. When she tried to go away, I ran and locked the door. I followed her about. I talked and talked and then all of a sudden things went to smash. A look came into her eyes and I knew she did understand. Maybe she had understood all the time. I was furious. I couldn't stand it. I wanted her to understand but, don't you see, I couldn't let her understand. I felt that then she would know everything, that I would be submerged, drowned out, you see. That's how it is. I don't know why."**

**George Willard shook his head and a note of command came into his voice. "Don't stop now. Tell me the rest of it," he commanded sharply. "What happened? Tell me the rest of the story."**

**Enoch Robinson sprang to his feet and ran to the window that looked down into the deserted main street of Winesburg. George Willard followed. By the window the two stood, the tall awkward boyman and the little wrinkled manboy. The childish, eager voice carried forward the tale. "I swore at her," he explained. "I said vile words. I ordered her to go away and not to come back. Oh, I said terrible things. At first she pretended not to understand but I kept at it. I screamed and stamped on the floor. I made the house ring with my curses. I didn't want ever to see her again and I knew, after some of the things I said, that I never would see her again."**

**The old man's voice broke and he shook his head. "Things went to smash," he said quietly and sadly. "Out she went through the door and all the life there had been in the room followed her out. She took all of my people away. They all went out through the door after her. That's the way it was."**
George Willard turned and went out of Enoch Robinson's room. In the darkness by the window, as he went through the door, he could hear the thin old voice whimpering and complaining. "I'm alone, all alone here," said the voice. "It was warm and friendly in my room but now I'm all alone."

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>complaining</strong>: (adj) irritable, peevish, petulant, whining, moaning, complaintive, repining; (adj, v) querulous; (n, v) lamenting; (adv) complainingly; (n) plaintive. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) calm, uncomplaining, cheerful, willing.</td>
<td><strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) irritable, disagreeable, aggressive, aloof, formal, frosty, belligerent, curt, reserved, impersonal.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>friendly</strong>: (adj, n) favorable; (adj) amiable, affectionate, decent, good-natured, kind, convivial, companionable, benevolent, amicable; (adj, adv) comradely.</td>
<td><strong>hear</strong>: (int, v) attend; (v) find out, discover, understand, apprehend, hark, learn, try, examine, listen; (adj) heard.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>thin</strong>: (adj) tenuous, flimsy, light, fine, emaciated; (adj, v) lean, gaunt, slight, sheer, meager, dilute. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) fat, concentrated, chubby, plump, wide, heavy, broad, strong, resonant, solid; (v) thicken.</td>
<td><strong>warm</strong>: (adj) hot, affectionate, tender, ardent, cordial, fervent, lively, fond, loving, earnest, tepid. <strong>ANTONYMS</strong>: (adj) cold, disagreeable, aloof, reserved, hostile, uncaring, unenthusiastic, unwelcoming, staid, offhand; (v) chill.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>window</strong>: (n) casement, pane, skylight, gap, Ventian window, clearstory, transom, windowpane, rosette, clerestory, embrasure.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Belle Carpenter had a dark skin, grey eyes, and thick lips. She was tall and strong. When black thoughts visited her she grew angry and wished she were a man and could fight someone with her fists. She worked in the millinery shop kept by Mrs. Kate McHugh and during the day sat trimming hats by a window at the rear of the store. She was the daughter of Henry Carpenter, bookkeeper in the First National Bank of Winesburg, and lived with him in a gloomy old house far out at the end of Buckeye Street. The house was surrounded by pine trees and there was no grass beneath the trees. A rusty tin eaves-trough had slipped from its fastenings at the back of the house and when the wind blew it beat against the roof of a small shed, making a dismal drumming noise that sometimes persisted all through the night.

When she was a young girl Henry Carpenter made life almost unbearable for Belle, but as she emerged from girlhood into womanhood he lost his power over her. The bookkeeper's life was made up of innumerable little pettinesses. When he went to the bank in the morning he stepped into a closet and put on a black alpaca coat that had become shabby with age. At night when he returned to his home he donned another black alpaca coat. Every evening he pressed the clothes worn in the streets. He had invented an arrangement of boards for the purpose. The trousers to his street suit were placed between the boards and the boards were clamped together with heavy screws. In the morning he wiped the boards

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>alpaca: (n) textile, material, cloth, fabric, llama, wool.</td>
<td>thump, pulse, barrelling, percussion, buzzing, stress, tapping, throb.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bookkeeper: (n) book-keeper, babu, auditor, amanuensis, actuary, clerk, comptroller, controller, custos rotulorum, Booker, bean counter.</td>
<td>innumerable: (adj) countless, numberless, incalculable, multitudinous, infinite, innumerable, unnumbered, uncounted, myriad, immeasurable, untold. ANTONYM: (adj) finite.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>closet: (n) cupboard, cubicle, cell, latrine, bathroom, wardrobe, water closet; (adj) clandestine, confidential, secret, private. ANTONYM: (adj) open.</td>
<td>rusty: (adj) ancient, out of practice, intractable, old, corroded, deaf to reason, exceptional, cantankerous; (v) moldy, raw, mildewed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>trimming: (n) roll, drums, sound,</td>
<td>shabby: (adj) poor, abject, mean, mangy, low, sorry, decrepit, worn, sordid, ragged; (adj, v) frayed. ANTONYM: (adj) pristine, elegant, opulent, honorable, decent, new, neat, comfortable, tasteful, strong, respectful.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stepsed: (v) advanced, gone, stopen.</td>
<td>trimming: (n) decoration, dressing, adornment, ornament, fringe, border, clipping, cutting, frill, edging, lace.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
with a damp cloth and stood them upright behind the dining room door. If they were moved during the day he was speechless with anger and did not recover his equilibrium for a week.

The bank cashier was a little bully and was afraid of his daughter. She, he realized, knew the story of his brutal treatment of her mother and hated him for it. One day she went home at noon and carried a handful of soft mud, taken from the road, into the house. With the mud she smeared the face of the boards used for the pressing of trousers and then went back to her work feeling relieved and happy.

Belle Carpenter occasionally walked out in the evening with George Willard. Secretly she loved another man, but her love affair, about which no one knew, caused her much anxiety. She was in love with Ed Handby, bartender in Ed Griffith's Saloon, and went about with the young reporter as a kind of relief to her feelings. She did not think that her station in life would permit her to be seen in the company of the bartender and walked about under the trees with George Willard and let him kiss her to relieve a longing that was very insistent in her nature. She felt that she could keep the younger man within bounds. About Ed Handby she was somewhat uncertain.

Handby, the bartender, was a tall, broad-shouldered man of thirty who lived in a room upstairs above Griffith's saloon. His fists were large and his eyes unusually small, but his voice, as though striving to conceal the power back of his fists, was soft and quiet.

At twenty-five the bartender had inherited a large farm from an uncle in Indiana. When sold, the farm brought in eight thousand dollars, which Ed spent in six months. Going to Sandusky, on Lake Erie, he began an orgy of dissipation, the story of which afterward filled his home town with awe. Here and there he went throwing the money about, driving carriages through the streets, giving wine parties to crowds of men and women, playing cards for high stakes and keeping mistresses whose wardrobes cost him hundreds of dollars. One night at a resort called Cedar Point, he got into a fight and ran amuck like a wild thing. With his fist he broke a large mirror in the wash room of a hotel and

| **Thesaurus**
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>afterward:</strong> (adv, conj) then, after that; (adv) thereafter, afterwards, later, subsequently, later on, next, soon; (adj) following; (n) future. ANTONYMS: (adv) now, previously, before.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>amuck:</strong> (adj) berserk, possessed, demoniacal, demoniac; (adjv) wildly, murderously.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>belle:</strong> (n) beauty, fille, girl, miss, missy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>cashier:</strong> (n) accountant, receiver, teller, paymaster, almoner; (v) discard, reject, discharge, shed, dismiss, displace. ANTONYMS: (v) designate, hire, name.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>dissipation:</strong> (n) waste, dissolution, licentiousness, extravagance, excess, profligacy, consumption, decomposition, disintegration; (n, v) diffusion, dissemination. ANTONYMS: (n) appearance, growth, restraint, moderation, decency, uprightness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>orgy:</strong> (n) debauchery, binge, debauch, Saturnalia, bacchanal, drunken revelry, riot, Bacchanalia, pampering, rite, splurge.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>smeared:</strong> (adj) smudged, unclean, soiled, grubby, smirched, muddy, messy, smudgy, grimy, greasy.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>speechless:</strong> (adj) silent, mute, dumb, dumbfounded, voiceless, quiet, tongueless, tacit, noiseless, mum, wordless. ANTONYMS: (adj) loquacious, eloquent, talkative.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
later went about **smashing** windows and breaking chairs in dance halls for the joy of hearing the glass rattle on the floor and seeing the terror in the eyes of clerks who had come from Sandusky to spend the evening at the resort with their sweethearts.

The affair between Ed Handby and Belle Carpenter on the surface amounted to nothing. He had succeeded in spending but one evening in her company. On that evening he hired a horse and buggy at Wesley Moyer's livery **barn** and took her for a drive. The conviction that she was the woman his nature demanded and that he must get her settled upon him and he told her of his desires. The bartender was ready to marry and to begin trying to earn money for the support of his wife, but so simple was his nature that he found it difficult to explain his intentions. His body ached with physical **longing** and with his body he expressed himself. Taking the **milliner** into his arms and holding her tightly in spite of her struggles, he kissed her until she became **helpless**. Then he brought her back to town and let her out of the buggy. "When I get hold of you again I'll not let you go. You can't play with me," he declared as he turned to drive away. Then, jumping out of the buggy, he gripped her shoulders with his strong hands. "I'll keep you for good the next time," he said. "You might as well make up your mind to that. It's you and me for it and I'm going to have you before I get through."

One night in January when there was a new moon George Willard, who was in Ed Handby's mind the only **obstacle** to his getting Belle Carpenter, went for a walk. Early that evening George went into Ransom Surbeck's pool room with Seth Richmond and Art Wilson, son of the town **butcher**. Seth Richmond stood with his back against the wall and remained silent, but George Willard talked. The pool room was filled with Winesburg boys and they talked of women. The young reporter got into that **vein**. He said that women should look out for themselves, that the fellow who went out with a girl was not responsible for what happened. As he talked he looked about, eager for attention. He held the floor for five minutes and then Art Wilson began to talk. Art was learning the barber's trade in Cal Prouse's shop and already began to consider himself an

---

**Thesaurus**

*barn*: (n) outhouse, shed, cowshed, cowhouse, stable, barn, grange, byre, godown, granary, storehouse.

*butcher*: (v) slaughter, kill, murder, slay; (n, v) massacre, botch; (n) assassin, bungler, slaughterer, meatman, murderer. ANTONYMS: (v) develop, create, grow, build.

*helpless*: (adj, v) forlorn, destitute, abandoned; (adj) powerless, weak, defenseless, disabled, impotent, feeble, hopeless, unable.

*longing*: (n, v) desire, aspiration; (adj) eager, wistful, nostalgic; (n) nostalgia, wish, hankering, urge, appetite; (adj, n) yearning. ANTONYMS: (n) apathy, disinclination; (adj) satisfied, unconcerned.

*milliner*: (n) sempstress, clothier, fribble, hatmaker, snip, shaper, merchandiser, tailor, costumier, merchant, maker.

*obstacle*: (n, v) hindrance, difficulty, block, check, interruption, delay; (n) drawback, barrier, hitch, obstruction, bar. ANTONYMS: (n) asset, aid, advantage, boost, incentive.

*smashing*: (n) crash; (adj) corking, swell, terrific, great, nifty, groovy, neat, cracking, dandy, bully.

*vein*: (n) vena, strain, nervure, mine, temper, blood vessel, tone; (adj, n) mood, humor, strip, frame of mind.
authority in such matters as baseball, horse racing, drinking, and going about with women. He began to tell of a night when he with two men from Winesburg went into a house of prostitution at the county seat. The butcher's son held a cigar in the side of his mouth and as he talked spat on the floor. "The women in the place couldn't embarrass me although they tried hard enough," he boasted. "One of the girls in the house tried to get fresh, but I fooled her. As soon as she began to talk I went and sat in her lap. Everyone in the room laughed when I kissed her. I taught her to let me alone."

George Willard went out of the pool room and into Main Street. For days the weather had been bitter cold with a high wind blowing down on the town from Lake Erie, eighteen miles to the north, but on that night the wind had died away and a new moon made the night unusually lovely. Without thinking where he was going or what he wanted to do, George went out of Main Street and began walking in dimly lighted streets filled with frame houses.

Out of doors under the black sky filled with stars he forgot his companions of the pool room. Because it was dark and he was alone he began to talk aloud. In a spirit of play he reeled along the street imitating a drunken man and then imagined himself a soldier clad in shining boots that reached to the knees and wearing a sword that jingled as he walked. As a soldier he pictured himself as an inspector, passing before a long line of men who stood at attention. He began to examine the accoutrements of the men. Before a tree he stopped and began to scold. "Your pack is not in order," he said sharply. "How many times will I have to speak of this matter? Everything must be in order here. We have a difficult task before us and no difficult task can be done without order."

Hypnotized by his own words, the young man stumbled along the board sidewalk saying more words. "There is a law for armies and for men too," he muttered, lost in reflection. "The law begins with little things and spreads out until it covers everything. In every little thing there must be order, in the place where men work, in their clothes, in their thoughts. I myself must be orderly. I must learn that law. I must get myself into touch with something orderly and
big that swings through the night like a star. In my little way I must begin to learn something, to give and swing and work with life, with the law."

George Willard stopped by a picket fence near a street lamp and his body began to tremble. He had never before thought such thoughts as had just come into his head and he wondered where they had come from. For the moment it seemed to him that some voice outside of himself had been talking as he walked. He was amazed and delighted with his own mind and when he walked on again spoke of the matter with fervor. "To come out of Ransom Surbeck's pool room and think things like that," he whispered. "It is better to be alone. If I talked like Art Wilson the boys would understand me but they wouldn't understand what I've been thinking down here."

In Winesburg, as in all Ohio towns of twenty years ago, there was a section in which lived day laborers. As the time of factories had not yet come, the laborers worked in the fields or were section hands on the railroads. They worked twelve hours a day and received one dollar for the long day of toil. The houses in which they lived were small cheaply constructed wooden affairs with a garden at the back. The more comfortable among them kept cows and perhaps a pig, housed in a little shed at the rear of the garden.

With his head filled with resounding thoughts, George Willard walked into such a street on the clear January night. The street was dimly lighted and in places there was no sidewalk. In the scene that lay about him there was something that excited his already aroused fancy. For a year he had been devoting all of his odd moments to the reading of books and now some tale he had read concerning life in old world towns of the middle ages came sharply back to his mind so that he stumbled forward with the curious feeling of one revisiting a place that had been a part of some former existence. On an impulse he turned out of the street and went into a little dark alleyway behind the sheds in which lived the cows and pigs.

For a half hour he stayed in the alleyway, smelling the strong smell of animals too closely housed and letting his mind play with the strange new thoughts that came to him. The very rankness of the smell of manure in the

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>aroused:</strong> (adj) ablaze, aflame, passionate, hot, agitated, inflamed, susceptible, tense, fascinated, emotional, elated.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>cheaply:</strong> (adv) commonly, shoddily, tawdrily, stingily, meanly, trashily, flashily, economically, tackily, vulgarly, chintzily. ANTONYMS: (adv) extravagantly, luxuriously, tastefully.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>cows:</strong> (n) cattle, cow, bull, ox, oxen, Bos Taurus, bullock, beef, Cowes,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>manure:</strong> (n) compost, fertiliser, fertilizer; (n, v) muck, soil; (v) fertilize, cultivate, plough, weed, plow; (adj) guano.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>pigs:</strong> (n) stock, hogs, Suidae, livestock, litter, family Suidae, domestic animals, cattle, boars, sheep, farm animals.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>rankness:</strong> (n) foulness, malodourousness, overgrowth, scent, smell, exuberance, odour, odor, body.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>smelling:</strong> (n) smell, flavor, scent, olfactory modality, sensing, sense of smell; (adj) redolent, scented, odorous, stinking, rotten.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>odor:</strong> (n, adj) smell, flavor, scent, body odor, scent, odour, odor, body odor, stink, stinkiness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>resounding:</strong> (adv) booming, ringing, reverberating, loud, rolling, vibrant, emphatic, resonating, reverberant; (v) resound; (adj) resoundingly. ANTONYMS: (adv) qualified, marginal.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
clear sweet air awoke something heady in his brain. The poor little houses lighted by kerosene lamps, the smoke from the chimneys mounting straight up into the clear air, the grunting of pigs, the women clad in cheap calico dresses and washing dishes in the kitchens, the footsteps of men coming out of the houses and going off to the stores and saloons of Main Street, the dogs barking and the children crying—all of these things made him seem, as he lurked in the darkness, oddly detached and apart from all life.

The excited young man, unable to bear the weight of his own thoughts, began to move cautiously along the alleyway. A dog attacked him and had to be driven away with stones, and a man appeared at the door of one of the houses and swore at the dog. George went into a vacant lot and throwing back his head looked up at the sky. He felt unutterably big and remade by the simple experience through which he had been passing and in a kind of fervor of emotion put up his hands, thrusting them into the darkness above his head and muttering words. The desire to say words overcame him and he said words without meaning, rolling them over on his tongue and saying them because they were brave words, full of meaning. "Death," he muttered, night, the sea, fear, loveliness."

George Willard came out of the vacant lot and stood again on the sidewalk facing the houses. He felt that all of the people in the little street must be brothers and sisters to him and he wished he had the courage to call them out of their houses and to shake their hands. "If there were only a woman here I would take hold of her hand and we would run until we were both tired out," he thought. "That would make me feel better." With the thought of a woman in his mind he walked out of the street and went toward the house where Belle Carpenter lived. He thought she would understand his mood and that he could achieve in her presence a position he had long been wanting to achieve. In the past when he had been with her and had kissed her lips he had come away filled with anger at himself. He had felt like one being used for some obscure purpose and had not enjoyed the feeling. Now he thought he had suddenly become too big to be used.
When George got to Belle Carpenter’s house there had already been a visitor there before him. Ed Handby had come to the door and calling Belle out of the house had tried to talk to her. He had wanted to ask the woman to come away with him and to be his wife, but when she came and stood by the door he lost his self-assurance and became sullen. "You stay away from that kid," he growled, thinking of George Willard, and then, not knowing what else to say, turned to go away. "If I catch you together I will break your bones and his too," he added. The bartender had come to woo, not to threaten, and was angry with himself because of his failure.

When her lover had departed Belle went indoors and ran hurriedly upstairs. From a window at the upper part of the house she saw Ed Handby cross the street and sit down on a horse block before the house of a neighbor. In the dim light the man sat motionless holding his head in his hands. She was made happy by the sight, and when George Willard came to the door she greeted him effusively and hurriedly put on her hat. She thought that, as she walked through the streets with young Willard, Ed Handby would follow and she wanted to make him suffer.

For an hour Belle Carpenter and the young reporter walked about under the trees in the sweet night air. George Willard was full of big words. The sense of power that had come to him during the hour in the darkness in the alleyway remained with him and he talked boldly, swaggering along and swinging his arms about. He wanted to make Belle Carpenter realize that he was aware of his former weakness and that he had changed. "You'll find me different," he declared, thrusting his hands into his pockets and looking boldly into her eyes. "I don't know why but it is so. You've got to take me for a man or let me alone. That's how it is."

Up and down the quiet streets under the new moon went the woman and the boy. When George had finished talking they turned down a side street and went across a bridge into a path that ran up the side of a hill. The hill began at Waterworks Pond and climbed upward to the Winesburg Fair Grounds. On the

---

**Thesaurus**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>departed: (adj)</th>
<th>motionless: (adj)</th>
<th>swaggering: (adj)</th>
<th>upward: (adv)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>dead, bygone, late, former, bypast, defunct, past, left</td>
<td>inactive, inert, immobile, stationary, fixed, unmoving, quiescent, dead, torpid</td>
<td>hectoring, swashbuckling, snobbish, snobby, boastful, lordly, disdainful, prideful</td>
<td>upwards, upwardly, aloft</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(adj, v) gone, extinct; (n) decedent</td>
<td>(adj) calm, at rest</td>
<td>(adj) boasting, bravado</td>
<td>(adv) overhead, rising, upper</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adj) remaining, alive.</td>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adj) mobile, active, alive, flowing, self-esteem, poise, aplomb, composure, effrontery, presence.</td>
<td>ANTONYM: (adj) insecure.</td>
<td>ANTONYM: (adj) descending, downward; (adv) down.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>indoors: (adv) at home, inwards, within, inwardly, internally, deep down, at heart, at bottom, in reality, arrived, here. ANTONYMS: (adv) out, outdoors.</td>
<td>swinging: (adj) swaying, excessive, swaying, excessive, exorbitant, pendulous, outrageous, preposterous, extravagant; (n) slewing.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
hillside grew dense bushes and small trees and among the bushes were little open spaces carpeted with long grass, now stiff and frozen.

As he walked behind the woman up the hill George Willard's heart began to beat rapidly and his shoulders straightened. Suddenly he decided that Belle Carpenter was about to surrender herself to him. The new force that had manifested itself in him had, he felt, been at work upon her and had led to her conquest. The thought made him half drunk with the sense of masculine power. Although he had been annoyed that as they walked about she had not seemed to be listening to his words, the fact that she had accompanied him to this place took all his doubts away. "It is different. Everything has become different," he thought and taking hold of her shoulder turned her about and stood looking at her, his eyes shining with pride.

Belle Carpenter did not resist. When he kissed her upon the lips she leaned heavily against him and looked over his shoulder into the darkness. In her whole attitude there was a suggestion of waiting. Again, as in the alleyway, George Willard's mind ran off into words and, holding the woman tightly he whispered the words into the still night. "Lust," he whispered, "lust and night and women."

George Willard did not understand what happened to him that night on the hillside. Later, when he got to his own room, he wanted to weep and then grew half insane with anger and hate. He hated Belle Carpenter and was sure that all his life he would continue to hate her. On the hillside he had led the woman to one of the little open spaces among the bushes and had dropped to his knees beside her. As in the vacant lot, by the laborers' houses, he had put up his hands in gratitude for the new power in himself and was waiting for the woman to speak when Ed Handby appeared.

The bartender did not want to beat the boy, who he thought had tried to take his woman away. He knew that beating was unnecessary, that he had power within himself to accomplish his purpose without using his fists. Gripping George by the shoulder and pulling him to his feet, he held him with one hand while he looked at Belle Carpenter seated on the grass. Then with a quick wide

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>accomplish</strong> (v) perform, reach, do, compass, perfect, attain, make, fulfill, realize, execute, carry out.</td>
<td><strong>conquer</strong> (v) conquer, achievement, reduction, coup, rout, overthrow, subjection, mastery, success. ANTONYMS: (n) failure, defeat, loss, victory.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>annoyed</strong> (adj) irritated, vexed, irate, aggravated, angered, cross, disgruntled, exasperated, infuriated, displeased, resentful</td>
<td><strong>gratitude</strong> (n) appreciation, thanks, thank, acknowledgement, acknowledgment, appreciativeness, feeling, appreciate, grateful, thanksgiving, kindness. ANTONYMS: (n) ingratitude, ungratefulness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>conquest</strong> (n) defeat, triumph,</td>
<td><strong>masculine</strong> (adj, v) male, not female; (adj) manly, manlike, virile, mannish, mankind, bold, manful; (n) gender, he. ANTONYMS: (adj) female, neuter.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>seated</strong> (adj) sat, sedentary.</td>
<td><strong>vacant</strong> (adj) blank, hollow, unfilled, void, free, unoccupied, bare, idle, expressionless, open; (adj, v) devoid. ANTONYMS: (adj) full, cognizant, overflowing, inhabited, aware, comprehending, animated, solid, expressive, knowing.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
movement of his arm he sent the younger man sprawling away into the bushes and began to bully the woman, who had risen to her feet. "You're no good," he said roughly. "I've half a mind not to bother with you. I'd let you alone if I didn't want you so much."

On his hands and knees in the bushes George Willard stared at the scene before him and tried hard to think. He prepared to spring at the man who had humiliated him. To be beaten seemed to be infinitely better than to be thus hurled ignominiously aside.

Three times the young reporter sprang at Ed Handby and each time the bartender, catching him by the shoulder, hurled him back into the bushes. The older man seemed prepared to keep the exercise going indefinitely but George Willard's head struck the root of a tree and he lay still. Then Ed Handby took Belle Carpenter by the arm and marched her away.

George heard the man and woman making their way through the bushes. As he crept down the hillside his heart was sick within him. He hated himself and he hated the fate that had brought about his humiliation. When his mind went back to the hour alone in the alleyway he was puzzled and stopping in the darkness listened, hoping to hear again the voice outside himself that had so short a time before put new courage into his heart. When his way homeward led him again into the street of frame houses he could not bear the sight and began to run, wanting to get quickly out of the neighborhood that now seemed to him utterly squalid and commonplace.

---

**Thesaurus**

**bully:** (n, v) hector, bluster, bulldoze, threaten, ballyrag; (n) tough, rowdy, hooligan, ruffian, bravo; (adj, v) domineer.

**ANTONYMS:** (n) urge, flatter, cajole; (v) help, encourage, assist, obey, protect, reassure.

**commonplace:** (adj, v) trite, hackneyed; (adj) banal, ordinary, humdrum, common, average, plain, mundane, dull; (n) platitude.

**ANTONYMS:** (adj) extraordinary, unusual, exceptional, infrequent, rare, romantic, uncommon, weird; (n) deepness, profundity, profoundness.

**humiliated:** (adj) humbled, mortified, embarrassed, humble, broken, abashed, crushed, miserable, shamefaced, abject, feeling guilty.

**ignominiously:** (adv) disgracefully, shamefully, discreditably, dishonorably, scandalously, dishonourably, opprobriously, infamously, basely, vilely, foully.

**neighborhood:** (n) vicinity, district, area, community, locality, place, quarter, environs, section; (adj) neighboring, local.

**risen:** (v) uprise.

**squalid:** (adj) sordid, nasty, foul, seedy, filthy, grimy, abject, dingy, grubby, seamy, sleazy. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) clean, reputable, smart, respectable, fresh, comfortable, wholesome, habitable.
From his seat on a box in the rough board shed that stuck like a burr on the rear of Cowley & Son's store in Winesburg, Elmer Cowley, the junior member of the firm, could see through a dirty window into the printshop of the Winesburg Eagle. Elmer was putting new shoelaces in his shoes. They did not go in readily and he had to take the shoes off. With the shoes in his hand he sat looking at a large hole in the heel of one of his stockings. Then looking quickly up he saw George Willard, the only newspaper reporter in Winesburg, standing at the back door of the Eagle printshop and staring absentmindedly about. "Well, well, what next!" exclaimed the young man with the shoes in his hand, jumping to his feet and creeping away from the window.

A flush crept into Elmer Cowley's face and his hands began to tremble. In Cowley & Son's store a Jewish traveling salesman stood by the counter talking to his father. He imagined the reporter could hear what was being said and the thought made him furious. With one of the shoes still held in his hand he stood in a corner of the shed and stamped with a stockinged foot upon the board floor.

Cowley & Son's store did not face the main street of Winesburg. The front was on Maumee Street and beyond it was Voight's wagon shop and a shed for the sheltering of farmers' horses. Beside the store an alleyway ran behind the main street stores and all day drays and delivery wagons, intent on bringing in

---

**Thesaurus**

*absentmindedly* (adv) absently, inattentively, distractedly, distantly, dreamily, forgetfully, vaguely, pensively, scattily, anxiously, thoughtlessly. ANTONYMS: (adv) calmly, carefully.

*brining* (n) delivery, consignment, serving, service, passage, post.

*burr* (n) bit, birrus, bureau, burrel, borel, flash, pericarp; (v) pipe, jangle, clink, clank.

*flush* (adj, n, v) blush, glow; (adj) flat, affluent, rich; (adj, v) even, smooth, level; (n) bloom; (n, v) color; (v) redder. ANTONYMS: (n) pallor; (v) blanch, blemish; (adj) empty, low, poor.

*imagined* (adj) fanciful, notional, unreal, fancied, fictitious, nonexistent, unseen, hypothetical, feigned, dubious, doubtful.

*intent* (n) idea, intention, design, spirit, meaning, import, goal, purpose; (adj, n) attentive; (adj)

*stockinged* (adj) unshod.
and taking out goods, passed up and down. The store itself was indescribable. Will Henderson once said of it that it sold everything and nothing. In the window facing Maumee Street stood a **chunk** of coal as large as an apple barrel, to indicate that orders for coal were taken, and beside the black mass of the coal stood three combs of honey grown brown and dirty in their wooden frames.

The honey had stood in the store window for six months. It was for sale as were also the coat hangers, patent **suspender** buttons, cans of roof paint, bottles of **rheumatism** cure, and a substitute for coffee that accompanied the honey in its patient willingness to serve the public.

**Ebenezer** Cowley, the man who stood in the store listening to the eager **patter** of words that fell from the lips of the traveling man, was tall and lean and looked **unwashed**. On his **scrawny** neck was a large wen partially covered by a grey beard. He wore a long Prince Albert coat. The coat had been purchased to serve as a wedding garment. Before he became a merchant Ebenezer was a farmer and after his marriage he wore the Prince Albert coat to church on Sundays and on Saturday afternoons when he came into town to trade. When he sold the farm to become a merchant he wore the coat constantly. It had become brown with age and was covered with grease spots, but in it Ebenezer always felt dressed up and ready for the day in town.

As a merchant Ebenezer was not happily placed in life and he had not been happily placed as a farmer. Still he existed. His family, consisting of a daughter named Mabel and the son, lived with him in rooms above the store and it did not cost them much to live. His troubles were not financial. His unhappiness as a merchant lay in the fact that when a traveling man with **wares** to be sold came in at the front door he was afraid. Behind the counter he stood shaking his head. He was afraid, first that he would **stubbornly** refuse to buy and thus lose the opportunity to sell again; second that he would not be stubborn enough and would in a moment of weakness buy what could not be sold.

In the store on the morning when Elmer Cowley saw George Willard standing and apparently listening at the back door of the Eagle printshop, a situation had arisen that always stirred the son’s wrath. The traveling man

---

**Thesaurus**

| chunk: (n, v) lump; (n) clump, bit, fragment, section, mass, portion, ball, block, piece, cut. ANTONYMS: (n) particle, scrap, whole. | cephalalgia, odontalgia, sciatica. |
| ebenezer: (n) virginal. | **suspender**: (n) brace, Gallus, vesture, wear, braces, hanger, couplet, doubleton, distich, couple, duad. |
| patter: (n) clatter, rumble, roll, rattle, drum, scuttle, skip, tiptoe; (n) line of gab, vernacular, jargon. | unwashed: (adj) dirty, grubby, unclean, filthy, common, mean, unstrained, unpurified; (v) unswept, unsoured, unwiped. ANTONYM: (adj) clean. |
| rheumatism: (n) arthritis, atrophic arthritis, juvenile rheumatoid arthritis; (v) lumbago, podagra, otalgia, neuralgia, earache. | **suspender**: (n) brace, Gallus, vesture, wear, braces, hanger, couplet, doubleton, distich, couple, duad. |
| scrawny: (adj) skinny, emaciated, thin, gaunt, scraggy, meager, lanky, bony, angular, weedy, underweight. | **suspender**: (n) brace, Gallus, vesture, wear, braces, hanger, couplet, doubleton, distich, couple, duad. |
| stubbornly: (adv) obdurately, mulishly, persistently, doggedly, tenaciously, unyieldingly, firmly, waywardly, contrarily, pertinaciously, insistently. | unwashed: (adj) dirty, grubby, unclean, filthy, common, mean, unstrained, unpurified; (v) unswept, unsoured, unwiped. ANTONYM: (adj) clean. |
| **suspender**: (n) brace, Gallus, vesture, wear, braces, hanger, couplet, doubleton, distich, couple, duad. | **suspender**: (n) brace, Gallus, vesture, wear, braces, hanger, couplet, doubleton, distich, couple, duad. |
| wares: (n) merchandise, goods, commodities, stock, product, commodity, freight, cargo, ware, refill, shipment. | **suspender**: (n) brace, Gallus, vesture, wear, braces, hanger, couplet, doubleton, distich, couple, duad. |
talked and Ebenezer listened, his whole figure expressing uncertainty. "You see how quickly it is done," said the traveling man, who had for sale a small flat metal substitute for collar buttons. With one hand he quickly unfastened a collar from his shirt and then fastened it on again. He assumed a flattering wheedling tone. "I tell you what, men have come to the end of all this fooling with collar buttons and you are the man to make money out of the change that is coming. I am offering you the exclusive agency for this town. Take twenty dozen of these fasteners and I'll not visit any other store. I'll leave the field to you."

The traveling man leaned over the counter and tapped with his finger on Ebenezer's breast. "It's an opportunity and I want you to take it," he urged. "A friend of mine told me about you. 'See that man Cowley,' he said. 'He's a live one.'"

The traveling man paused and waited. Taking a book from his pocket he began writing out the order. Still holding the shoe in his hand Elmer Cowley went through the store, past the two absorbed men, to a glass showcase near the front door. He took a cheap revolver from the case and began to wave it about. "You get out of here!" he shrieked. "We don't want any collar fasteners here." An idea came to him. "Mind, I'm not making any threat," he added. "I don't say I'll shoot. Maybe I just took this gun out of the case to look at it. But you better get out. Yes sir, I'll say that. You better grab up your things and get out."

The young storekeeper's voice rose to a scream and going behind the counter he began to advance upon the two men. "We're through being fools here!" he cried. "We ain't going to buy any more stuff until we begin to sell. We ain't going to keep on being queer and have folks staring and listening. You get out of here!"

The traveling man left. Raking the samples of collar fasteners off the counter into a black leather bag, he ran. He was a small man and very bow-legged and he ran awkwardly. The black bag caught against the door and he stumbled and fell. "Crazy, that's what he is--crazy!" he sputtered as he arose from the sidewalk and hurried away.

| buttons: (n) bellboy, peyote. |
| fasteners: (n) bolting. |
| flattering: (adj) ingratiating, complimentary, courtly, obsequious, adulterous, fulsome, bland, candied, smooth, encouraging; (n) flattery. |
| ANTONYMS: (adj) assertive, critical, unflattering, unattractive, wounding, uncomplimentary, negative; (adv) partially. |
| folks: (n) people, folk, tribe, relations, household, house, relatives, relative, |

| Thesaurus |
| kindred, lineage, kin. |
| grab: (n, v) catch, arrest, snatch, capture; (v) get, grapple, clutch, clasp, seize, fascinate, appropriate. |
| ANTONYMS: (v) surrender, baulk, repel. |
| revolver: (n) gun, pistol, Colt, handgun, firearm, shooter, rod, Saturday night special, revolving door, repeater. |
| showcase: (n, v) show, display; (n) show window, case, shopwindow, |
| fair, grammatical case, guinea pig, instance; (v) exhibit, flaunt. |
| unfastened: (adj) open, movable, loose, unbuttoned, overt, opened, opened out, slack, undecided, undetermined, assailable. |
| ANTONYMS: (adj) buttoned, fixed, shut, tied. |
| wheedling: (n) blandishment, palaver, charlatanry, empiricism, enticement, flattery, quackery, persuasion; (v) fawning; (adj) fulsome, persuasive. |
In the store Elmer Cowley and his father stared at each other. Now that the immediate object of his wrath had fled, the younger man was embarrassed. "Well, I meant it. I think we've been queer long enough," he declared, going to the showcase and replacing the revolver. Sitting on a barrel he pulled on and fastened the shoe he had been holding in his hand. He was waiting for some word of understanding from his father but when Ebenezer spoke his words only served to reawaken the wrath in the son and the young man ran out of the store without replying. Scratching his grey beard with his long dirty fingers, the merchant looked at his son with the same wavering uncertain stare with which he had confronted the traveling man. "I'll be starched," he said softly. "Well, well, I'll be washed and ironed and starched!"

Elmer Cowley went out of Winesburg and along a country road that paralleled the railroad track. He did not know where he was going or what he was going to do. In the shelter of a deep cut where the road, after turning sharply to the right, dipped under the tracks he stopped and the passion that had been the cause of his outburst in the store began to again find expression. "I will not be queer--one to be looked at and listened to," he declared aloud. "I'll be like other people. I'll show that George Willard. He'll find out. I'll show him!"

The distraught young man stood in the middle of the road and glared back at the town. He did not know the reporter George Willard and had no special feeling concerning the tall boy who ran about town gathering the town news. The reporter had merely come, by his presence in the office and in the printshop of the Winesburg Eagle, to stand for something in the young merchant's mind. He thought the boy who passed and repassed Cowley & Son's store and who stopped to talk to people in the street must be thinking of him and perhaps laughing at him. George Willard, he felt, belonged to the town, typified the town, represented in his person the spirit of the town. Elmer Cowley could not have believed that George Willard had also his days of unhappiness, that vague hungers and secret unnamable desires visited also his mind. Did he not represent public opinion and had not the public opinion of Winesburg condemned the Cowleys to queerness? Did he not walk whistling and laughing:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>** aloud**: (adv) loud, out loud, strong, out, audibly, hard, forte. ANTONYMS: (adv) softly, inaudibly, quietly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>distraught</strong>: (adj) distressed, crazy, demented, frantic, upset, wild, frenzied, mad, anxious, frenetic, delirious. ANTONYMS: (adj) composed, calm, tranquil, relaxed, serene, untroubled, sane, content.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>gathering</strong>: (n) collection, accumulation, concourse, compilation, meeting, crew, gather, throng. ANTONYMS: (n) dismantling, scattering.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>queerness</strong>: (n) peculiarity, crotchet, quirkiness, quirk, eccentricity, oddness, unfamiliarity, strangeness, singularity, mannerism, hook.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>reawaken</strong>: (v) revive, rejuvenate, reproduce, arouse, restart, stimulate, breathe life into, awaken, bring back, reanimate, revitalize. ANTONYMS: (v) calm.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>replying</strong>: (adj) respondent, responsive.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>unhappiness</strong>: (n) sadness, misery, melancholy, distress, grief, regret, infelicity, woe, sorrowfulness, depression, displeasure. ANTONYMS: (n) cheerfulness, pleasure, joy, elation, contentment, satisfaction, cheer.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>unnamable</strong>: (adj) nameless, indescribable, anonymous, inexpressible.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
through Main Street? Might not one by striking his person strike also the greater enemy—the thing that smiled and went its own way—the judgment of Winesburg?

Elmer Cowley was extraordinarily tall and his arms were long and powerful. His hair, his eyebrows, and the downy beard that had begun to grow upon his chin, were pale almost to whiteness. His teeth protruded from between his lips and his eyes were blue with the colorless blueness of the marbles called "aggies" that the boys of Winesburg carried in their pockets. Elmer had lived in Winesburg for a year and had made no friends. He was, he felt, one condemned to go through life without friends and he hated the thought.

Sullenly the tall young man tramped along the road with his hands stuffed into his trouser pockets. The day was cold with a raw wind, but presently the sun began to shine and the road became soft and muddy. The tops of the ridges of frozen mud that formed the road began to melt and the mud clung to Elmer's shoes. His feet became cold. When he had gone several miles he turned off the road, crossed a field and entered a wood. In the wood he gathered sticks to build a fire, by which he sat trying to warm himself, miserable in body and in mind.

For two hours he sat on the log by the fire and then, arising and creeping cautiously through a mass of underbrush, he went to a fence and looked across fields to a small farmhouse surrounded by low sheds. A smile came to his lips and he began making motions with his long arms to a man who was husking corn in one of the fields.

In his hour of misery the young merchant had returned to the farm where he had lived through boyhood and where there was another human being to whom he felt he could explain himself. The man on the farm was a half-witted old fellow named Mook. He had once been employed by Ebenezer Cowley and had stayed on the farm when it was sold. The old man lived in one of the unpainted sheds back of the farmhouse and puttered about all day in the fields.

Mook the half-wit lived happily. With childlike faith he believed in the intelligence of the animals that lived in the sheds with him, and when he was lonely held long conversations with the cows, the pigs, and even with the

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>blueness: (n) blue, aqua, aquamarine, navy, obscenity, turquoise, blueing, Amytal, blue air, blue angel; (adj) bluishness.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>downy: (adj) flossy, fuzzy, soft, hairy, fleecy, silken, nappy, furry, downlike; (v) flocculent, flaccid. ANTONYM: (adj) coarse, hard.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>extraordinarily: (adv) singularly, rarely, unusually, exceptionally, extremely, peculiarly, remarkably, phenomenally, uncommonly, exceedingly, especially. ANTONYM: (adv) slightly, unremarkably, ordinarily.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>half-wit: (n) dunce.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>husking: (n) stripping, baring, denudation, disforestation, remotion, removal, cornhusking, find, discovery, uncovering, deforestation.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>marbles: (n) wit, sanity, mind, reason, jackstones, jacks, cods.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>melt: (v) dissolve, deliquesce, vanish, coalesce, relent, meld, fade, defrost; (adj, v) run, liquefy; (n, v) thaw. ANTONYM: (v) freeze, solidify, cool, set.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>muddy: (adj) turbid, filthy, boggy, cloudy, dark, unclean, dingy, grimy, miry; (adj, v) foul, sloppy. ANTONYM: (adj) clean, dry; (v) clarify, cleanse.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>whiteness: (n) paleness, ivory, chalk, pearl, bone, bleach, alabaster, frostiness, hoariness, pallor, innocence. ANTONYM: (n) black.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
chickens that ran about the barnyard. He it was who had put the expression regarding being "laundered" into the mouth of his former employer. When excited or surprised by anything he smiled vaguely and muttered: "I'll be washed and ironed. Well, well, I'll be washed and ironed and starched."

When the half-witted old man left his husking of corn and came into the wood to meet Elmer Cowley, he was neither surprised nor especially interested in the sudden appearance of the young man. His feet also were cold and he sat on the log by the fire, grateful for the warmth and apparently indifferent to what Elmer had to say.

Elmer talked earnestly and with great freedom, walking up and down and waving his arms about. "You don't understand what's the matter with me so of course you don't care," he declared. "With me it's different. Look how it has always been with me. Father is queer and mother was queer, too. Even the clothes mother used to wear were not like other people's clothes, and look at that coat in which father goes about there in town, thinking he's dressed up, too. Why don't he get a new one? It wouldn't cost much. I'll tell you why. Father doesn't know and when mother was alive she didn't know either. Mabel is different. She knows but she won't say anything. I will, though. I'm not going to be stared at any longer. Why look here, Mook, father doesn't know that his store there in town is just a queer jumble, that he'll never sell the stuff he buys. He knows nothing about it. Sometimes he's a little worried that trade doesn't come and then he goes and buys something else. In the evenings he sits by the fire upstairs and says trade will come after a while. He isn't worried. He's queer. He doesn't know enough to be worried."

The excited young man became more excited. "He don't know but I know," he shouted, stopping to gaze down into the dumb, unresponsive face of the half-wit. "I know too well. I can't stand it. When we lived out here it was different. I worked and at night I went to bed and slept. I wasn't always seeing people and thinking as I am now. In the evening, there in town, I go to the post office or to the depot to see the train come in, and no one says anything to me. Everyone

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>depot: (n) store, depository, arsenal, warehouse, station, storehouse, godown, storeroom, stop, cache, entrepot.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dumb: (adj) mute, speechless, dense, dim, silent, dull, slow, stupid, inarticulate, foolish, obtuse.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>indifferent: (adj) apathetic, impassive, cold, cool, callous, fair, insensible, unconcerned, careless, dull, average.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>jumble: (n, v) clutter, disorder, mix up, mix; (v) confuse, embroil, disturb, tumble; (n) hodgepodge, confusion; (adj, n) disarray.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sits: (n) sat.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>unresponsive: (adj) cold, apathetic, insensitive, unaffected, cool, dull, unreactive, chill, dead, unemotional, undemonstrative.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>waving: (adj) flying, aflare, fluttering, flaring, flared, curly, burning, blazing, billowy, palpitating; (n) wafture.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
stands around and laughs and they talk but they say nothing to me. Then I feel so queer that I can't talk either. I go away. I don't say anything. I can't."

The fury of the young man became uncontrollable. "I won't stand it," he yelled, looking up at the bare branches of the trees. "I'm not made to stand it."

Maddened by the dull face of the man on the log by the fire, Elmer turned and glared at him as he had glared back along the road at the town of Winesburg. "Go on back to work," he screamed. "What good does it do me to talk to you?" A thought came to him and his voice dropped. "I'm a coward too, eh?" he muttered. "Do you know why I came clear out here afoot? I had to tell someone and you were the only one I could tell. I hunted out another queer one, you see. I ran away, that's what I did. I couldn't stand up to someone like that George Willard. I had to come to you. I ought to tell him and I will."

Again his voice arose to a shout and his arms flew about. "I will tell him. I won't be queer. I don't care what they think. I won't stand it."

Elmer Cowley ran out of the woods leaving the half-wit sitting on the log before the fire. Presently the old man arose and climbing over the fence went back to his work in the corn. "I'll be washed and ironed and starched," he declared. "Well, well, I'll be washed and ironed." Mook was interested. He went along a lane to a field where two cows stood nibbling at a straw stack. "Elmer was here," he said to the cows. "Elmer is crazy. You better get behind the stack where he don't see you. He'll hurt someone yet, Elmer will."

At eight o'clock that evening Elmer Cowley put his head in at the front door of the office of the Winesburg Eagle where George Willard sat writing. His cap was pulled down over his eyes and a sullen determined look was on his face. "You come on outside with me," he said, stepping in and closing the door. He kept his hand on the knob as though prepared to resist anyone else coming in. "You just come along outside. I want to see you."

George Willard and Elmer Cowley walked through the main street of Winesburg. The night was cold and George Willard had on a new overcoat and looked very spruce and dressed up. He thrust his hands into the overcoat

---

**Thesaurus**

| branches: (n) branch, brushwood. |
| coward: (n) cur, pantywaist, sneak, dastard, milksop, weakling, milquetoast; (adj) gutless, chickenhearted, pusillanimous, chicken-hearted. ANTONYMS: (n) daredevil, stalwart; (adj) brave. |
| fury: (n) anger, exasperation, force, resentment, delirium, furor, frenzy, indignation, craze; (adj, n) wrath, ferocity. ANTONYMS: (n) composure, calmness, mildness, |
| calm, pleasure, serenity. |
| hunted: (adj) coursed, afraid, wanted, required, sought, sought after; (n) victim. |
| laughs: (n) diversion, comedy, amusement, sport, recreation, merriment, entertainment, levity. |
| spruce: (adj) dapper, neat, natty, jaunty, trim, rakish, stylish, dashing, snappy; (adj, v) tidy; (adj, n) bright. |
| straw: (n) rush, stalk, drinking straw, chaff, fig, bran; (adj) feather, cobweb, mote, gossamer; (v) strew. |
| stack: (n, v) pile, heap, mound, load, lot, store; (n) accumulation, rick, mass, bunch; (v) pack. ANTONYMS: (v) unstack, empty, unload. |
| washed: (adj) wash, cleaner, colored, refined, wet, watery. |
| yelled: (adj) loud. |
pockets and looked *inquiringly* at his companion. He had long been wanting to make friends with the young merchant and find out what was in his mind. Now he thought he saw a chance and was delighted. "I wonder what he's up to? Perhaps he thinks he has a piece of news for the paper. It can't be a fire because I haven't heard the fire bell and there isn't anyone running," he thought.

In the main street of Winesburg, on the cold November evening, but few citizens appeared and these hurried along bent on getting to the stove at the back of some store. The windows of the stores were frosted and the wind *rattled* the tin sign that hung over the entrance to the stairway leading to Doctor Wellging's office. Before Herr's Grocery a basket of apples and a rack filled with new brooms stood on the sidewalk. Elmer Cowley stopped and stood facing George Willard. He tried to talk and his arms began to pump up and down. His face worked *spasmodically*. He seemed about to shout. "Oh, you go on back," he cried. "Don't stay out here with me. I ain't got anything to tell you. I don't want to see you at all."

For three hours the distracted young merchant wandered through the resident streets of Winesburg blind with anger, brought on by his failure to declare his determination not to be queer. Bitterly the sense of defeat settled upon him and he wanted to weep. After the hours of futile sputtering at *nothingness* that had occupied the afternoon and his failure in the presence of the young reporter, he thought he could see no hope of a future for himself.

And then a new idea dawned for him. In the darkness that surrounded him he began to see a light. Going to the now darkened store, where Cowley & Son had for over a year waited *vainly* for trade to come, he crept *stealthily* in and felt about in a barrel that stood by the stove at the rear. In the barrel beneath *shavings* lay a tin box containing Cowley & Son's cash. Every evening Ebenezer Cowley put the box in the barrel when he closed the store and went upstairs to bed. "They wouldn't never think of a careless place like that," he told himself, thinking of robbers.

Elmer took twenty dollars, two ten-dollar bills, from the little roll containing perhaps four hundred dollars, the cash left from the sale of the farm. Then

---

**Thesaurus**

- **containing**: (adj) including, comprehensive.
- **inquiringly**: (adv) enquiringly, inquisitively, nosily, curiously, pryingly, interestedly, searchingly, inquiring, quizzically, intrusively.
- **nothingness**: (n) nothing, void, nullity, nihility, emptiness, insignificance, nonentity, blankness, vacuum, cipher; (adj) nonbeing.
- **ANTONYMS**: (n) being, importance, significance.
- **rattled**: (adj) hot and bothered, perturbed, upset, unsettled, puzzled, disconcerted, discomposed, bewildered, beside oneself, abashed, addled. ANTONYM: (adj) calm.
- **shavings**: (n) residue, pencil shavings, chips, trash.
- **spasmodically**: (adv) convulsively, fitfully, intermittently, irregularly, desultorily, brokenly, frequently, spasatically, startlingly. ANTONYM: (adv) recurrently.
- **stealthily**: (adv) furtively, sneakily, surreptitiously, covertly, clandestinely, underhandy, underhandedly, in secret, privately, sneakingly; (adj, adv) noiselessly. ANTONYM: (adv) brazenly.
- **vainly**: (adv) uselessly, futilely, fruitlessly, conceitedly, in vain, worthless, abortively, bootlessly, arrogantly, unproductively; (adj, adv) foolishly. ANTONYM: (adv) fruitfully, successfully, effectively.
replacing the box beneath the shavings he went quietly out at the front door and walked again in the streets.

The idea that he thought might put an end to all of his unhappiness was very simple. "I will get out of here, run away from home," he told himself. He knew that a local freight train passed through Winesburg at midnight and went on to Cleveland, where it arrived at dawn. He would steal a ride on the local and when he got to Cleveland would lose himself in the crowds there. He would get work in some shop and become friends with the other workmen and would be indistinguishable. Then he could talk and laugh. He would no longer be queer and would make friends. Life would begin to have warmth and meaning for him as it had for others.

The tall awkward young man, striding through the streets, laughed at himself because he had been angry and had been half afraid of George Willard. He decided he would have his talk with the young reporter before he left town, that he would tell him about things, perhaps challenge him, challenge all of Winesburg through him.

Aglow with new confidence Elmer went to the office of the New Willard House and pounded on the door. A sleep-eyed boy slept on a cot in the office. He received no salary but was fed at the hotel table and bore with pride the title of "night clerk." Before the boy Elmer was bold, insistent. "You 'wake him up," he commanded. "You tell him to come down by the depot. I got to see him and I'm going away on the local. Tell him to dress and come on down. I ain't got much time."

The midnight local had finished its work in Winesburg and the trainmen were coupling cars, swinging lanterns and preparing to resume their flight east. George Willard, rubbing his eyes and again wearing the new overcoat, ran down to the station platform afire with curiosity. "Well, here I am. What do you want? You've got something to tell me, eh?" he said.

Elmer tried to explain. He wet his lips with his tongue and looked at the train that had begun to groan and get under way. "Well, you see," he began, and

| aglow: (adj) glowing, radiant, brilliant, ablaze, bright, lambent, lucent, luminous, light; (v) alight. |
| arrived: (adv) here, at home; (adj) accepted. |
| coupling: (n) coupler, clutch, connection, yoke, conjugation, link, combination, junction, mating, pairing, marriage. |
| curiosity: (n) curiousness, rarity, interest, curio, oddity, prying, nosiness, peculiarity, novelty, marvel; (adj, n) prodigy. |
| freight: (n) cargo, lading, burden, portage, consignment, freightage, carriage; (n, v) load, shipment; (v) carry, convey. |
| indistinguishable: (adj) identical, alike, imperceptible, obscure, undistinguishable, same, equivalent, equal, twin, like, indiscernible. |
| Thesaurus |
| different, clear, discernible, distinct, visible, certain. |
| midnight: (n) dark, noon, hour. |
| resume: (v) restart, regain, summarize, continue, revert, adopt, recapitulate; (n, v) outline; (n) digest, synopsis, summary. ANTONYM: (v) abandon, suspend, die, discontinue, expand. |
| steal: (v) purloin, abstract, sneak, filch, pinch, creep, misappropriate, rob, pilfer; (n) bargain; (n, v) snatch. |
then lost control of his tongue. "I'll be washed and ironed. I'll be washed and ironed and starched," he muttered half incoherently.

Elmer Cowley danced with fury beside the groaning train in the darkness on the station platform. Lights leaped into the air and bobbed up and down before his eyes. Taking the two ten-dollar bills from his pocket he thrust them into George Willard's hand. "Take them," he cried. "I don't want them. Give them to father. I stole them." With a snarl of rage he turned and his long arms began to flay the air. Like one struggling for release from hands that held him he struck out, hitting George Willard blow after blow on the breast, the neck, the mouth. The young reporter rolled over on the platform half unconscious, stunned by the terrific force of the blows. Springing aboard the passing train and running over the tops of cars, Elmer sprang down to a flat car and lying on his face looked back, trying to see the fallen man in the darkness. Pride surged up in him. "I showed him," he cried. "I guess I showed him. I ain't so queer. I guess I showed him I ain't so queer."

**cans:** (n) train.
**flay:** (v) excoriate, peel, skin, decorticate, pare, lash, flog, castigate, scalp, shell, batter.
**groaning:** (adj) moaning, groaningly, inarticulate.
**hitting:** (n) striking, collision, header, grounder, smash, beating, thrashing, contact, contusion, drumming; (adj) convincing. ANTONYM: (n) victory.
**snarl:** (n, v) tangle, growl, knot, muddle, yap, howl, bark; (adj, v) snap; (v) entangle; (n) kink, maze.
**springing:** (v) jumping, climbing, bounding, furious, conspicuous, prominent, ascending, projecting outwardly; (n) growth, suspension, emanation.
**stole:** (n) wrap, stolen, scarf, stolon, stealing, robe, alb, tunicle, surplice, alba, cassock.
**stunned:** (adj) dumbfounded, astonished, astounded, amazed, flabbergasted, dazed, stupefied, staggered, bewildered, confused; (adj, v) astonied. ANTONYM: (adj) indifferent, unimpressed.
**terrific:** (adj) tremendous, fantastic, great, wonderful, dreadful, formidable, splendid, brilliant, marvellous; (adj, v) terrible, shocking. ANTONYM: (adj) tiny, abysmal, bad, calm, moderate, nasty, dreadful, insignificant, ordinary, unremarkable.
Ray Pearson and Hal Winters were farm hands employed on a farm three miles north of Winesburg. On Saturday afternoons they came into town and wandered about through the streets with other fellows from the country.

Ray was a quiet, rather nervous man of perhaps fifty with a brown beard and shoulders rounded by too much and too hard labor. In his nature he was as unlike Hal Winters as two men can be unlike.

Ray was an altogether serious man and had a little sharp-featured wife who had also a sharp voice. The two, with half a dozen thin-legged children, lived in a tumble-down frame house beside a creek at the back end of the Wills farm where Ray was employed.

Hal Winters, his fellow employee, was a young fellow. He was not of the Ned Winters family, who were very respectable people in Winesburg, but was one of the three sons of the old man called Windpeter Winters who had a sawmill near Unionville, six miles away, and who was looked upon by everyone in Winesburg as a confirmed old reprobate.

People from the part of Northern Ohio in which Winesburg lies will remember old Windpeter by his unusual and tragic death. He got drunk one evening in town and started to drive home to Unionville along the railroad tracks. Henry Brattenburg, the butcher, who lived out that way, stopped him at

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>drunk</strong>: (adj) tipsy, wet, tight, blotto, drunken, inebriated; (adj, n) inebriate; (n) boozing, drunkard, drunk, drunk. ANTONYMS: (adj) straight, clearheaded; (n) teetotaler.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>reprobate</strong>: (adj, n) profligate, miscreant; (adj) depraved, immoral, corrupt, dissolute; (v) censure, condemn, reproach; (adj, v) perverted; (n) scoundrel.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>respectable</strong>: (adj) considerable, decorous, fair, estimable, decent, honorable, good, proper, creditable, passable, honest. ANTONYMS: (adj) bad, small, sordid, scruffy, inadequate, unrespectable, paltry, discourteous, inappropriate, sinful, unacceptable.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>rounded</strong>: (adj) round, curved, circular, orbicular, full, globular, rotund, spherical, blunt, fat, obtuse. ANTONYMS: (adj) straight, sharp, bony, concave, angular, thin.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>sawmill</strong>: (n) saw, mill, manufactory, factory, sawing machine, manufacturing plant, power saw.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tragic</strong>: (adj) calamitous, disastrous, dreadful, grievous, catastrophic, unlucky, unfortunate, woeful, tragical, comic, heartbreaking. ANTONYMS: (adj) humorous, heartwarming, blessed, advantageous, lucky, fortunate, joyous.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>tumble-down</strong>: (adj) run-down, shaky, rickety, decrepit.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
the edge of the town and told him he was sure to meet the down train but Windpeter slashed at him with his whip and drove on. When the train struck and killed him and his two horses a farmer and his wife who were driving home along a nearby road saw the accident. They said that old Windpeter stood up on the seat of his wagon, raving and swearing at the onrushing locomotive, and that he fairly screamed with delight when the team, maddened by his incessant slashing at them, rushed straight ahead to certain death. Boys like young George Willard and Seth Richmond will remember the incident quite vividly because, although everyone in our town said that the old man would go straight to hell and that the community was better off without him, they had a secret conviction that he knew what he was doing and admired his foolish courage. Most boys have seasons of wishing they could die gloriously instead of just being grocery clerks and going on with their humdrum lives.

But this is not the story of Windpeter Winters nor yet of his son Hal who worked on the Wills farm with Ray Pearson. It is Ray’s story. It will, however, be necessary to talk a little of young Hal so that you will get into the spirit of it.

Hal was a bad one. Everyone said that. There were three of the Winters boys in that family, John, Hal, and Edward, all broad-shouldered big fellows like old Windpeter himself and all fighters and woman-chasers and generally all-around bad ones.

Hal was the worst of the lot and always up to some devilment. He once stole a load of boards from his father's mill and sold them in Winesburg. With the money he bought himself a suit of cheap, flashy clothes. Then he got drunk and when his father came raving into town to find him, they met and fought with their fists on Main Street and were arrested and put into jail together.

Hal went to work on the Wills farm because there was a country school teacher out that way who had taken his fancy. He was only twenty-two then but had already been in two or three of what were spoken of in Winesburg as "women scrapes." Everyone who heard of his infatuation for the school teacher was sure it would turn out badly. "He'll only get her into trouble, you'll see," was the word that went around.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th><strong>Thesaurus</strong></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>all-around</strong>: (adj) general, versatile, finished, global, inclusive, sweeping, accommodating.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>devilment</strong>: (n) deviltry, devilry, rascality, roguery, blaze, misbehavior, misbehaviour, misdeed, balefulness, badness, shenanigan.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>flashy</strong>: (adj) flamboyant, cheap, loud, gaudy, brassy, glaring, flash, tasteless, tawdry, garish; (adj, v) showy. ANTONYMS: (adj) tasteful, restrained, drab, unexceptional, understated, dull, modest, inconspicuous, muted.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>gloriously</strong>: (adv) brilliantly, grandly, magnificently, illustriously, marvelously, superbly, wonderfully, gorgeously, radiantly, greatly, renowned.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>humdrum</strong>: (adj, v) dull, monotonous, uninteresting, tedious, stupid; (adj) banal, commonplace, flat, prosaic, dreary, everyday. ANTONYMS: (adj) exciting, surprising, remarkable, stunning, romantic, exotic, extraordinary, interesting.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>infatuation</strong>: (adj) devotion, fascination, enchantment, gross credulity; (adj, n) passion, fervor, fanaticism; (n) crush, idolatry, love, hobby. ANTONYM: (n) indifference.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>killed</strong>: (n) casualty; (adj) fallen.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>slashing</strong>: (adj) severe, vehement, violent, superb, tremendous, racy, spirited, stunning, bold, lively; (n) ground clearance.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
And so these two men, Ray and Hal, were at work in a field on a day in the late October. They were husking corn and occasionally something was said and they laughed. Then came silence. Ray, who was the more sensitive and always minded things more, had **chapped** hands and they hurt. He put them into his coat pockets and looked away across the fields. He was in a sad, distracted mood and was affected by the beauty of the country. If you knew the Winesburg country in the fall and how the low hills are all splashed with yellows and reds you would understand his feeling. He began to think of the time, long ago when he was a young fellow living with his father, then a baker in Winesburg, and how on such days he had wandered away into the woods to **gather** nuts, hunt rabbits, or just to **loaf** about and smoke his pipe. His marriage had come about through one of his days of **wandering**. He had induced a girl who waited on trade in his father's shop to go with him and something had happened. He was thinking of that afternoon and how it had affected his whole life when a spirit of protest awoke in him. He had forgotten about Hal and muttered words. "Tricked by Gad, that's what I was, tricked by life and made a fool of," he said in a low voice.

As though understanding his thoughts, Hal Winters spoke up. "Well, has it been worth while? What about it, eh? What about marriage and all that?" he asked and then laughed. Hal tried to keep on laughing but he too was in an **earnest** mood. He began to talk earnestly. "Has a fellow got to do it?" he asked. "Has he got to be harnessed up and driven through life like a horse?"

Hal didn't wait for an answer but sprang to his feet and began to walk back and forth between the corn shocks. He was getting more and more excited. **Bending** down suddenly he picked up an ear of the yellow corn and threw it at the **fence**. "I've got Nell Gunther in trouble," he said. "I'm telling you, but you keep your mouth shut."

Ray Pearson arose and stood staring. He was almost a foot shorter than Hal, and when the younger man came and put his two hands on the older man's shoulders they made a picture. There they stood in the big empty field with the quiet corn shocks standing in rows behind them and the red and yellow hills in

| **Thesaurus** | **bending**: (n) bow, bend, deflection, deflexion, refraction, flexure, crook; (adj) flexible, supple, winding, pliant. **ANTONYM**: (adj) stiff. | **flippant**, halfhearted, uncertain, insincere, unimportant, nonchalant, lethargic, apathetic, unenthusiastic, indifferent, frivolous. |
| **chapped**: (adj) cracked, balmy, unsmooth, barmy, bats, batty, bonkers, buggy, roughened, coarse, alligatored. | **bend** | **fence**: (n, v) hedge, wall, bar; (n) barrier, hurdle, pale, boundary; (v) quibble, enclose, parry, contend. **ANTONYMS**: (v) challenge, face, confront. |
| **earnest**: (adj, v) devout; (adj) eager, solemn, heartfelt, diligent, studious, sincere, intense, ardent, staid; (n) guarantee. **ANTONYMS**: (adj) | **gather**: (n, v) fold, tuck; (v) convene, garner, congregate, compile, assemble, accumulate, collect, meet, flock. **ANTONYMS**: (v) disperse, scatter, distribute, disband, decrease, part, smooth. |
| **fence**: (n, v) hedge, wall, bar; (n) barrier, hurdle, pale, boundary; (v) quibble, enclose, parry, contend. | (adj) itinerant, nomadic, erratic, rambling, errant, migratory; (adj, v) stray, vagrant, vagabond, unsettled; (n) peregrination. **ANTONYM**: (adj) resident. |
the distance, and from being just two indifferent workmen they had become all alive to each other. Hal sensed it and because that was his way he laughed. "Well, old daddy," he said awkwardly, "come on, advise me. I've got Nell in trouble. Perhaps you've been in the same fix yourself. I know what everyone would say is the right thing to do, but what do you say? Shall I marry and settle down? Shall I put myself into the harness to be worn out like an old horse? You know me, Ray. There can't anyone break me but I can break myself. Shall I do it or shall I tell Nell to go to the devil? Come on, you tell me. Whatever you say, Ray, I'll do."

Ray couldn't answer. He shook Hal's hands loose and turning walked straight away toward the barn. He was a sensitive man and there were tears in his eyes. He knew there was only one thing to say to Hal Winters, son of old Windpeter Winters, only one thing that all his own training and all the beliefs of the people he knew would approve, but for his life he couldn't say what he knew he should say.

At half-past four that afternoon Ray was puttering about the barnyard when his wife came up the lane along the creek and called him. After the talk with Hal he hadn't returned to the cornfield but worked about the barn. He had already done the evening chores and had seen Hal, dressed and ready for a roistering night in town, come out of the farmhouse and go into the road. Along the path to his own house he trudged behind his wife, looking at the ground and thinking. He couldn't make out what was wrong. Every time he raised his eyes and saw the beauty of the country in the failing light he wanted to do something he had never done before, shout or scream or hit his wife with his fists or something equally unexpected and terrifying. Along the path he went scratching his head and trying to make it out. He looked hard at his wife's back but she seemed all right.

She only wanted him to go into town for groceries and as soon as she had told him what she wanted began to scold. "You're always puttering," she said. "Now I want you to hustle. There isn't anything in the house for supper and you've got to get to town and back in a hurry."

| Thesaurus | deuce, daemon; (v) torment, rag, ANTONYM: (n) angel. | hustle: (n, v) bustle, hurry, elbow, flurry; (v) hasten, shove; (n) haste, ado, con, commotion, cheat. ANTONYMS: (n) slowness, lethargy; (v) dawdle, delay, crawl. roistering: (adj) swaggering. sensed: (adj) felt. shall: (n) must, necessity; (v) require, bequeath, leave. supper: (n) meal, tea, lunch, repast, reception, mealtime, siesta, social affair; (v) dejeuner, bever, whet. toward: (prep) to, towards, approaching, headed for, just before, of, in the direction of; (adv, prep) on; (adv) about, around, by. ANTONYMS: (prep) from, away. worn: (adj) haggard, tired, tattered, threadbare, ragged, drawn, jaded, fatigued, exhausted, faded, wasted. ANTONYMS: (adj) new, smart, unused, unworn, pristine, original. |
Ray went into his own house and took an overcoat from a hook back of the door. It was torn about the pockets and the collar was shiny. His wife went into the bedroom and presently came out with a soiled cloth in one hand and three silver dollars in the other. Somewhere in the house a child wept bitterly and a dog that had been sleeping by the stove arose and yawned. Again the wife scolded. "The children will cry and cry. Why are you always putting?" she asked.

Ray went out of the house and climbed the fence into a field. It was just growing dark and the scene that lay before him was lovely. All the low hills were washed with color and even the little clusters of bushes in the corners of the fences were alive with beauty. The whole world seemed to Ray Pearson to have become alive with something just as he and Hal had suddenly become alive when they stood in the corn field stating into each other's eyes.

The beauty of the country about Winesburg was too much for Ray on that fall evening. That is all there was to it. He could not stand it. Of a sudden he forgot all about being a quiet old farm hand and throwing off the torn overcoat began to run across the field. As he ran he shouted a protest against his life, against all life, against everything that makes life ugly. "There was no promise made," he cried into the empty spaces that lay about him. "I didn't promise my Minnie anything and Hal hasn't made any promise to Nell. I know he hasn't. She went into the woods with him because she wanted to go. What he wanted she wanted. Why should I pay? Why should Hal pay? Why should anyone pay? I don't want Hal to become old and worn out. I'll tell him. I won't let it go on. I'll catch Hal before he gets to town and I'll tell him."

Ray ran clumsily and once he stumbled and fell down. "I must catch Hal and tell him," he kept thinking, and although his breath came in gasps he kept running harder and harder. As he ran he thought of things that hadn't come into his mind for years--how at the time he married he had planned to go west to his uncle in Portland, Oregon--how he hadn't wanted to be a farm hand, but had thought when he got out West he would go to sea and be a sailor or get a job on a ranch and ride a horse into Western towns, shouting and laughing and waking

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
</table>
| **bitterly**: *(adv)* bitingly, sourly, fiercely, cruelly, caustically, harshly, poignantly, piercingly, cuttingly, rancorously, acrimoniously. <br>ANTONYMS: *(adv)* harmoniously, sweetly, warmly, gladly, agreeably, kindly, friendly. | **gets**: *(n)* getting.  
**ranch**: *(n)* estate, property, spread, cattle ranch, cattle farm, Arado, merestead, plantation, paste; *(n)* farm, raunch.  
**sailor**: *(n)* seaman, seafarer, tar, bluejacket, gob, boatman, navigator, navy man, lascar, Panama, leghorn.  
**shiny**: *(adj, v)* lustrous; *(adj)* glossy,  
**smooth**, sleek, slick, brilliant, glistening, clear, shining, shiny, polished. ANTONYMS: *(adj)* rough, unglazed, matt, coarse.  
**sleeping**: *(adj)* asleep, inactive, latent, sleepy, vegetative, vegetative; *(n)* dormancy, noctambulism, quiescence, quiescency, short sleep. ANTONYMS: *(adj)* active; *(n)* waking.  
**spaces**: *(n)* seats, seating.  
**stating**: *(n)* reference.  |
the people in the houses with his wild cries. Then as he ran he remembered his children and in fancy felt their hands clutching at him. All of his thoughts of himself were involved with the thoughts of Hal and he thought the children were clutching at the younger man also. "They are the accidents of life, Hal," he cried. "They are not mine or yours. I had nothing to do with them."

Darkness began to spread over the fields as Ray Pearson ran on and on. His breath came in little sobs. When he came to the fence at the edge of the road and confronted Hal Winters, all dressed up and smoking a pipe as he walked jauntily along, he could not have told what he thought or what he wanted.

Ray Pearson lost his nerve and this is really the end of the story of what happened to him. It was almost dark when he got to the fence and he put his hands on the top bar and stood staring. Hal Winters jumped a ditch and coming up close to Ray put his hands into his pockets and laughed. He seemed to have lost his own sense of what had happened in the corn field and when he put up a strong hand and took hold of the lapel of Ray's coat he shook the old man as he might have shaken a dog that had misbehaved.

"You came to tell me, eh?" he said. "Well, never mind telling me anything. I'm not a coward and I've already made up my mind." He laughed again and jumped back across the ditch. "Nell ain't no fool," he said. "She didn't ask me to marry her. I want to marry her. I want to settle down and have kids."

Ray Pearson also laughed. He felt like laughing at himself and all the world.

As the form of Hal Winters disappeared in the dusk that lay over the road that led to Winesburg, he turned and walked slowly back across the fields to where he had left his torn overcoat. As he went some memory of pleasant evenings spent with the thin-legged children in the tumble-down house by the creek must have come into his mind, for he muttered words. "It's just as well. Whatever I told him would have been a lie," he said softly, and then his form also disappeared into the darkness of the fields.

---

**Thesaurus**

- **ditch**: (n) canal, channel, dike; (v) desert, dump, chuck, abandon, discard, cut, leave; (n, v) moat.
- **jauntily**: (adv) cheerfully, airily, brightly, sprucely, smartly, merrily, dashing, nattily, buoyantly, breezily, lightly.
- **lapel**: (n) flap, collar, overlap, cuff, neck, revers, lap, revere, rimple, rivel, ruffle.
- **misbehaved**: (adj) disrespectful.
- **nerve**: (n) cheek, audacity, boldness, brass, impudence, heart, mettle, daring, courage, face, fortitude.
- **pipe**: (n) conduit, duct, flue, passage, pipage; (n, v) channel, cry; (v) squeak, sing, peep, screech.
- **shaken**: (adj) jolted, agitated, dilapidated, frayed; (v) passe, lame, broken, threadbare, wilted, shaky, vibrate.
- **smoking**: (n) fume, marijuana, respiration, roll of tobacco, sens; (v) candent, ebullient, glowing; (adj) smoky, rabid; (adv) on a roll.
- **torn**: (adj, prep) lacerated, rent, mangled; (adj) ripped, tattered, blasted, lacerate, shabby, goddamned, infernal, made uninhabitable. ANTONYMS: (adj) pristine, sure, resolute, healed, decided, mended.
Tom Foster came to Winesburg from Cincinnati when he was still young and could get many new impressions. His grandmother had been raised on a farm near the town and as a young girl had gone to school there when Winesburg was a village of twelve or fifteen houses clustered about a general store on the Trunion Pike.

What a life the old woman had led since she went away from the frontier settlement and what a strong, capable little old thing she was! She had been in Kansas, in Canada, and in New York City, traveling about with her husband, a mechanic, before he died. Later she went to stay with her daughter, who had also married a mechanic and lived in Covington, Kentucky, across the river from Cincinnati.

Then began the hard years for Tom Foster’s grandmother. First her son-in-law was killed by a policeman during a strike and then Tom’s mother became an invalid and died also. The grandmother had saved a little money, but it was swept away by the illness of the daughter and by the cost of the two funerals. She became a half worn-out old woman worker and lived with the grandson above a junk shop on a side street in Cincinnati. For five years she scrubbed the floors in an office building and then got a place as dish washer in a restaurant. Her hands were all twisted out of shape. When she took hold of a mop or a

---

**Thesaurus**

| clustered: (adj) agglomerated, agglomerative, bunched, bunchy, gregarious, concentrated, conglomerate, collective. | grandmother: (n) grandma, granny, crone, grannie, grandam, mother, dam, grandmamma, father’s mother, paternal grandmother, hag. |
| dish: (n) basin, dish, plate, meal, platter, food, saucer, beauty, meat, repast; (n, v) hollow. | impressions: (n) impersonation, imitation. |
| floors: (adj) floored. | invalid: (adj) false, illogical, unreasonable, null, weak, void, unhealthy, sick, flawed; (n) infirm; (v) disable. ANTONYMS: (adj) valid, legitimate, current, healthy, true, watertight, correct. |
| frontier: (n) border, edge, line, boundary, limit, brink, barrier, bound, bourn, borderland; (v) confine. | junk: (adj, n) rubbish, litter; (n, v) trash, scrap, dump; (n) stuff, waste, heroin, horse, refuse; (v) discard. |
| washer: (n) washerwoman, washing machine, seal, automatic washer, laundryman, potcher, worker, laundrywoman, gasket, strike, slice. | worn-out: (adj) stale, trite, threadbare, worn, hackneyed, jaded, old, rundown, dilapidated, disabled, beat. |
Winesburg, Ohio

broom handle the hands looked like the dried stems of an old creeping vine clinging to a tree.

The old woman came back to Winesburg as soon as she got the chance. One evening as she was coming home from work she found a pocket-book containing thirty-seven dollars, and that opened the way. The trip was a great adventure for the boy. It was past seven o'clock at night when the grandmother came home with the pocket-book held tightly in her old hands and she was so excited she could scarcely speak. She insisted on leaving Cincinnati that night, saying that if they stayed until morning the owner of the money would be sure to find them out and make trouble. Tom, who was then sixteen years old, had to go trudging off to the station with the old woman, bearing all of their earthly belongings done up in a worn-out blanket and slung across his back. By his side walked the grandmother urging him forward. Her toothless old mouth twitched nervously, and when Tom grew weary and wanted to put the pack down at a street crossing, she snatched it up and if he had not prevented would have slung it across her own back. When they got into the train and it had run out of the city she was as delighted as a girl and talked as the boy had never heard her talk before.

All through the night as the train rattled along, the grandmother told Tom tales of Winesburg and of how he would enjoy his life working in the fields and shooting wild things in the woods there. She could not believe that the tiny village of fifty years before had grown into a thriving town in her absence, and in the morning when the train came to Winesburg did not want to get off. "It isn't what I thought. It may be hard for you here," she said, and then the train went on its way and the two stood confused, not knowing where to turn, in the presence of Albert Longworth, the Winesburg baggage master.

But Tom Foster did get along all right. He was one to get along anywhere. Mrs. White, the banker's wife, employed his grandmother to work in the kitchen and he got a place as stable boy in the banker's new brick barn.

In Winesburg servants were hard to get. The woman who wanted help in her housework employed a "hired girl" who insisted on sitting at the table with

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>broom</strong>: (n) bag, bags, trunk, pack, gear, equipment, stuff, effects, suitcases, woman, thing.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>belongings</strong>: (n) property, luggage, baggage, wealth, assets, gear, chattels, personal property, possessions, possession, equipment.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>clinging</strong>: (adj) adhering, sticky, adherent, devoted, adhering closely, affectionate, dependent, tenacious, osculant; (n) coherence.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>earthly</strong>: (adj, n) terrestrial; (adj) carnal, worldly, conceivable, human, geotic, secular, terrene, temporal, telluric, sublunary. ANTONYMS: (adj) spiritual, divine, ethereal, immortal, impossible, improbable, inconceivable, celestial.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>servants</strong>: (n) staff, suite. thrilling: (adj) successful, prosperous, prospering, booming, rich, affluent, growing, lush, lucky, healthy, luxuriant. ANTONYMS: (adj) declining, languishing, arid, moribund, dying, disappearing, poor, unwell.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>toothless</strong>: (adj) powerless, immobilized, edentulous, dull. ANTONYM: (adj) effective.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>vine</strong>: (n) grapevine, grape, creeper, vignette, vignoble, potato, gourd, groundnut, haoma, horsebrier, hoya.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
the family. Mrs. White was sick of hired girls and snatched at the chance to get hold of the old city woman. She furnished a room for the boy Tom upstairs in the barn. "He can mow the lawn and run errands when the horses do not need attention," she explained to her husband.

Tom Foster was rather small for his age and had a large head covered with stiff black hair that stood straight up. The hair emphasized the bigness of his head. His voice was the softest thing imaginable, and he was himself so gentle and quiet that he slipped into the life of the town without attracting the least bit of attention.

One could not help wondering where Tom Foster got his gentleness. In Cincinnati he had lived in a neighborhood where gangs of tough boys prowled through the streets, and all through his early formative years he ran about with tough boys. For a while he was a messenger for a telegraph company and delivered messages in a neighborhood sprinkled with houses of prostitution. The women in the houses knew and loved Tom Foster and the tough boys in the gangs loved him also.

He never asserted himself. That was one thing that helped him escape. In an odd way he stood in the shadow of the wall of life, was meant to stand in the shadow. He saw the men and women in the houses of lust, sensed their casual and horrible love affairs, saw boys fighting and listened to their tales of thieving and drunkenness, unmoved and strangely unaffected.

Once Tom did steal. That was while he still lived in the city. The grandmother was ill at the time and he himself was out of work. There was nothing to eat in the house, and so he went into a harness shop on a side street and stole a dollar and seventy-five cents out of the cash drawer.

The harness shop was run by an old man with a long mustache. He saw the boy lurking about and thought nothing of it. When he went out into the street to talk to a teamster Tom opened the cash drawer and taking the money walked away. Later he was caught and his grandmother settled the matter by offering to come twice a week for a month and scrub the shop. The boy was ashamed, but he was rather glad, too. "It is all right to be ashamed and makes me understand..."
new things," he said to the grandmother, who didn't know what the boy was talking about but loved him so much that it didn't matter whether she understood or not.

For a year Tom Foster lived in the banker's stable and then lost his place there. He didn't take very good care of the horses and he was a constant source of irritation to the banker's wife. She told him to mow the lawn and he forgot. Then she sent him to the store or to the post office and he did not come back but joined a group of men and boys and spent the whole afternoon with them, standing about, listening and occasionally, when addressed, saying a few words. As in the city in the houses of prostitution and with the rowdy boys running through the streets at night, so in Winesburg among its citizens he had always the power to be a part of and yet distinctly apart from the life about him.

After Tom lost his place at Banker White's he did not live with his grandmother, although often in the evening she came to visit him. He rented a room at the rear of a little frame building belonging to old Rufus Whiting. The building was on Duane Street, just off Main Street, and had been used for years as a law office by the old man, who had become too feeble and forgetful for the practice of his profession but did not realize his inefficiency. He liked Tom and let him have the room for a dollar a month. In the late afternoon when the lawyer had gone home the boy had the place to himself and spent hours lying on the floor by the stove and thinking of things. As in the city in the houses of prostitution and with the rowdy boys running through the streets at night, so in Winesburg among its citizens he had always the power to be a part of and yet distinctly apart from the life about him.

Often the old woman talked with great vigor. Sometimes she was angry about some happening at the banker's house and scolded away for hours. Out of her own earnings she bought a mop and regularly scrubbed the lawyer's office. Then when the place was spotlessly clean and smelled clean she lighted her clay pipe and she and Tom had a smoke together. "When you get ready to die then I will die also," she said to the boy lying on the floor beside her chair.

Tom Foster enjoyed life in Winesburg. He did odd jobs, such as cutting wood for kitchen stoves and mowing the grass before houses. In late May and early

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>forgetful: (adj)</td>
<td>oblivious, inattentive,</td>
<td>oblivious, inattentive,</td>
<td>oblivious, inattentive,</td>
<td>oblivious, inattentive,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>negligent, lax, absent-</td>
<td>mindless, casual,</td>
<td>mindless, casual,</td>
<td>mindless, casual,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>minded, casual,</td>
<td>mindful,</td>
<td>mindful,</td>
<td>mindful,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>unobservant,</td>
<td>observant,</td>
<td>observant,</td>
<td>observant,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>negligent,</td>
<td>not neglectful,</td>
<td>not neglectful,</td>
<td>not neglectful,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>heedless,</td>
<td>not heedless,</td>
<td>not heedless,</td>
<td>not heedless,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>unaware,</td>
<td>not unaware,</td>
<td>not unaware,</td>
<td>not unaware,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>remiss,</td>
<td>not remiss,</td>
<td>not remiss,</td>
<td>not remiss,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>inefficient: (n)</td>
<td>futility,</td>
<td>futility,</td>
<td>futility,</td>
<td>futility,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>inability,</td>
<td>inability,</td>
<td>inability,</td>
<td>inability,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>incompetence,</td>
<td>incompetence,</td>
<td>incompetence,</td>
<td>incompetence,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>inefficacy,</td>
<td>inefficacy,</td>
<td>inefficacy,</td>
<td>inefficacy,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>uselessness,</td>
<td>uselessness,</td>
<td>uselessness,</td>
<td>uselessness,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>fruitlessness,</td>
<td>fruitlessness,</td>
<td>fruitlessness,</td>
<td>fruitlessness,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>penetration,</td>
<td>penetration,</td>
<td>penetration,</td>
<td>penetration,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>disability,</td>
<td>disability,</td>
<td>disability,</td>
<td>disability,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>failure,</td>
<td>failure,</td>
<td>failure,</td>
<td>failure,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>ineptitude,</td>
<td>ineptitude,</td>
<td>ineptitude,</td>
<td>ineptitude,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>impotence,</td>
<td>impotence,</td>
<td>impotence,</td>
<td>impotence,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (n)</td>
<td>efficiency,</td>
<td>efficiency,</td>
<td>efficiency,</td>
<td>efficiency,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lawn: (n)</td>
<td>grassplot, field, green,</td>
<td>grassplot, field, green,</td>
<td>grassplot, field, green,</td>
<td>grassplot, field, green,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>park, meadow, grassplat,</td>
<td>park, meadow, grassplat,</td>
<td>park, meadow, grassplat,</td>
<td>park, meadow, grassplat,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>plot, lea, turfs, turves,</td>
<td>plot, lea, turfs, turves,</td>
<td>plot, lea, turfs, turves,</td>
<td>plot, lea, turfs, turves,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>liked: (adj)</td>
<td>popular,</td>
<td>popular,</td>
<td>popular,</td>
<td>popular,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>loved,</td>
<td>loved,</td>
<td>loved,</td>
<td>loved,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>favorite,</td>
<td>favorite,</td>
<td>favorite,</td>
<td>favorite,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>preferred,</td>
<td>preferred,</td>
<td>preferred,</td>
<td>preferred,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adj, n)</td>
<td>disliked,</td>
<td>disliked,</td>
<td>disliked,</td>
<td>disliked,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rowdy: (adj, n)</td>
<td>boisterous,</td>
<td>boisterous,</td>
<td>boisterous,</td>
<td>boisterous,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>disorderly, noisy, loud,</td>
<td>disorderly, noisy, loud,</td>
<td>disorderly, noisy, loud,</td>
<td>disorderly, noisy, loud,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>unruly, uproarious, wild,</td>
<td>unruly, uproarious, wild,</td>
<td>unruly, uproarious, wild,</td>
<td>unruly, uproarious, wild,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>raucous, tough, hooligan,</td>
<td>raucous, tough, hooligan,</td>
<td>raucous, tough, hooligan,</td>
<td>raucous, tough, hooligan,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (adj)</td>
<td>restrained, peaceful,</td>
<td>restrained, peaceful,</td>
<td>restrained, peaceful,</td>
<td>restrained, peaceful,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>quiet, tranquil, gentle,</td>
<td>quiet, tranquil, gentle,</td>
<td>quiet, tranquil, gentle,</td>
<td>quiet, tranquil, gentle,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>placid</td>
<td>placid</td>
<td>placid</td>
<td>placid</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spotlessly: (adv)</td>
<td>faultlessly,</td>
<td>faultlessly,</td>
<td>faultlessly,</td>
<td>faultlessly,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>blamelessly,</td>
<td>blamelessly,</td>
<td>blamelessly,</td>
<td>blamelessly,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>unblemishedly,</td>
<td>unblemishedly,</td>
<td>unblemishedly,</td>
<td>unblemishedly,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>stainlessly,</td>
<td>stainlessly,</td>
<td>stainlessly,</td>
<td>stainlessly,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>unblemishedly,</td>
<td>unblemishedly,</td>
<td>unblemishedly,</td>
<td>unblemishedly,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>perfectly,</td>
<td>perfectly,</td>
<td>perfectly,</td>
<td>perfectly,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>innocently,</td>
<td>innocently,</td>
<td>innocently,</td>
<td>innocently,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>unsulliedly,</td>
<td>unsulliedly,</td>
<td>unsulliedly,</td>
<td>unsulliedly,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>clearly,</td>
<td>clearly,</td>
<td>clearly,</td>
<td>clearly,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>undefiledly,</td>
<td>undefiledly,</td>
<td>undefiledly,</td>
<td>undefiledly,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>vigor: (n, v)</td>
<td>energy,</td>
<td>energy,</td>
<td>energy,</td>
<td>energy,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>spirit, vitality, force,</td>
<td>spirit, vitality, force,</td>
<td>spirit, vitality, force,</td>
<td>spirit, vitality, force,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>life, strength, power,</td>
<td>life, strength,</td>
<td>life, strength,</td>
<td>life, strength,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>might, vim, stamina,</td>
<td>might, vim, stamina,</td>
<td>might, vim, stamina,</td>
<td>might, vim, stamina,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ANTONYMS: (n)</td>
<td>weakness,</td>
<td>weakness,</td>
<td>weakness,</td>
<td>weakness,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>apathy,</td>
<td>apathy,</td>
<td>apathy,</td>
<td>apathy,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>frailty,</td>
<td>frailty,</td>
<td>frailty,</td>
<td>frailty,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>laziness,</td>
<td>laziness,</td>
<td>laziness,</td>
<td>laziness,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>enervation,</td>
<td>enervation,</td>
<td>enervation,</td>
<td>enervation,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>inactivity,</td>
<td>inactivity,</td>
<td>inactivity,</td>
<td>inactivity,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>indifference, illness,</td>
<td>indifference, illness,</td>
<td>indifference, illness,</td>
<td>indifference, illness,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>lifelessness, sluggishness,</td>
<td>lifelessness, sluggishness,</td>
<td>lifelessness, sluggishness,</td>
<td>lifelessness, sluggishness,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>tardiness,</td>
<td>tardiness,</td>
<td>tardiness,</td>
<td>tardiness,</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
June he picked strawberries in the fields. He had time to loaf and he enjoyed loafing. Banker White had given him a cast-off coat which was too large for him, but his grandmother cut it down, and he had also an overcoat, got at the same place, that was lined with fur. The fur was worn away in spots, but the coat was warm and in the winter Tom slept in it. He thought his method of getting along good enough and was happy and satisfied with the way fife in Winesburg had turned out for him.

The most absurd little things made Tom Foster happy. That, I suppose, was why people loved him. In Hern's Grocery they would be roasting coffee on Friday afternoon, preparatory to the Saturday rush of trade, and the rich odor invaded lower Main Street. Tom Foster appeared and sat on a box at the rear of the store. For an hour he did not move but sat perfectly still, filling his being with the spicy odor that made him half drunk with happiness. "I like it," he said gently. "It makes me think of things far away, places and things like that."

One night Tom Foster got drunk. That came about in a curious way. He never had been drunk before, and indeed in all his fife had never taken a drink of anything intoxicating, but he felt he needed to be drunk that one time and so went and did it.

In Cincinnati, when he lived there, Tom had found out many things, things about ugliness and crime and lust. Indeed, he knew more of these things than anyone else in Winesburg. The matter of sex in particular had presented itself to him in a quite horrible way and had made a deep impression on his mind. He thought, after what he had seen of the women standing before the squalid houses on cold nights and the look he had seen in the eyes of the men who stopped to talk to them, that he would put sex altogether out of his own life. One of the women of the neighborhood tempted him once and he went into a room with her. He never forgot the smell of the room nor the greedy look that came into the eyes of the woman. It sickened him and in a very terrible way left a scar on his soul. He had always before thought of women as quite innocent things, much like his grandmother, but after that one experience in the room he dismissed

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>intoxicating: (adj) intoxicant, strong, alcoholic, effective, exciting, impetuous, inebriant, inebrious, powerful, provocative, forcible. ANTONYMS: (adj) soft, weak.</td>
<td>introductory, preceding, propaedeutic, preparatory, initial, precedent, opening, antecedent; (n) preparation, prior. ANTONYM: (adj) final.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>loafing: (n) idleness, dalliance, dolce far niente, faineance, inaction, inactivity; (adj) lazy, unemployed.</td>
<td>roasting: (n) barbecuing, cookery, cooking; (adj) broiling, baking, burning, boiling, airless, blazing, close; (adj, n) scorching. ANTONYMS: (adj) airy, fresh.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>odor: (n) aroma, scent, odour, bouquet, flavour, perfume, flavor, savor, stink; (n, v) smell, stench.</td>
<td>scar: (n, v) mark, blemish, seam, stain, brand; (n) cicatrix, cicatrice, defect, scratch, injury; (v) disfigure. ANTONYM: (v) enhance.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>preparatory: (adj, v) preparative; (adj)</td>
<td>spicy: (adj) piquant, racy, fragrant, pungent, salty, blue, savory, hot, juicy, peppery, redolent. ANTONYMS: (adj) bland, mild, dull, insipid, tasteless, uninteresting, faint, sweet.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>spots: (n) damp, drifter, floater, floating policy, muscae volitantes, Musca volitans.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
women from his mind. So gentle was his nature that he could not hate anything and not being able to understand he decided to forget.

And Tom did forget until he came to Winesburg. After he had lived there for two years something began to stir in him. On all sides he saw youth making love and he was himself a youth. Before he knew what had happened he was in love also. He fell in love with Helen White, daughter of the man for whom he had worked, and found himself thinking of her at night.

That was a problem for Tom and he settled it in his own way. He let himself think of Helen White whenever her figure came into his mind and only concerned himself with the manner of his thoughts. He had a fight, a quiet determined little fight of his own, to keep his desires in the channel where he thought they belonged, but on the whole he was **victorious**.

And then came the spring night when he got drunk. Tom was wild on that night. He was like an innocent young **buck** of the forest that has eaten of some **maddening weed**. The thing began, ran its course, and was ended in one night, and you may be sure that no one in Winesburg was any the worse for Tom’s outbreak.

In the first place, the night was one to make a sensitive nature drunk. The trees along the residence streets of the town were all newly **clothed** in soft green **leaves**, in the gardens behind the houses men were putting about in vegetable gardens, and in the air there was a **hush**, a waiting kind of silence very stirring to the blood.

Tom left his room on Duane Street just as the young night began to make itself felt. First he walked through the streets, going softly and quietly along, thinking thoughts that he tried to put into words. He said that Helen White was a flame dancing in the air and that he was a little tree without leaves standing out sharply against the sky. Then he said that she was a wind, a strong terrible wind, coming out of the darkness of a stormy sea and that he was a boat left on the shore of the sea by a **fisherman**.
That idea pleased the boy and he sauntered along playing with it. He went into Main Street and sat on the curbing before Wacker's tobacco store. For an hour he lingered about listening to the talk of men, but it did not interest him much and he slipped away. Then he decided to get drunk and went into Willy's saloon and bought a bottle of whiskey. Putting the bottle into his pocket, he walked out of town, wanting to be alone to think more thoughts and to drink the whiskey.

Tom got drunk sitting on a bank of new grass beside the road about a mile north of town. Before him was a white road and at his back an apple orchard in full bloom. He took a drink out of the bottle and then lay down on the grass. He thought of mornings in Winesburg and of how the stones in the graveled driveway by Banker White's house were wet with dew and glistened in the morning light. He thought of the nights in the barn when it rained and he lay awake hearing the drumming of the raindrops and smelling the warm smell of horses and of hay. Then he thought of a storm that had gone roaring through Winesburg several days before and, his mind going back, he relived the night he had spent on the train with his grandmother when the two were coming from Cincinnati. Sharply he remembered how strange it had seemed to sit quietly in the coach and to feel the power of the engine hurling the train along through the night.

Tom got drunk in a very short time. He kept taking drinks from the bottle as the thoughts visited him and when his head began to reel got up and walked along the road going away from Winesburg. There was a bridge on the road that ran out of Winesburg north to Lake Erie and the drunken boy made his way along the road to the bridge. There he sat down. He tried to drink again, but when he had taken the cork out of the bottle he became ill and put it quickly back. His head was rocking back and forth and so he sat on the stone approach to the bridge and sighed. His head seemed to be flying about like a pinwheel and then projecting itself off into space and his arms and legs flopped helplessly about.
At eleven o'clock Tom got back into town. George Willard found him wandering about and took him into the Eagle printshop. Then he became afraid that the drunken boy would make a mess on the floor and helped him into the alleyway.

The reporter was confused by Tom Foster. The drunken boy talked of Helen White and said he had been with her on the shore of a sea and had made love to her. George had seen Helen White walking in the street with her father during the evening and decided that Tom was out of his head. A sentiment concerning Helen White that lurked in his own heart flamed up and he became angry. "Now you quit that," he said. "I won't let Helen White's name be dragged into this. I won't let that happen." He began shaking Tom's shoulder, trying to make him understand. "You quit it," he said again.

For three hours the two young men, thus strangely thrown together, stayed in the printshop. When he had a little recovered George took Tom for a walk. They went into the country and sat on a log near the edge of a wood. Something in the still night drew them together and when the drunken boy's head began to clear they talked.

"It was good to be drunk," Tom Foster said. "It taught me something. I won't have to do it again. I will think more dearly after this. You see how it is."

George Willard did not see, but his anger concerning Helen White passed and he felt drawn toward the pale, shaken boy as he had never before been drawn toward anyone. With motherly solicitude, he insisted that Tom get to his feet and walk about. Again they went back to the printshop and sat in silence in the darkness.

The reporter could not get the purpose of Tom Foster's action straightened out in his mind. When Tom spoke again of Helen White he again grew angry and began to scold. "You quit that," he said sharply. "You haven't been with her. What makes you say you have? What makes you keep saying such things? Now you quit it, do you hear?"

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>confused: (adj) abashed, baffled, befuddled, bemused, dizzy, chaotic, confounded, deranged, incoherent, disjointed, indistinct. ANTONYM: (adj) enlightened, orderly, alert, clearheaded, organized, oriented, precise, systematic, ordered, unimpressed, methodical.</td>
<td>motherly: (adj) tender, fatherly, warm, sisterly, loving, affectionate; (adv) maternally; (v) ardent, fond, devoted, erotic. ANTONYM: (adj) paternal.</td>
<td>quit: (adj, n, v) leave; (v) go, drop, break, cease, give up, depart, end, discontinue; (adj, v) discharge; (n, v) part. ANTONYM: (v) stay, occupy, enter, maintain, start, come, arrive.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>dragged: (adj) depressed, dejected, upset, unhappy, spent, dispirited, somber, melancholy, gloomy, joyless, low.</td>
<td>recovered: (adj) cured, retrieved, well, well again, healthier, aged, improved, whole, better, corned.</td>
<td>ANTonym: (adj) worse.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>solicitude: (n) care, consideration, anxiety, thought, apprehension, regard, attention, fear, disquietude, heed, fret. ANTONYM: (n) negligence, serenity, thoughtlessness.</td>
<td>strangely: (adv) curiously, queerly, unusually, funnyly, peculiarly, weirdly, marvelously, uncommonly, extraordinarily, singularly, bizarrely. ANTONYM: (adv) typically, ordinarily, harmoniously.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Tom was hurt. He couldn't quarrel with George Willard because he was incapable of quarrelling, so he got up to go away. When George Willard was insistent he put out his hand, laying it on the older boy's arm, and tried to explain.

"Well," he said softly, "I don't know how it was. I was happy. You see how that was. Helen White made me happy and the night did too. I wanted to suffer, to be hurt somehow. I thought that was what I should do. I wanted to suffer, you see, because everyone suffers and does wrong. I thought of a lot of things to do, but they wouldn't work. They all hurt someone else."

Tom Foster's voice arose, and for once in his life he became almost excited. "It was like making love, that's what I mean," he explained. "Don't you see how it is? It hurt me to do what I did and made everything strange. That's why I did it. I'm glad, too. It taught me something, that's it, that's what I wanted. Don't you understand? I wanted to learn things, you see. That's why I did it."

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>glad: (adj) jubilant, cheerful, gay, blithe, delighted, festive, content, delightful, genial, bright, willing. ANTONYMS: (adj) unhappy, apologetic, dismayed, unwilling, disappointed, sorry.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>incapable: (adj) impotent, inadequate, unable, helpless, powerless, unqualified, inept, insufficient, inapt, ineffectual, unfit. ANTONYMS: (adj) able, competent, strong, powerful, effective.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>laying: (n) egg laying, placing, parturition, place, repose, setting, put, position, lay, oyster park, oviposition.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>quarreling: (adj) brawling, noisy, discordant; (n) disagreement; (v) argue.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>softly: (adv) quietly, mildly, lightly, tenderly, delicately, gently, soft, quiet, silently, kindly, slowly. ANTONYMS: (adv) hoarsely, roughly, loudly, clearly, harshly, forte, severely, strongly, heavily, convincingly, brightly.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>suffer: (v) encounter, stand, accept, undergo, brook, experience, have, endure, abide, sustain; (adj, v) allow. ANTONYMS: (v) enjoy, rejoice, flourish.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>taught: (adj) instructed, educated, schooled, instruct, well-bred, scholarly, provided; (v) firm, fast, close, taut.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
DEATH

The stairway leading up to Doctor Reefy's office, in the Heffner Block above the Paris Dry Goods store, was but dimly lighted. At the head of the stairway hung a lamp with a dirty chimney that was fastened by a bracket to the wall. The lamp had a tin reflector, brown with rust and covered with dust. The people who went up the stairway followed with their feet the feet of many who had gone before. The soft boards of the stairs had yielded under the pressure of feet and deep hollows marked the way.

At the top of the stairway a turn to the right brought you to the doctor's door. To the left was a dark hallway filled with rubbish. Old chairs, carpenter's horses, step ladders and empty boxes lay in the darkness waiting for shins to be barked. The pile of rubbish belonged to the Paris Dry Goods Company. When a counter or a row of shelves in the store became useless, clerks carried it up the stairway and threw it on the pile.

Doctor Reefy's office was as large as a barn. A stove with a round paunch sat in the middle of the room. Around its base was piled sawdust, held in place by heavy planks nailed to the floor. By the door stood a huge table that had once been a part of the furniture of Herrick's Clothing Store and that had been used for displaying custom-made clothes. It was covered with books, bottles, and surgical instruments. Near the edge of the table lay three or four apples left by

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>books: (n) notebook, account, ledger, literature, accountancy.</td>
<td>displaying: (n) advertising.</td>
<td>paraboloid reflector, astronomical telescope, catoptric telescope, coude system, coude telescope, device, reflecting surface.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>bracket: (n) prop, rack, stand, parentheses, support, knee, parenthesis, holder; (adj, v) link, couple; (adj) hook.</td>
<td>nailed: (adj) fixed, tight, stationary, stable, secure, decided, firm, immobile.</td>
<td>rust: (v) corrode, eat, oxidise, tarnish, oxidize, gnaw; (n) decay, corrosion, fungus, oxidation; (adj) rusty.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>chimney: (n) fireplace, smokestack, shaft, flue, hearth, vent, lamp chimney, chimneys, nostril, throat, weasand.</td>
<td>paunch: (n) belly, abdomen, stomach, corporation, pot, breadbasket, maw, fat, gut, ventricle, potbelly.</td>
<td>shelves: (n) shelf, rack, shelving.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>custom-made: (adj) tailor-made, custom-built.</td>
<td>piled: (adj) heaped, dense, aggregate, collective, concentrated, cumulous.</td>
<td>surgical: (adj) postoperative, key, functional, chirurgical, effective.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>reflector: (n) reflecting telescope, repeller, reverberator, speculum,</td>
<td></td>
<td>ANTONYM: (adj) medical.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>yielded: (v) yold, yolden.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
John Spaniard, a tree nurseryman who was Doctor Reefy's friend, and who had slipped the apples out of his pocket as he came in at the door.

At middle age Doctor Reefy was tall and awkward. The grey beard he later wore had not yet appeared, but on the upper lip grew a brown mustache. He was not a graceful man, as when he grew older, and was much occupied with the problem of disposing of his hands and feet.

On summer afternoons, when she had been married many years and when her son George was a boy of twelve or fourteen, Elizabeth Willard sometimes went up the worn steps to Doctor Reefy's office. Already the woman's naturally tall figure had begun to droop and to drag itself listlessly about. Ostensibly she went to see the doctor because of her health, but on the half dozen occasions when she had been to see him the outcome of the visits did not primarily concern her health. She and the doctor talked of that but they talked most of her life, of their two lives and of the ideas that had come to them as they lived their lives in Winesburg.

In the big empty office the man and the woman sat looking at each other and they were a good deal alike. Their bodies were different, as were also the color of their eyes, the length of their noses, and the circumstances of their existence, but something inside them meant the same thing, wanted the same release, would have left the same impression on the memory of an onlooker. Later, and when he grew older and married a young wife, the doctor often talked to her of the hours spent with the sick woman and expressed a good many things he had been unable to express to Elizabeth. He was almost a poet in his old age and his notion of what happened took a poetic turn. "I had come to the time in my life when prayer became necessary and so I invented gods and prayed to them," he said. "I did not say my prayers in words nor did I kneel down but sat perfectly still in my chair. In the late afternoon when it was hot and quiet on Main Street or in the winter when the days were gloomy, the gods came into the office and I thought no one knew about them. Then I found that this woman Elizabeth worshipped also the same gods. I have a notion that she came to the office because she thought the gods would be there but she was happy to

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>disposing: (adv) disposingly; (v) dispose; (adj) decretive, dispositive; (n) distribution.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>droop: (adj, v) decline; (v) dangle, wilt, hang, flag, sink, slump, loll, collapse; (n, v) sag, pine. ANTONYMS: (v) rise, bloom.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fourteen: (adj, n) XIV.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>kneel: (v) genuflect, cringe, stoop, bob, cry for quarter, dip, duck, humble oneself; (n) kneeling, knee, movement.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>listlessly: (adv) sluggishly, spiritlessly, indifferently, languidly, slowly, weakly, indolently, supinely, lazily, inanimately, slackly. ANTONYMS: (adv) brightly, nimbly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>nurseryman: (n) gardener, transplanter, grower, horticulturist.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>onlooker: (n) beholder, bystander, spectator, witness, looker-on, eyewitness, viewer, watcher, passer by, sightseer, curious person. ANTONYM: (n) participant.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>prayer: (n) invocation, plea, entreaty, appeal, orison, request, suit, litany, devotion, supplication, asking.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>worshipped: (adj) adored, idolized, venerable.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Sherwood Anderson

find herself not alone just the same. It was an experience that cannot be explained, although I suppose it is always happening to men and women in all sorts of places."

On the summer afternoons when Elizabeth and the doctor sat in the office and talked of their two lives they talked of other lives also. Sometimes the doctor made philosophic epigrams. Then he chuckled with amusement. Now and then after a period of silence, a word was said or a hint given that strangely illuminated the fife of the speaker, a wish became a desire, or a dream, half dead, flared suddenly into life. For the most part the words came from the woman and she said them without looking at the man.

Each time she came to see the doctor the keeper's wife talked a little more freely and after an hour or two in his presence went down the stairway into Main Street feeling renewed and strengthened against the dullness of her days. With something approaching a girlhood swing to her body she walked along, but when she had got back to her chair by the window of her room and when darkness had come on and a girl from the hotel dining room brought her dinner on a tray, she let it grow cold. Her thoughts ran away to her girlhood with its passionate longing for adventure and she remembered the arms of men that had held her when adventure was a possible thing for her. Particularly she remembered one who had for a time been her lover and who in the moment of his passion had cried out to her more than a hundred times, saying the same words madly over and over: "You dear! You dear! You lovely dear!" The words, she thought, expressed something she would have liked to have achieved in life.

In her room in the shabby old hotel the sick wife of the hotel keeper began to weep and, putting her hands to her face, rocked back and forth. The words of her one friend, Doctor Reefy, rang in her ears. "Love is like a wind stirring the grass beneath trees on a black night," he had said. "You must not try to make love definite. It is the divine accident of life. If you try to be definite and sure about it and to live beneath the trees, where soft night winds blow, the long hot day of disappointment comes swiftly and the gritty dust from passing wagons gathers upon lips inflamed and made tender by kisses."

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Achieved: (adj) finished, fulfilled.</th>
<th>Amusement: (n) pleasure, recreation, entertainment, distraction, diversion, sport, pastime, laughter, enjoyment, joy, hobby. ANTONYMS: (n) sadness, boredom, work, tedium, business, despondency, discomfort, displeasure.</th>
<th>Flared: (adj) afire, increasing.</th>
<th>Gritty: (adj) spirited, game, grainy, courageous, granular, fearless, brave, mettlesome, resolute, rough, sandy.</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Illuminated: (adj) lit, lighted, luminous, enlightened, clear, light, shining, irradiated, lighter, Lighty, irradiate.</td>
<td>Keeper: (n) curator, guardian, guard, warden, janitor, jailer, gaoler, warder, caretaker, sentry, conservator.</td>
<td>Philosophic: (n) platonic, staid, stayed, stoical; (adj) thoughtful, rational, patient, learned, ideologic, ideological. ANTONYM: (adj) nonphilosophical.</td>
<td>Stirring: (adj) lively, exciting, alive, rousing, spirited, touching, thrilling, active; (n) agitation; (v) eventful, brisk. ANTONYM: (adj) depressing, boring, inactive, dull, conciliatory, asleep, uninspiring, unimpressive; (n) suppression.</td>
<td>Strengthened: (adj) consolidated, sinewed, made firm, comfortable, built, strong, equipped.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Elizabeth Willard could not remember her mother who had died when she was but five years old. Her girlhood had been lived in the most haphazard manner imaginable. Her father was a man who had wanted to be let alone and the affairs of the hotel would not let him alone. He also had lived and died a sick man. Every day he arose with a cheerful face, but by ten o'clock in the morning all the joy had gone out of his heart. When a guest complained of the fare in the hotel dining room or one of the girls who made up the beds got married and went away, he stamped on the floor and swore. At night when he went to bed he thought of his daughter growing up among the stream of people that drifted in and out of the hotel and was overcome with sadness. As the girl grew older and began to walk out in the evening with men he wanted to talk to her, but when he tried was not successful. He always forgot what he wanted to say and spent the time complaining of his own affairs.

In her girlhood and young womanhood Elizabeth had tried to be a real adventurer in life. At eighteen life had so gripped her that she was no longer a virgin but, although she had a half dozen lovers before she married Tom Willard, she had never entered upon an adventure prompted by desire alone. Like all the women in the world, she wanted a real lover. Always there was something she sought blindly, passionately, some hidden wonder in life. The tall beautiful girl with the swinging stride who had walked under the trees with men was forever putting out her hand into the darkness and trying to get hold of some other hand. In all the babble of words that fell from the lips of the men with whom she adventured she was trying to find what would be for her the true word.

Elizabeth had married Tom Willard, a clerk in her father's hotel, because he was at hand and wanted to marry at the time when the determination to marry came to her. For a while, like most young girls, she thought marriage would change the face of life. If there was in her mind a doubt of the outcome of the marriage with Tom she brushed it aside. Her father was ill and near death at the time and she was perplexed because of the meaningless outcome of an affair in which she had just been involved. Other girls of her age in Winesburg were marrying men she had always known, grocery clerks or young farmers. In the

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>adventurer: (n) venturer, speculator, plunger, argonaut, traveler, daredevil, gambler, adventurers, carpetbagger, divers, mercenary.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>blindly: (adv) darkly, dimly, blindfoldedly, purblindly, obscurely, heedlessly, unreasoningly, blindfold, unsightedly, inconsiderately, ignorantly. ANTONYMS: (adv) sensibly, carefully, considerately, purposely.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>brushed: (adj) napped, fleecy. cheerful: (adj, v) buoyant; (adj) breezy, merry, optimistic, pleasant, glad, blithe, carefree, bright, lively, happy. ANTONYMS: (adj) depressed, gloomy, sad, depressing, grim, hopeless, miserable, morose, somber, deserted, unwelcoming.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fare: (n, v) do; (n) food, aliment, board, table, charge, chow, menu, traveller; (v) come, eat. ANTONYM: (v) stop.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>marrying: (adj) married.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>meaningless: (adj) empty, pointless, hollow, useless, stupid, worthless, futile, needless, inane, absurd, vain. ANTONYMS: (adj) meaningful, worthwhile, sensible, significant, reasonable, purposeful, provoked, offensive, justifiable, clear, useful.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sought: (adj) required, quest, seeking, popular.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stride: (n, v) pace, tread, walk, stalk, rate, toddle, stump; (n) footstep, gait, progress; (v) march.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
evening they walked in Main Street with their husbands and when she passed they smiled happily. She began to think that the fact of marriage might be full of some hidden significance. Young wives with whom she talked spoke softly and shyly. "It changes things to have a man of your own," they said.

On the evening before her marriage the perplexed girl had a talk with her father. Later she wondered if the hours alone with the sick man had not led to her decision to marry. The father talked of his life and advised the daughter to avoid being led into another such muddle. He abused Tom Willard, and that led Elizabeth to come to the clerk's defense. The sick man became excited and tried to get out of bed. When she would not let him walk about he began to complain. "I've never been let alone," he said. "Although I've worked hard I've not made the hotel pay. Even now I owe money at the bank. You'll find that out when I'm gone."

The voice of the sick man became tense with earnestness. Being unable to arise, he put out his hand and pulled the girl's head down beside his own. "There's a way out," he whispered. "Don't marry Tom Willard or anyone else here in Winesburg. There is eight hundred dollars in a tin box in my trunk. Take it and go away."

Again the sick man's voice became querulous. "You've got to promise," he declared. "If you won't promise not to marry, give me your word that you'll never tell Tom about the money. It is mine and if I give it to you I've the right to make that demand. Hide it away. It is to make up to you for my failure as a father. Some time it may prove to be a door, a great open door to you. Come now, I tell you I'm about to die, give me your promise."

In Doctor Reefy's office, Elizabeth, a tired gaunt old woman at forty-one, sat in a chair near the stove and looked at the floor. By a small desk near the window sat the doctor. His hands played with a lead pencil that lay on the desk. Elizabeth talked of her life as a married woman. She became impersonal and forgot her husband, only using him as a lay figure to give point to her tale. "And then I was married and it did not turn out at all," she said bitterly. "As soon as I had gone into it I began to be afraid. Perhaps I knew too much before and then"
perhaps I found out too much during my first night with him. I don't remember.

"What a fool I was. When father gave me the money and tried to talk me out of the thought of marriage, I would not listen. I thought of what the girls who were married had said of it and I wanted marriage also. It wasn't Tom I wanted, it was marriage. When father went to sleep I leaned out of the window and thought of the life I had led. I didn't want to be a bad woman. The town was full of stories about me. I even began to be afraid Tom would change his mind."

The woman's voice began to quiver with excitement. To Doctor Reefy, who without realizing what was happening had begun to love her, there came an odd illusion. He thought that as she talked the woman's body was changing, that she was becoming younger, straighter, stronger. When he could not shake off the illusion his mind gave it a professional twist. "It is good for both her body and her mind, this talking," he muttered.

The woman began telling of an incident that had happened one afternoon a few months after her marriage. Her voice became steadier. "In the late afternoon I went for a drive alone," she said. "I had a buggy and a little grey pony I kept in Moyer's Livery. Tom was painting and repapering rooms in the hotel. He wanted money and I was trying to make up my mind to tell him about the eight hundred dollars father had given to me. I couldn't decide to do it. I didn't like him well enough. There was always paint on his hands and face during those days and he smelled of paint. He was trying to fix up the old hotel, and make it new and smart."

The excited woman sat up very straight in her chair and made a quick girlish movement with her hand as she told of the drive alone on the spring afternoon. "It was cloudy and a storm threatened," she said. "Black clouds made the green of the trees and the grass stand out so that the colors hurt my eyes. I went out Trunion Pike a mile or more and then turned into a side road. The little horse went quickly along up hill and down. I was impatient. Thoughts came and I wanted to get away from my thoughts. I began to beat the horse. The black clouds settled down and it began to rain. I wanted to go at a terrible speed, to

---

**Thesaurus**

- **colors**: (n) flag, colours, paints, banner, color, colour, ensign, pigment, tint, dye, paint.
- **fool**: (n) blockhead, dunce, clown, idiot, ass, booby, buffoon; (v) deceive, bamboozle; (n, v) joke, gull.
- **illusion**: (n) delusion; (n) fantasy, apparition, deception, magic, fancy, deceit, dissimulation, phantom, trick, vision. ANTONYMS: (n) reality, fact.
- **impatient**: (adj) eager, anxious,
- **petulant, fidgety, vexed, keen, edgy, quick, avid, irritable, fretful.**
- **ANTONYMS**: (adj) patient, enduring, unenthusiastic, calm, happy, relaxed, slow.
- **pony**: (n) crib, nag, trot, mustang, clavis, cayuse, jigger, rendering, racehorse, translation, version.
- **quiver**: (adj, n, v) shudder, shiver, tremble, shake; (n) flicker, flutter, vibrate; (n, v) palpitate, quaver; (n) vibration, tremor.
- **realizing**: (n) thought.
- **shake**: (n, v) jolt, beat, jar, quiver, wave; (v) agitate, excite, disturb; (adv, v) brandish; (adj, v) quake, totter. ANTONYMS: (v) soothe, steady.
- **twist**: (n, v) turn, bend, curl, coil, wind, pervert, spin, wrench; (adj, v) distort; (v) contort, deform. ANTONYMS: (v) untwist, undo, uncurl, explain, explicate, unbend, smooth, clarify, smile.
drive on and on forever. I wanted to get out of town, out of my clothes, out of my marriage, out of my body, out of everything. I almost killed the horse, making him run, and when he could not run any more I got out of the buggy and ran afoot into the darkness until I fell and hurt my side. I wanted to run away from everything but I wanted to run towards something too. Don't you see, dear, how it was?"

Elizabeth sprang out of the chair and began to walk about in the office. She walked as Doctor Reefy thought he had never seen anyone walk before. To her whole body there was a swing, a rhythm that intoxicated him. When she came and knelt on the floor beside his chair he took her into his arms and began to kiss her passionately. "I cried all the way home," she said, as she tried to continue the story of her wild ride, but he did not listen. "You dear! You lovely dear! Oh you lovely dear!" he muttered and thought he held in his arms not the tired-out woman of forty-one but a lovely and innocent girl who had been able by some miracle to project herself out of the husk of the body of the tired-out woman.

Doctor Reefy did not see the woman he had held in his arms again until after her death. On the summer afternoon in the office when he was on the point of becoming her lover a half grotesque little incident brought his love-making quickly to an end. As the man and woman held each other tightly heavy feet came tramping up the office stairs. The two sprang to their feet and stood listening and trembling. The noise on the stairs was made by a clerk from the Paris Dry Goods Company. With a loud bang he threw an empty box on the pile of rubbish in the hallway and then went heavily down the stairs. Elizabeth followed him almost immediately. The thing that had come to life in her as she talked to her one friend died suddenly. She was hysterical, as was also Doctor Reefy, and did not want to continue the talk. Along the street she went with the blood still singing in her body, but when she turned out of Main Street and saw ahead the lights of the New Willard House, she began to tremble and her knees shook so that for a moment she thought she would fall in the street.

The sick woman spent the last few months of her life hungering for death. Along the road of death she went, seeking, hungering. She personified the figure

| bang: (n, v) slam, hit, beat, strike, knock, smash, boom, thud, bump; (adv, n, v) smack, slap. ANTONYMS: (n) silence; (v) tiptoe. | Thesaurus |
| elizabeth: (n) Elizabeth I, Elizabeth II. | emotional, fitful, febrile, erratic; (n) fanatical, hysterics. ANTONYMS: (adj) relaxed, composed, restrained. |
| hungering: (adj) starving, famished; (n) longing. | intoxicated: (adj) drunken, drunk, inebriate, tipsy, elated, stimulated, intoxicate, infatuated, fuddled, loaded, plastered. ANTONYMS: (adj) sober. |
| husk: (n) crust, bran, cortex, covering, rind, chaff, shell, coat, peel; (n, v) hull, skin. | loud: (adj) flashy, garish, gaudy, blatant, brassy, boisterous, high, jazzy, brazen, piercing; (adj, adv) forte. ANTONYMS: (adj) tasteful, |
| hysterical: (adj, n) feverish; (adj) wild, violent, eccentric, frenzied, | gentle, quiet, subtle, subdued, low, muted, weak, tranquil, thin; (adv) softly. |
| miracle: (adj, n) wonder, prodigy; (n) phenomenon, mystery, wonderwork, surprise, sensation, event, theurgy, astonishment, amazement. | rhythm: (n) cadence, pulse, beat, cycle, tempo, rhyme, musical rhythm, calendar method, calendar method of birth control, metre; (adj, n) meter. |
of death and made him now a strong black-haired youth running over hills, now a stem quiet man marked and scarred by the business of living. In the darkness of her room she put out her hand, thrusting it from under the covers of her bed, and she thought that death like a living thing put out his hand to her. "Be patient, lover," she whispered. "Keep yourself young and beautiful and be patient."

On the evening when disease laid its heavy hand upon her and defeated her plans for telling her son George of the eight hundred dollars hidden away, she got out of bed and crept half across the room pleading with death for another hour of life. "Wait, dear! The boy! The boy! The boy!" she pleaded as she tried with all of her strength to fight off the arms of the lover she had wanted so earnestly.

Elizabeth died one day in March in the year when her son George became eighteen, and the young man had but little sense of the meaning of her death. Only time could give him that. For a month he had seen her lying white and still and speechless in her bed, and then one afternoon the doctor stopped him in the hallway and said a few words.

The young man went into his own room and closed the door. He had a queer empty feeling in the region of his stomach. For a moment he sat staring at, the floor and then jumping up went for a walk. Along the station platform he went, and around through residence streets past the high-school building, thinking almost entirely of his own affairs. The notion of death could not get hold of him and he was in fact a little annoyed that his mother had died on that day. He had just received a note from Helen White, the daughter of the town banker, in answer to one from him. "Tonight I could have gone to see her and now it will have to be put off," he thought half angrily.

Elizabeth died on a Friday afternoon at three o'clock. It had been cold and rainy in the morning but in the afternoon the sun came out. Before she died she lay paralyzed for six days unable to speak or move and with only her mind and her eyes alive. For three of the six days she struggled, thinking of her boy, trying to say some few words in regard to his future, and in her eyes there was an

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>angrily: (adv) irately, passionately, fiercely, indignantly, cholERICly, resentfully, enragedly, infuriatedly, wrathfully, madly, crossly. ANTONYMS: (adv) warmly, lightly, calmly, cheerfully, gently, gladly.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>defeated: (n) loser; (adj) frustrated, beaten, broken, overcome, balked, baffled, bested, thwarted, unsuccessful; (adj, n) discomfited. ANTONYMS: (adj) victorious.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>hills: (n) home, dry land, foothills,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>earth, ground. paralyzed: (adj) palsied, crippled, disabled, helpless, torpid, powerless, prostrate, enervated, dead, impotent, inert. pledging: (adj) importunate, imploring, beseeching, appealing, supplicant; (n) defense, replication, demurrer, defence, advocacy, argument. residence: (n) home, house, dwelling, lodging, accommodation, domicile, occupancy, place, mansion, habitation, manse. ANTONYMS: (n) vacancy. stem: (n) root, bow, branch, stalk, bole, stick, shank, handle; (v) originate, block, arrest. ANTONYMS: (v) encourage, accelerate. stomach: (adj, v) brook, digest; (v) endure, stand, abide, bear, suffer, tolerate, take; (n) abdomen, appetite.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
appeal so **touching** that all who saw it kept the memory of the dying woman in their minds for years. Even Tom Willard, who had always half resented his wife, forgot his resentment and the tears ran out of his eyes and **lodged** in his mustache. The mustache had begun to turn grey and Tom colored it with dye. There was oil in the preparation he used for the purpose and the tears, catching in the mustache and being brushed away by his hand, formed a fine mist-like **vapor**. In his grief Tom Willard's face looked like the face of a little dog that has been out a long time in bitter weather.

George came home along Main Street at dark on the day of his mother's death and, after going to his own room to brush his hair and clothes, went along the hallway and into the room where the body lay. There was a **candle** on the **dressing** table by the door and Doctor Reefy sat in a chair by the bed. The doctor arose and started to go out. He put out his hand as though to greet the younger man and then awkwardly drew it back again. The air of the room was heavy with the presence of the two **self**-conscious human beings, and the man hurried away.

The dead woman's son sat down in a chair and looked at the floor. He again thought of his own affairs and definitely decided he would make a change in his life, that he would leave Winesburg. "I will go to some city. Perhaps I can get a job on some newspaper," he thought, and then his mind turned to the girl with whom he was to have spent this evening and again he was half angry at the turn of events that had prevented his going to her.

In the dimly lighted room with the dead woman the young man began to have thoughts. His mind played with thoughts of life as his mother's mind had played with the thought of death. He closed his eyes and imagined that the red young lips of Helen White touched his own lips. His body trembled and his hands shook. And then something happened. The boy sprang to his feet and stood **stiffly**. He looked at the figure of the dead woman under the sheets and shame for his thoughts swept over him so that he began to weep. A new notion came into his mind and he turned and looked **guiltily** about as though afraid he would be observed.

---

**Thesaurus**

| **candle** | (n) candela, light, taper, bougie, CD, candlepower, lamp, wax light, Standard candle; (v) examine, illuminate. |
| **dressing** | (n) bandage, stuffing, fertilization, binding, bandaging, scolding, fertilizer, manure, compress, preparation, farce. |
| **guiltily** | (adv) blameworthily, criminally, hangdogly, wickedly, faultily, sheepishly, delinquently, sinfully, awkwardly, sorrily, ashamedly. |
| **lodged** | (adj) wedged, stuck fast, stuck, jammed. |
| **self-conscious** | (adj) shy, abashed, bashful, sheepish, diffident, modest, conscious, self-consciously, inhibited, uncomfortable, mannered. |
| **stiffly** | (adv) firmly, stiff, awkwardly, unbendingly, difficulty, woodenly, strongly, formally, stringently, clumsily, strictly. ANTONYM: (adv) loosely. |
| **touching** | (adj, v) affecting; (adj) poignant, pitiful, pathetic, adjacent, adjoining, emotional; (n) touch, contact; (prep) concerning, about. ANTONYMS: (adj) unaffecting, everyday, heartwarming, unmoving, heartbreaking, emotionless, unemotional, impassive. |
| **vapor** | (n) fog, cloud, steam, haze, evaporation, vapour, fume; (adj, n) gas, air; (adv, v) bluster; (v) boast. |
George Willard became possessed of a madness to lift the sheet from the body of his mother and look at her face. The thought that had come into his mind gripped him terribly. He became convinced that not his mother but someone else lay in the bed before him. The conviction was so real that it was almost unbearable. The body under the sheets was long and in death looked young and graceful. To the boy, held by some strange fancy, it was unspeakably lovely. The feeling that the body before him was alive, that in another moment a lovely woman would spring out of the bed and confront him, became so overpowering that he could not bear the suspense. Again and again he put out his hand. Once he touched and half lifted the white sheet that covered her, but his courage failed and he, like Doctor Reefy, turned and went out of the room. In the hallway outside the door he stopped and trembled so that he had to put a hand against the wall to support himself. "That's not my mother. That's not my mother in there," he whispered to himself and again his body shook with fright and uncertainty. When Aunt Elizabeth Swift, who had come to watch over the body, came out of an adjoining room he put his hand into hers and began to sob, shaking his head from side to side, half blind with grief. "My mother is dead," he said, and then forgetting the woman he turned and stared at the door through which he had just come. "The dear, the dear, oh the lovely dear," the boy, urged by some impulse outside himself, muttered aloud.

As for the eight hundred dollars the dead woman had kept hidden so long and that was to give George Willard his start in the city, it lay in the tin box behind the plaster by the foot of his mother's bed. Elizabeth had put it there a week after her marriage, breaking the plaster away with a stick. Then she got one of the workmen her husband was at that time employing about the hotel to mend the wall. "I jammed the corner of the bed against it," she had explained to her husband, unable at the moment to give up her dream of release, the release that after all came to her but twice in her life, in the moments when her lovers Death and Doctor Reefy held her in their arms.
It was early evening of a day in the late fall and the Winesburg County Fair had brought crowds of country people into town. The day had been clear and the night came on warm and pleasant. On the Trunion Pike, where the road after it left town stretched away between berry fields now covered with dry brown leaves, the dust from passing wagons arose in clouds. Children, curled into little balls, slept on the straw scattered on wagon beds. Their hair was full of dust and their fingers black and sticky. The dust rolled away over the fields and the departing sun set it ablaze with colors.

In the main street of Winesburg crowds filled the stores and the sidewalks. Night came on, horses whinnied, the clerks in the stores ran madly about, children became lost and cried lustily, an American town worked terribly at the task of amusing itself.

Pushing his way through the crowds in Main Street, young George Willard concealed himself in the stairway leading to Doctor Reefy's office and looked at the people. With feverish eyes he watched the faces drifting past under the store lights. Thoughts kept coming into his head and he did not want to think. He stamped impatiently on the wooden steps and looked sharply about. "Well, is she going to stay with him all day? Have I done all this waiting for nothing?" he muttered.

---

**SOPHISTICATION**

---

**Thesaurus**

- **departing**: (adj, v) parting; (adj, n) leaving, going away; (adj) outgoing, outbound, outward, passing, decedent, valedictory, retiring; (v) depart. ANTONYM: (n) arrival.
- **drifting**: (adj, adv) aimless, wandering; (adv) adrift; (adj) floating, nomadic, vagabond, rootless, roaming, wayfaring, migratory; (n) running with the regulator closed. ANTONYM: (adj) resident.
- **impatiently**: (adv) petulantly, restlessly, keenly, intolerantly, hastily, avidly, uneasily, enthusiastically, edgily, fidgetily, restively. ANTONYM: (adv) uncomplainingly, calmly, unenthusiastically, lightly.
- **lustily**: (adv) stoutly, energetically, robustly, powerfully, vigorously, mightily, halely, strappingly, potently, sturdily, heartily.
- **scattered**: (adj) dissipated, thin, disordered, disconnected, confused, sparse, sporadic, distributed, rare, diffuse; (v) disperse. ANTONYM: (adj) dry, fresh, easy, clean, straightforward, runny, cool.
- **stores**: (n) provisions, materials, provender, support, equipment, military issue, government issue, goods, food, commissariat.
George Willard, the Ohio village boy, was fast growing into manhood and new thoughts had been coming into his mind. All that day, amid the jam of people at the Fair, he had gone about feeling lonely. He was about to leave Winesburg to go away to some city where he hoped to get work on a city newspaper and he felt grown up. The mood that had taken possession of him was a thing known to men and unknown to boys. He felt old and a little tired. Memories awoke in him. To his mind his new sense of maturity set him apart, made of him a half-tragic figure. He wanted someone to understand the feeling that had taken possession of him after his mother’s death.

There is a time in the life of every boy when he for the first time takes the **backward** view of life. Perhaps that is the moment when he crosses the line into manhood. The boy is walking through the street of his town. He is thinking of the future and of the figure he will cut in the world. Ambitions and **regrets** awake within him. Suddenly something happens; he **stops** under a tree and waits as for a voice calling his name. Ghosts of old things **creep** into his consciousness; the voices outside of himself whisper a message concerning the limitations of life. From being quite sure of himself and his future he **becomes** not at all sure. If he be an imaginative boy a door is torn open and for the first time he looks out upon the world, seeing, as though they marched in procession before him, the countless figures of men who before his time have come out of nothingness into the world, lived their lives and again disappeared into nothingness. The sadness of sophistication has come to the boy. With a little **gasp** he sees himself as merely a leaf blown by the wind through the streets of his village. He knows that in spite of all the **stout** talk of his fellows he must live and die in uncertainty, a thing blown by the winds, a thing destined like corn to **wilt** in the sun. He **shivers** and looks eagerly about. The eighteen years he has lived seem but a moment, a breathing space in the long march of humanity. Already he **hears** death calling. With all his heart he wants to come close to some other human, touch someone with his hands, be touched by the hand of another. If he prefers that the other be a woman, that is because he believes that a woman will be gentle, that she will understand. He wants, most of all, understanding.

---

**Thesaurus**

**backward** (adj, adv) late, behindhand; (adj) tardy, retarded, reluctant, coy, slow, laggard, dilatory; (adv) behind, backwardly. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) ahead; (adv) onward; (adv) quick, developing, advanced, confident, brilliant, bold.

**becomes** (v) become.

**creep** (v) grovel, sneak, steal, fawn, lurk, trudge, crawl; (n) creeping, crawling, toady, sycophant.

ANTONYMS: (v) race, dash, hasten, hurry, speed, fly.

**gasp** (n, v) pant; (v) puff, blow, breathe, sigh, heave, wheeze, breathe heavily, gag; (n) inhalation, breath.

**hears** (v) hear.

**regrets** (n) regret, declination, RSVP regrets only, acknowledgement, acknowledgment, celestial latitude, excuse, Dec.

**shivers** (n) cold, jitters.

**stops** (n) Chicago, Michigan, Newmarket, boodle, halts, stop, stoppages, stopped, stopping, card game, moolah.

**stout** (adj, n) sturdy, stocky, hearty; (adj) hardy, strong, robust, obese, husky, bold, corpulent, fleshy. ANTONYMS: (adj) thin, slim, flimsy, cowardly, slight, skinny, fragile, weak.

**wilt** (v) flag, shrivel, sag, weaken, fade, languish, dry, wither, collapse, tire; (n) wilting. ANTONYMS: (v) flourish, rise, rally.
When the moment of sophistication came to George Willard his mind turned to Helen White, the Winesburg banker's daughter. Always he had been conscious of the girl growing into womanhood as he grew into manhood. Once on a summer night when he was eighteen, he had walked with her on a country road and in her presence had given way to an impulse to boast, to make himself appear big and significant in her eyes. Now he wanted to see her for another purpose. He wanted to tell her of the new impulses that had come to him. He had tried to make her think of him as a man when he knew nothing of manhood and now he wanted to be with her and to try to make her feel the change he believed had taken place in his nature.

As for Helen White, she also had come to a period of change. What George felt, she in her young woman's way felt also. She was no longer a girl and hungered to reach into the grace and beauty of womanhood. She had come home from Cleveland, where she was attending college, to spend a day at the Fair. She also had begun to have memories. During the day she sat in the grandstand with a young man, one of the instructors from the college, who was a guest of her mother's. The young man was of a pedantic turn of mind and she felt at once he would not do for her purpose. At the Fair she was glad to be seen in his company as he was well dressed and a stranger. She knew that the fact of his presence would create an impression. During the day she was happy, but when night came on she began to grow restless. She wanted to drive the instructor away, to get out of his presence. While they sat together in the grandstand and while the eyes of former schoolmates were upon them, she paid so much attention to her escort that he grew interested. "A scholar needs money. I should marry a woman with money," he mused.

Helen White was thinking of George Willard even as he wandered gloomily through the crowds thinking of her. She remembered the summer evening when they had walked together and wanted to walk with him again. She thought that the months she had spent in the city, the going to theaters and the seeing of great crowds wandering in lighted thoroughfares, had changed her profoundly. She wanted him to feel and be conscious of the change in her nature.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>boast</strong>: (v) bluster, brag, blow, crow, gasconade, show off, rodomontade, exult; (n, v) vaunt, pride; (n) arrogance. ANTONYMS: (n) depreciation; (v) downplay, lack.</td>
<td><strong>instructor</strong>: (n) trainer, coach, preceptor, don, educator, tutor, demonstrator, lecturer, master, mentor, guru. ANTONYMS: (n) student, pupil.</td>
<td><strong>pedantic</strong>: (adj) affected, donnish, learned, bookish, formal, scholastic, scholarly, didactic, full of affectation, fussy; (adj, v) pompous. ANTONYMS: (adj) basic, dilettante.</td>
<td><strong>profoundly</strong>: (adv) thoroughly, extremely, intensely, exhaustively, greatly, sincerely, gravely, deep, heavily, weightily, very. ANTONYMS: (adj) lightly, mildly.</td>
<td><strong>sophistication</strong>: (n) sophism, cultivation, elegance, complexity, polish, delicacy, casuistry, adulteration, disenchantment, disillusion, disillusionment. ANTONYMS: (n) uncouthness, tackiness, naiveté, naivete, coarseness, crudeness, simplicity, tastelessness.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

boast: (v) bluster, brag, blow, crow, gasconade, show off, rodomontade, exult; (n, v) vaunt, pride; (n) arrogance. ANTONYMS: (n) depreciation; (v) downplay, lack. **gloomily**: (adv) murkily, obscurely, drearily, darkly, somberly, morosely, sadly, sorrowfully, despondently, unhappily, glumly. ANTONYMS: (adv) brightly, favorably, happily, optimistically, contentedly; (adj) auspiciously. **instructor**: (n) trainer, coach, preceptor, don, educator, tutor, demonstrator, lecturer, master, mentor, guru. ANTONYMS: (n) student, pupil. **pedantic**: (adj) affected, donnish, learned, bookish, formal, scholastic, scholarly, didactic, full of affectation, fussy; (adj, v) pompous. ANTONYMS: (adj) basic, dilettante. **profoundly**: (adv) thoroughly, extremely, intensely, exhaustively, greatly, sincerely, gravely, deep, heavily, weightily, very. ANTONYMS: (adv) lightly, mildly. **sophistication**: (n) sophism, cultivation, elegance, complexity, polish, delicacy, casuistry, adulteration, disenchantment, disillusion, disillusionment. ANTONYMS: (n) uncouthness, tackiness, naiveté, naivete, coarseness, crudeness, simplicity, tastelessness.
The summer evening together that had left its mark on the memory of both
the young man and woman had, when looked at quite sensibly, been rather
stupidly spent. They had walked out of town along a country road. Then they
had stopped by a fence near a field of young corn and George had taken off his
coat and let it hang on his arm. "Well, I’ve stayed here in Winesburg--yes--I've
not yet gone away but I'm growing up," he had said. "I've been reading books
and I've been thinking. I'm going to try to amount to something in life.

"Well," he explained, "that isn't the point. Perhaps I'd better quit talking."

The confused boy put his hand on the girl's arm. His voice trembled. The
two started to walk back along the road toward town. In his desperation George
boasted, "I'm going to be a big man, the biggest that ever lived here in
Winesburg," he declared. "I want you to do something, I don't know what.
Perhaps it is none of my business. I want you to try to be different from other
women. You see the point. It's none of my business I tell you. I want you to be a
beautiful woman. You see what I want."

The boy's voice failed and in silence the two came back into town and went
along the street to Helen White's house. At the gate he tried to say something
impressive. Speeches he had thought out came into his head, but they seemed
utterly pointless. "I thought--I used to think--I had it in my mind you would
marry Seth Richmond. Now I know you won't," was all he could find to say as
she went through the gate and toward the door of her house.

On the warm fall evening as he stood in the stairway and looked at the crowd
drifting through Main Street, George thought of the talk beside the field of young
corn and was ashamed of the figure he had made of himself. In the street the
people surged up and down like cattle confined in a pen. Buggies and wagons
almost filled the narrow thoroughfare. A band played and small boys raced
along the sidewalk, diving between the legs of men. Young men with shining
red faces walked awkwardly about with girls on their arms. In a room above one
of the stores, where a dance was to be held, the fiddlers tuned their instruments.
The broken sounds floated down through an open window and out across the
murmur of voices and the loud blare of the horns of the band. The medley of

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>blare: (v) bellow; (n, v) sound, honk, beep, hoot; (adj, n) boom; (n) din, clamor, racket; (adj) peal, thunder. ANTONYM: (v) mute, stifle; (n) silence.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>diving: (n) immersion, dives, belly whopper, skin diving, belly flopper, belly whoop, diving event, gainer; (adv) headlong, headfirst; (v) submerge.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>medley: (n) mixture, miscellany, jumble, melange, potpourri, hotchpotch, concoction, admixture, hash; (adj) imbroglio, chaos.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>sensibly: (adv) sanely, intelligently, rationally, pragmatically, realistically, cleverly, politically, perceptibly, soundly, noticeably, wisely. ANTONYMS: (adv) foolishly, madly, irrationally, hastily, stupidly, irresponsibly, immaturity.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>stupidly: (adv) dully, thickly, obtusely, senselessly, fatuously, slowly, insanely, unwisely, doltishly, crassly, densely. ANTONYMS: (adv) shrewdly, brightly, sensibly, wisely, sensitively, prudently, carefully.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>thoroughfare: (n) road, street, highway, avenue, passage, way, route, path, boulevard, track, roadway.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>tuned: (adj) keyed, adjusted, musical, tempered, melodious.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
sounds got on young Willard's nerves. Everywhere, on all sides, the sense of crowding, moving life closed in about him. He wanted to run away by himself and think. "If she wants to stay with that fellow she may. Why should I care? What difference does it make to me?" he growled and went along Main Street and through Hern's Grocery into a side street.

George felt so utterly lonely and dejected that he wanted to weep but pride made him walk rapidly along, swinging his arms. He came to Wesley Moyer's livery barn and stopped in the shadows to listen to a group of men who talked of a race Wesley's stallion, Tony Tip, had won at the Fair during the afternoon. A crowd had gathered in front of the barn and before the crowd walked Wesley, prancing up and down boasting. He held a whip in his hand and kept tapping the ground. Little puffs of dust arose in the lamplight. "Hell, quit your talking," Wesley exclaimed. "I wasn't afraid, I knew I had 'em beat all the time. I wasn't afraid."

Ordinarily George Willard would have been intensely interested in the boasting of Moyer, the horseman. Now it made him angry. He turned and hurried away along the street. "Old windbag," he sputtered. "Why does he want to be bragging? Why don't he shut up?"

George went into a vacant lot and, as he hurried along, fell over a pile of rubbish. A nail protruding from an empty barrel tore his trousers. He sat down on the ground and swore. With a pin he mended the torn place and then arose and went on. "I'll go to Helen White's house, that's what I'll do. I'll walk right in. I'll say that I want to see her. I'll walk right in and sit down, that's what I'll do," he declared, climbing over a fence and beginning to run.

On the veranda of Banker White's house Helen was restless and distraught. The instructor sat between the mother and daughter. His talk wearied the girl. Although he had also been raised in an Ohio town, the instructor began to put on the airs of the city. He wanted to appear cosmopolitan. "I like the chance you have given me to study the background out of which most of our girls come," he declared. "It was good of you, Mrs. White, to have me down for the day." He turned to Helen and laughed. "Your life is still bound up with the life of this

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>airs</strong>: (n, v) pretension; (n) affectation, pride, pose, pretensions, attitude; (adj, n) arrogance; (v) precisianism, euphuism, purism, pedantry. ANTONYMS: (n) humility, personality, realness, truthfulness, honesty.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>boasting</strong>: (n) bluster, bravado, rodomontade, swagger, braggadocio, ostentation, show; (v) brag; (adj) swaggering, vaporizing, strut.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>cosmopolitan</strong>: (adj) universal, international, sophisticated, global, Catholic, ecumenical, planetary, widely distributed, ecumenical; (adj, n) cosmopole, creeping wood sorrel. ANTONYMS: (adj) insular, country, endemic, parochial, rustic.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>crowding</strong>: (n) plough crowding, bunch, jostlement, overcrowding, (adj) sad, depressed, low, downhearted, gloomy, down, unhappy, spiritless, sorrowful, miserable, melancholy. ANTONYMS: (adj) elated, happy, euphoric, joyous, encouraged, positive, enthusiastic, hopeful.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>protruding</strong>: (adj) obtrusive, projecting, jutting, protrusive, salient, projected, bulging, protuberant, noticeable, sticking out, proposed.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>wearied</strong>: (adj) jaded, tired, spent, fatigued, weary, prostrate, limp, haggard, shattered, worn, fatigate.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
"There are people here in whom you are interested?" To the girl his voice sounded pompous and heavy.

Helen arose and went into the house. At the door leading to a garden at the back she stopped and stood listening. Her mother began to talk. "There is no one here fit to associate with a girl of Helen's breeding," she said.

Helen ran down a flight of stairs at the back of the house and into the garden. In the darkness she stopped and stood trembling. It seemed to her that the world was full of meaningless people saying words. Afire with eagerness she ran through a garden gate and, turning a corner by the banker's barn, went into a little side street. "George! Where are you, George?" she cried, filled with nervous excitement. She stopped running, and leaned against a tree to laugh hysterically. Along the dark little street came George Willard, still saying words. "I'm going to walk right into her house. I'll go right in and sit down," he declared as he came up to her. He stopped and stared stupidly. "Come on," he said and took hold of her hand. With hanging heads they walked away along the street under the trees. Dry leaves rustled under foot. Now that he had found her George wondered what he had better do and say.

At the upper end of the Fair Ground, in Winesburg, there is a half decayed old grand-stand. It has never been painted and the boards are all warped out of shape. The Fair Ground stands on top of a low hill rising out of the valley of Wine Creek and from the grand-stand one can see at night, over a cornfield, the lights of the town reflected against the sky.

George and Helen climbed the hill to the Fair Ground, coming by the path past Waterworks Pond. The feeling of loneliness and isolation that had come to the young man in the crowded streets of his town was both broken and intensified by the presence of Helen. What he felt was reflected in her.

In youth there are always two forces fighting in people. The warm unthinking little animal struggles against the thing that reflects and remembers, and the older, the more sophisticated thing had possession of George Willard. Sensing his mood, Helen walked beside him filled with respect. When they got

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>crowded: (adj) compact, congested, full, packed, busy, dense, populous, jammed, cramped, tight; (adj, n) thronged. ANTONYMS: (adj) sparse, deserted, uncrowded, loose.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>intensified: (adj) intense, resonant, furious.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>pompous: (adj) grand, arrogant, ostentatious, affected, pretentious, overblown, showy, inflated, majestic, lordly; (adj, prep) bloated. ANTONYMS: (adj) modest, straightforward, unceremonious, quiet, unassuming, natural, deferential, relaxed, meek.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>unthinking: (adj) inconsiderate, heedless, careless, mindless, incautious, negligent, rash, imprudent, involuntary, instinctive; (adj, v) unconscious. ANTONYMS: (adj) deliberate, considered, cautious, voluntary, careful, caring, discreet, stilted, guarded; (adv) thoughtfully.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>warped: (adj, n) twisted; (adj) deformed, crooked, perverted, misshapen, kinky, curved, distorted, wry, partisan, superficial. ANTONYMS: (adj) wholesome, impartial.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
to the grand-stand they climbed up under the roof and sat down on one of the long bench-like seats.

There is something memorable in the experience to be had by going into a fair ground that stands at the edge of a Middle Western town on a night after the annual fair has been held. The sensation is one never to be forgotten. On all sides are ghosts, not of the dead, but of living people. Here, during the day just passed, have come the people pouring in from the town and the country around. Farmers with their wives and children and all the people from the hundreds of little frame houses have gathered within these board walls. Young girls have laughed and men with beards have talked of the affairs of their lives. The place has been filled to overflowing with life. It has itched and squirmed with life and now it is night and the life has all gone away. The silence is almost terrifying. One conceals oneself standing silently beside the trunk of a tree and what there is of a reflective tendency in his nature is intensified. One shudders at the thought of the **meaninglessness** of life while at the same instant, and if the people of the town are his people, one loves life so intensely that tears come into the eyes.

In the darkness under the roof of the grand-stand, George Willard sat beside Helen White and felt very **keenly** his own **insignificance** in the scheme of existence. Now that he had come out of town where the presence of the people stirring about, busy with a multitude of affairs, had been so irritating, the irritation was all gone. The presence of Helen renewed and refreshed him. It was as though her woman's hand was assisting him to make some minute **readjustment** of the machinery of his life. He began to think of the people in the town where he had always lived with something like **reverence**. He had reverence for Helen. He wanted to love and to be loved by her, but he did not want at the moment to be confused by her womanhood. In the darkness he took hold of her hand and when she crept close put a hand on her shoulder. A wind began to blow and he shivered. With all his strength he tried to hold and to understand the mood that had come upon him. In that high place in the darkness the two oddly sensitive human **atoms** held each other tightly and

---

**Thesaurus**

**atoms**: (n) smithereens, Smither.

**insignificance**: (n) unimportance, insignificancy, indifference, immateriality, inconsiderableness, slightness, smallness, meaness, littleness, futility, inconsequence.

ANTONYMS: (n) seriousness, importance, gravity, appropriateness, value, fame.

**keenly**: (adv) eagerly, zealously, piercingly, acutely, cuttingly, ardently, strongly, lively.

**meaninglessness**: (n) pointlessness, inanity, incoherence, incoherency, amphigory, flummery, bosh, balderdash, baloney, gibberish, absurdness.

ANTONYMS: (n) importance, meaningfulness, sensibleness, worthiness.

**readjustment**: (n) adjustment, accommodation, equilibration, alignment, alteration, adaptation, standardization, standardisation, modification, fitting, reset.

**reverence**: (n, v) respect, regard, fear, worship, honor, esteem, adore; (n) deference, adoration, admiration, awe.

ANTONYMS: (n) despise, disrespect, irreverence, disdain, disparagement, contempt; (v) dishonor.
waited. In the mind of each was the same thought. "I have come to this lonely place and here is this other," was the substance of the thing felt.

In Winesburg the crowded day had run itself out into the long night of the late fall. Farm horses jogged away along lonely country roads pulling their portion of weary people. Clerks began to bring samples of goods in off the sidewalks and lock the doors of stores. In the Opera House a crowd had gathered to see a show and further down Main Street the fiddlers, their instruments tuned, sweated and worked to keep the feet of youth flying over a dance floor.

In the darkness in the grand-stand Helen White and George Willard remained silent. Now and then the spell that held them was broken and they turned and tried in the dim light to see into each other's eyes. They kissed but that impulse did not last. At the upper end of the Fair Ground a half dozen men worked over horses that had raced during the afternoon. The men had built a fire and were heating kettles of water. Only their legs could be seen as they passed back and forth in the light. When the wind blew the little flames of the fire danced crazily about.

George and Helen arose and walked away into the darkness. They went along a path past a field of corn that had not yet been cut. The wind whispered among the dry corn blades. For a moment during the walk back into town the spell that held them was broken. When they had come to the crest of Waterworks Hill they stopped by a tree and George again put his hands on the girl's shoulders. She embraced him eagerly and then again they drew quickly back from that impulse. They stopped kissing and stood a little apart. Mutual respect grew big in them. They were both embarrassed and to relieve their embarrassment dropped into the animalism of youth. They laughed and began to pull and haul at each other. In some way chastened and purified by the mood they had been in, they became, not man and woman, not boy and girl, but excited little animals.

It was so they went down the hill. In the darkness they played like two splendid young things in a young world. Once, running swiftly forward, Helen

| animalism: (n) philosophy, temperament, ism, carnality, disposition, doctrine, lust, license, physicality. |
| crazily: (adv) insanely, dementedly, foolishly, wildly, nutly, fanatically, loonily, frenziedly, daftly, deliriously, wackily. ANTONYMS: |
| chastened: (v) lamblike, resigned, content; (adj) refined, reprimanded, rebuked, reproved, subdued, contrite, remorseful. |
| kissing: (n) hugging, cuddling, fondling, arousal, foreplay, necking; (adj) embracing, adhering closely, billing, clingling, interosculant. |
| crest: (n, v) crown, top, peak, climax; (n) summit, brow, cockscomb, acme, pinnacle, zenith; (v) cap. ANTONYMS: (n) base, bottom, nadir, trough. |
| haul: (v) tow, drag, cart, carry, lug, draught, tug, transport; (n, v) pull, heave; (n) freight. |
| purified: (adj) refined, clean, pure, cleared, cleansed, corrected, chastened, sublimated, sanitary, pured. |
| relieve: (n, v) ease, assuage, mitigate, alleviate, allay, calm, redress; (v) free, help, console, excuse. ANTONYMS: (v) burden, aggravate, exacerbate, harbor, enforce, include, upset, depress. |
tripped George and he fell. He squirmed and shouted. Shaking with laughter, he roiled down the hill. Helen ran after him. For just a moment she stopped in the darkness. There was no way of knowing what woman's thoughts went through her mind but, when the bottom of the hill was reached and she came up to the boy, she took his arm and walked beside him in dignified silence. For some reason they could not have explained they had both got from their silent evening together the thing needed. Man or boy, woman or girl, they had for a moment taken hold of the thing that makes the mature life of men and women in the modern world possible.

**Thesaurus**

**dignified**: (adj) exalted, majestic, noble, grand, lofty, respectable, solemn, distinguished, lordly, high; (adj, v) great. ANTONYMS: (adj) undignified, foolish, dishonorable, boisterous, unceremonious, unseemly, vulgar, poor, lowly, modest, base.

**laughter**: (n) amusement, fun, guffaw, merriment, chortle, chuckle, mirth, hilarity, giggle, derision, happiness. ANTONYMS: (n) sadness, gloom, despair, boredom, misery, despondency.

**mature**: (adj, v) ripe, ripen; (v) develop, age, mellow, season; (adj) complete, old, experienced, adult, perfect. ANTONYMS: (adj) childish, naive, young, unripe, sophomoric, unfledged, green, unclear, irresponsible, incomplete; (v) growing.

**roiled**: (adj) riled, disordered, nettled, peeved, irritated, churning, annoyed, crocked, plastered, pixilated, pissed off.

**silent**: (adj, adv) motionless; (adj) dumb, tacit, mute, noiseless, reserved, placid, reticent, mum, taciturn, hush. ANTONYMS: (adj) spoken, talkative, loud, explicit, open, live, forthcoming, verbal, audible, talking, moving.

**when**: (adv, conj) once, as soon as; (adv) then, because, than, since, after; (conj) although, while, if; (prep) during.
Young George Willard got out of bed at four in the morning. It was April and the young tree leaves were just coming out of their buds. The trees along the residence streets in Winesburg are maple and the seeds are winged. When the wind blows they whirl crazily about, filling the air and making a carpet underfoot.

George came downstairs into the hotel office carrying a brown leather bag. His trunk was packed for departure. Since two o'clock he had been awake thinking of the journey he was about to take and wondering what he would find at the end of his journey. The boy who slept in the hotel office lay on a cot by the door. His mouth was open and he snored lustily. George crept past the cot and went out into the silent deserted main street. The east was pink with the dawn and long streaks of light climbed into the sky where a few stars still shone.

Beyond the last house on Trunion Pike in Winesburg there is a great stretch of open fields. The fields are owned by farmers who live in town and drive homeward at evening along Trunion Pike in light creaking wagons. In the fields are planted berries and small fruits. In the late afternoon in the hot summers when the road and the fields are covered with dust, a smoky haze lies over the great flat basin of land. To look across it is like looking out across the sea. In the spring when the land is green the effect is somewhat different. The land

### Thesaurus

| awake: (v) wake, awaken, realize, waken; (adj) alive, alert, attentive, conscious, keen, intelligent; (adj, v) broad awake. ANTONYMS: (adj) unconscious, sleeping, comatose, sleepy, relaxed; (v) deaden, lull, sleep. |
| basket: (n) bowl, pot, hollow, washbowl, washbasin, depression, dock, tank, washstand, sink, basinful. ANTONYMS: (n) hill, hump. |
| creaking: (adj, v) creaky; (adj) |
| filling: (n) filler, weft, contents, loading, plug, packing, pad, replenishment, padding, impletion, stuffing. ANTONYMS: (adj) light, insufficient. |
| haze: (n) fog, cloud, confusion, vapor, blur, daze, film, cloudiness, turbidity; (n, v) mist; (v) dim. ANTONYMS: (n) clarity, brightness. |
| maple: (n) box elder, full moon maple, moosewood, hedge maple, great maple, dwarf maple, goosefoot maple, field maple. |
| smoky: (adj) murky, hazy, fumid, vaporous, opaque, muddy, famish, burnt; (v) sooty, smutty, dusty. ANTONYMS: (adj) clean, fresh, clear. |
| streaks: (n) stripes, cords. |
| winged: (adj) swift, rapid, speedy, quick, flying, alate, sublime, lofty, alated, aligerous, composed. |
becomes a wide green billiard table on which tiny human insects toil up and down.

All through his boyhood and young manhood George Willard had been in the habit of walking on Trunion Pike. He had been in the midst of the great open place on winter nights when it was covered with snow and only the moon looked down at him; he had been there in the fall when bleak winds blew and on summer evenings when the air vibrated with the song of insects. On the April morning he wanted to go there again, to walk again in the silence. He did walk to where the road dipped down by a little stream two miles from town and then turned and walked silently back again. When he got to Main Street clerks were sweeping the sidewalks before the stores. "Hey, you George. How does it feel to be going away?" they asked.

The westbound train leaves Winesburg at seven forty-five in the morning. Tom Little is conductor. His train runs from Cleveland to where it connects with a great trunk line railroad with terminals in Chicago and New York. Tom has what in railroad circles is called an "easy run." Every evening he returns to his family. In the fall and spring he spends his Sundays fishing in Lake Erie. He has a round red face and small blue eyes. He knows the people in the towns along his railroad better than a city man knows the people who live in his apartment building.

George came down the little incline from the New Willard House at seven o'clock. Tom Willard carried his bag. The son had become taller than the father.

On the station platform everyone shook the young man's hand. More than a dozen people waited about. Then they talked of their own affairs. Even Will Henderson, who was lazy and often slept until nine, had got out of bed. George was embarrassed. Gertrude Wilmot, a tall thin woman of fifty who worked in the Winesburg post office, came along the station platform. She had never before paid any attention to George. Now she stopped and put out her hand. In two words she voiced what everyone felt. "Good luck," she said sharply and then turning went on her way.

**Thesaurus**

| billiard: (n) pool, one thousand billions. | insulator, nonconductor. |
| bleach: (adj) austere, bare, barren, cold, dreary, murky, black, desolate, raw, bald, bitter. ANTONYMS: (adj) mild, lush, sunny, hopeful, encouraging, cheery, bright, sheltered, soulful, cozy, populated. | incline: (v) cant, dispose, bend; (n, v) slope, bias, dip, tilt; (n) ascent, gradient, grade, inclination. ANTONYMS: (v) indispose, level; (n) hollow, descent. |
| conductor: (n, v) guide, guard; (n) chief, director, driver, chauffeur, bandmaster, collector, commander, pilot, ringleader. ANTONYMS: (n) | lazy: (adj) indolent, inert, idle, inactive, shiftless, slothful, faineant, slow, sluggish; (adj, n) drowsy, dull. ANTONYMS: (adj) diligent, active, prompt, vigorous, industrious, keen, productive. |
| returns: (n, v) proceeds, income, profits; (n) earnings, return, census, take, revenue, wage, takings, result. | sweeping: (adj) broad, extensive, radical, wholesale, indiscriminate, exhaustive, blanket, thorough, general, wide; (adv) sweepingly. ANTONYMS: (adj) narrow, restricted, exclusive, specific, modest, isolated. |
| westbound: (n) westbound movement; (adj) westerly. |
When the train came into the station George felt relieved. He scampered hurriedly aboard. Helen White came running along Main Street hoping to have a parting word with him, but he had found a seat and did not see her. When the train started Tom Little punched his ticket, grinned and, although he knew George well and knew on what adventure he was just setting out, made no comment. Tom had seen a thousand George Willards go out of their towns to the city. It was a commonplace enough incident with him. In the smoking car there was a man who had just invited Tom to go on a fishing trip to Sandusky Bay. He wanted to accept the invitation and talk over details.

George glanced up and down the car to be sure no one was looking, then took out his pocketbook and counted his money. His mind was occupied with a desire not to appear green. Almost the last words his father had said to him concerned the matter of his behavior when he got to the city. "Be a sharp one," Tom Willard had said. "Keep your eyes on your money. Be awake. That's the ticket. Don't let anyone think you're a greenhorn."

After George counted his money he looked out of the window and was surprised to see that the train was still in Winesburg.

The young man, going out of his town to meet the adventure of life, began to think but he did not think of anything very big or dramatic. Things like his mother's death, his departure from Winesburg, the uncertainty of his future life in the city, the serious and larger aspects of his life did not come into his mind.

He thought of little things--Turk Smollet wheeling boards through the main street of his town in the morning, a tall woman, beautifully gowned, who had once stayed overnight at his father's hotel, Butch Wheeler the lamp lighter of Winesburg hurrying through the streets on a summer evening and holding a torch in his hand, Helen White standing by a window in the Winesburg post office and putting a stamp on an envelope.

The young man's mind was carried away by his growing passion for dreams. One looking at him would not have thought him particularly sharp. With the recollection of little things occupying his mind he closed his eyes and leaned back in the car seat. He stayed that way for a long time and when he aroused

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>behavior</strong>: (n, v) bearing, demeanor; (n) carriage, conduct, deportment, act, behaviour, manner, character, action, morality.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>gowned</strong>: (adj) clothed, togated.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>invited</strong>: (adj) welcomer, wanted, cherished.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>lighter</strong>: (n) light, flatboat, igniter, cigarette lighter, wherry, primer, scow, kindling, fuze, fuzee, houseboat.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>occupying</strong>: (n) commencement, employment, moving in, occupation.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>parting</strong>: (n) adieu, division, leave, departure, disunion, goodbye, leaving, segregation, dying, rupture; (adj) valedictory. ANTONYMS: (n) joining, meeting, connection, Reunion.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>pocketbook</strong>: (n) bag, handbag, notebook, wallet, notecase, reticule, billfold, jotter, finances, pocket book, paperback.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>recollection</strong>: (n, v) mind; (n) reminiscence, recall, anamnesis, remembrance, recognition, memento, memorial, commemoration, memoir, retrospect.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>stamp</strong>: (n, v) print, imprint, mark, seal, brand, impress, cast, punch, shape; (v) trample; (n) impression.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>torch</strong>: (n) brand, light, flambeau, burner, great mullein, blowlamp, Verbascum Thapsus, flannel mullein, common mullein, blowtorch; (v) burn.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
himself and again looked out of the car **window** the **town** of Winesburg had **disappeared** and his **life** there had **become** but a **background** on which to **paint** the dreams of his manhood.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Thesaurus</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td><strong>again</strong>: (adv) more, then, repeatedly, anew, encore, furthermore, yet, also, often, once again, once more. <strong>background</strong>: (n) groundwork, backdrop, education, basis, context, scene, environment, backcloth, panorama, ground, situation. ANTONYM: (n) future. <strong>become</strong>: (v) grow, suit, be, match, come about, arise, get, sit, to become, fall; (adj) becoming. ANTONYMS: (v) halt, stay, lower, stop, reduce, clash. <strong>disappeared</strong>: (adj) lost, missing, extinct, vanished, left. ANTONYM: (adj) remaining. <strong>himself</strong>: (pron) herself, themselves, yourself, itself; (adj) myself; (n) yourselves. <strong>life</strong>: (adj, n) animation; (n) energy, spirit, activity, dash, enthusiasm, being, biography, existence, exuberance, live. ANTONYM: (n) death, apathy, extinction, nonexistence, lifelessness. <strong>paint</strong>: (n, v) color, tint; (v) daub, coat, decorate, varnish, depict, enamel, lacquer, apply; (n) painting. <strong>town</strong>: (adj) municipal, urban; (n) borough, township, village, burgh, burg, municipality, townspeople, metropolis; (adj, n) community. ANTONYM: (adj) country, private. <strong>window</strong>: (n) casement, pane, skylight, gap, Ventian window, clearstory, transom, windowpane, rosette, clerestory, embrasure.</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
**abandon**: (v) relinquish, renounce, resign, vacate, waive, evacuate, desert, give up, leave, depart, throw away. ANTONYMS: (v) keep, support, maintain, adopt, retain, continue, defend; (n) restraint, inhibition, deliberation, control

**abandoned**: (adj) immoral, profligate, deserted, stranded, empty, shameless, wicked, lonely, depraved, corrupt, licentious. ANTONYMS: (adj) inhabited, orderly, overcrowded, used, pure, virtuous, upright, seemly, reserved, principled, moral

**ablaze**: (adj) afire, alight, blazing; (v) flaming, burning, on fire, passionate, bright, flushed, fiery; (v) splendid. ANTONYMS: (adj) dark, dispassionate, dull, dim, smothered, unexcited, extinguished

**abloom**: (adj) flowering, efflorescent, mature, maturer

**aboard**: (adv) afloat, afield, at home, there, everywhere, here, on base, onboard, where

**abominably**: (adv) atrociously, awfully, terribly, repulsively, badly, frightfully, awfully, sadly, hideously, sickeningly, rottenly

**abroad**: (adv) overseas, away; (adv) afield, forth, beyond seas, yonder, farther, at large, further; (adj) foreign, out. ANTONYMS: (adj) remaining, nearby

**absence**: (n) absenteeism, deficiency, lack, default, dearth, want, nonattendance, scarcity, paucity, shortage, privation. ANTONYMS: (n) attendance, existence, fulfillment, inclusion, occurrence, abundance, glut, confirmation, supply, excess

**absentmindedly**: (adv) absently, inattentively, distractedly, distractly, dreamily, forgetfully, vaguely, pensively, scattily, anxiously, thoughtlessly. ANTONYMS: (adv) calmly, carefully

**absorbed**: (adj) rapt, intent, immersed, fixed, deep, engaged, preoccupied, pensive, fascinated, enthralled, held. ANTONYMS: (adj) bored, disinterested, distracted, restless, unfocused, uninterested, indiffent, shallow, superficial, detached

**absorbing**: (adj) fascinating, engrossing, charming, entralling, gripping, captivating, riveting, absorbent, attractive, readable; (adj, v) exciting. ANTONYMS: (adj) dull, irksome, tedious, repellent, uninteresting

**absorption**: (n) assimilation, attention, inhalation, ingestion, preoccupation, inhibition, engrossment, self-estrangement, amalgamation, interest, abstraction. ANTONYMS: (n) expulsion, rejection

**absurd**: (adj) ridiculous, foolish, unreasonable, irrational, meaningless, inept, senseless, nonsensical, illogical, ludicrous; (adj, n) silly. ANTONYMS: (adj) rational, reasonable, logical, wise, weighty, sound, consistent, serious, plausible, credible, acceptable

**absurdity**: (n) absurdness, nonsense, silliness, nonsensicality, meaninglessness, illogicality, stupidity, folly, fatuity, idiocy, preposterousness. ANTONYMS: (n) logic, reasonableness, worthiness, solemnity, sensibleness

**absurdly**: (adv) ridiculously, foolishly, ludicrously, nonsensically, idiotically, silly, stupidly, inconsistently, comically, illogically, irrationally. ANTONYMS: (adv) solemnly, impressively, rationally, harmoniously

**abundant**: (adj, n) lush, luxuriant; (adj) generous, thick, plenty, affluent, liberal, fruitful, teeming, fertile, ample. ANTONYMS: (adj) sparse, meager, scanty, infertile, scant, arid, rare, empty, skimpy, lacking, fruitless

**abused**: (adj) maltreated, physically abused, downtrodden, perverted, dull

**accomplish**: (v) perform, reach, do, compass, perfect, attain, make, fulfill, realize, execute, carry out. ANTONYMS: (v) abandon, neglect, choke, blow, lose

**accounts**: (n) financial statement

**accoutrements**: (n) accouterments, trappings, paraphernalia, equipment, gear, dress, clothes, apparel, attire

**accumulated**: (adj) amassed, assembled, collected, accumulate, aggregate, gathered, hoarded, store, concentrated, massed, increased

**acquaintances**: (n) associates

**acquaintanceship**: (n) familiarity, relationship, association, friendship, awareness

**acquainted**: (adj) knowledgeable, informed, aware, cognizant, conversant, hand and glove, intimate, thick; (adv) abreast; (v) inform, acquaint

**acquire**: (v) achieve, gain, find, take, accept, attain, buy, collect, earn, receive; (n, v) contract. ANTONYMS: (v) sell, yield, surrender, relinquish, forfeit, give, scatter, remove

**acquiring**: (n) acquisition, getting, receipt, contracting, acceptance, appropriation, obtaining, occupancy, occupation; (adj) acquisitive, appropriative

**acquisitiveness**: (n) rapacity, bibliomania, materialism, covetiveness, covetousness, cupididity, greediness, retentiveness,
bribemaniacsal, avarice.
ANTONYM: (n) generosity
acres: (n) land, acres and perches, roods and perches, landed estate, leasehold, homestead, glebe, manor, freehold, fief, feoff
acting: (adj) interim, active, temporary, pro Tem, provisional, agent, substitute; (n) drama, business, portrayal, playing
actor: (n, v) doer, performer; (n) player, agent, thespian, comedian, entertainer, mimic, histrion, artiste, impersonator. ANTONYM: (n) fan, spectator
actuality: (n) truth, realism, fact, substance, verity, veracity, entity, existence, reality, being, genuineness. ANTONYM: (n) falseness, pretense, illusion, idealism
adap: (adj, n) expert; (adj) skillful, able, accomplished, experienced, capable, smart, clever, adroit; (n) virtuoso, whiz. ANTONYMS: (adj) incompetent, inept, awkward, bumbling, fumbling, unskilled
adjoining: (adj) contiguous, neighbor, near, abutting, touching, conterminous, neighboring, immediate, next, vicinal; (adj, v) close. ANTONYMS: (adj) separate, divided, detached, apart, far
admir: (v) revere, look up to, idolize, appreciate, adore, wonder, praise, worship, admiring, esteem, honor. ANTONYMS: (v) disdain, criticism, disapproval, contempt, abhorrence, loathing, disgust, despising, dishonor, disparagement, detestation
admir: (adj) respected, admirable, estimable, favorite, pet, beloved, honored, August, loved, accepted, popular. ANTONYMS: (adj) disreputable
admit: (n, v) allow; (adj, v) acknowledge; (v) concede, accede, grant, affirm, confess, include, permit, take, welcome. ANTONYMS: (v) reject, exclude, bar, dispute, gainsay, withhold, refuse, oust, hide, eject, dismiss
admitted: (v) admitting, understood, of course; (adj) acknowledged, undisputed, known, orthodox
adolescence: (n) youth, boyhood, juvenility, puberty, childhood, immaturity, majority, minority, prime, pubescence, youthfulness. ANTONYM: (n) senescence
adopted: (adj) adoptive, elected, consecrated, inspired, justified, regenerated, sanctified, unearthly, converted, select, adoptive.
ANTONYM: (adj) native
adrift: (adj, adv) directionless; (adv) afloat, wrong; (adj, v) astray; (adj) disoriented, isolated, undirected, rudderless, planless, insular, in Twain. ANTONYMS: (adv) anchored, determined, purposeful, stable, moored
advance: (v) accelerate, proceed, encourage, lend; (adv, v) further; (adj, v) promote; (n, v) rise, approach, raise, offer; (n) improvement. ANTONYMS: (v) recede, demote, regress, delay, retard, prevent, reverse; (n) deterioration, recession; (n, v) decrease, downgrade
advanced: (adj) progressive, senior, higher, precocious, modern, new, late, superior, ripe, cultured, developed. ANTONYMS: (adj) inferior, fundamental, slow, traditional, simple, obsolete, neurotic, behind, after, backwards, incomplete
advancing: (adj) progressive, moving forward, increasing, moving, processive, thriving, ongoing, aggressive; (n) advancement, progression, proceeding
adventure: (n, v) venture, chance; (n) accident, escape, incident, event, undertaking, consequence, essay; (v) risk, jeopardize. ANTONYMS: (n) stillness, passiveness, inactivity, inaction, avoidance, inertia, bore
adventurer: (n) venturer, specifier, plunger, argonaut, traveler, daredevil, gambler, adventurers, carpetbagger, divers, mercenary. ANTONYMS: (n) killjoy, milquetoast
adventures: (n) experiences, fortunes, confessions, journal, life, biography, autobiography, personal narrative
adventurous: (adj) unsafe, venturesome, enterprise, lucky, audacious, bold, courageous, daring, brave, foolhardy, rash. ANTONYMS: (adj) cautious, prudent, careful, timid
advertising: (n) advert, advertisement, adverting, propaganda, handbill, promotion, advetizement, publicity, commercial, hard sell, public relations
advisability: (n) suitability, fitness, wisdom, advisableness, desirability, wisdom, soundness, appropriateness, propriety, advantage, adventure. ANTONYMS: (n) foolishness, unsuitability
advise: (v) recommend, propose, warn, inform, acquaint, suggest, notify, announce, tell, offer, forewarn. ANTONYMS: (v) betray, deceive, delude, fool, trick
advised: (adj) studied, considered, premeditated, deliberate, calculated, intended; (v) determine, express, designed
affair: (n) occurrence, event, business, concern, occasion, job, topic, duty, subject, amour, thing
affected: (adj) unnatural, pretentious, stiff, pompous, pedantic, studied, feigned, pretended, factitious, exaggerated, strained. ANTONYMS: (adj) unchanged, natural, genuine, calm, modest, unswayed, untouched, untroubled, unmoved; (adv) modestly
affecting: (adj) poignant, emotional, moving, stirring, pathetic, emotive, piteous, pitiful, heartbreaking, mournful; (adj, v) sad. ANTONYMS: (adj) emotionless, unemotional
affection: (n) charity, attachment, fondness, heart, love, disease, nature, feeling, affectionateness, tenderness, kindness. ANTONYMS: (n) disgust, neglect, malice, loathing, dislike, detachment, coldness, roughness
affections: (n) bosom
afire: (adj) flaming, burning, blazing, fiery, on fire, glowing, aflame, afire, in flames, passionate; (adj, v) alight
afoot: (n) afloat, prevalent; (v) on foot, on the tapis, agoing; (adv) walking, abroad; (adj) underway, itinerant, current
afraid: (adj) fearful, timid, shy, apprehensive, anxious, worried, scared, frightened, nervous, terrified; (adj, adv) cowardly. ANTONYMS: (adj) brave, venturesome, calm, confident, cool, courageous, eager, unafraid, valiant,
Winesburg, Ohio
broad, carefree

**afterward:** (adv, conj) then, after that; (adv) thereafter, afterwards, later, subsequently, later on, next, soon; (adj) following; (n) future. ANTONYMS: (adv) now, previously, before

**agency:** (n) office, bureau, commission, means, mediation, way, authority, expedient, instrument, organ; (n, v) act

**agent:** (n, v) broker, actor; (n) medium, deputy, mediator, instrument, factor, surrogate, attorney, channel, procurator.

**ANTONYMS:** (n) principal, patriot

**age-old:** (adj) old, aged, immemorial, antediluvian

**ages:** (n) time out of mind, time immemorial, coon’s age, blue moon, month of Sundays

**aggressive:** (adj) active, offensive, enterprising, warlike, energetic, pushy, hostile, invasive, vigorous, strong, strenuous. ANTONYMS: (adj) peaceable, friendly, passive, suspicious, calm, timid, antiwar, easygoing, ineffectual, lazy, mild

**agitation:** (n) disturbance, excitement, tumult, stirring, convulsion, stir, commotion, emotion, unrest, shake, turmoil. ANTONYMS: (n) serenity, calm, equanimity, rest, peace, deterrent

**aglow:** (adj) glowing, radiant, brilliant, ablaze, bright, lambent,lucent, luminous, light; (v) alight

**agnostic:** (n) freethinker, doubter, atheist, nonbeliever, infidel, unbeliever, sceptic; (adj, n) pagan; (adj) theophobist, somatist, unbelieving.

**ANTONYMS:** (n) believer, adherent; (adj) gnostic, attached

**aimlessly:** (adv) indiscriminately, pointlessly, without aim, randomly, haphazardly, driftingly, blindly, erratically, objectlessly, desultorily, vagrantly

**airs:** (n, v) pretension; (n) affectation, pride, pose, pretensions, attitude; (adj, n) arrogance; (v) precisianism, euphuism, purism, panegyry. ANTONYMS: (n) humility, personality, reality, truthfulness, honesty

**alarm:** (n, v) alert, scare, awe, panic; (n) consternation, alarm clock, fright, alarm, terror; (v) agitate, horrify. ANTONYMS: (n, v) comfort; (v) reassure, soothe, assure; (n) reassurance, composure, nonchalance, assurance, bravery, confidence, order

**alarmed:** (adj) afraid, scared, frightened, apprehensive, horrified, anxious, uneasy, agitated, shocked, terrified, concerned. ANTONYMS: (adj) carefree

**alas:** (adv) unluckily, regrettably, sadly, unhappily, sorry to say; (n) oh; (int) lackaday. ANTONYMS: (adv) luckily

**albert:** (n) Eugène D’Albert, Jeanne d’Albert, Prince Albert, Albert Francis Charles Augustus Emmanuel

**alight:** (v) light, land, perch, dismount, get down, settle, get off, descend; (adj) ablaze, burning, blazing. ANTONYMS: (v) mount

**alike:** (adj) corresponding, equal, equivalent, cognate, analogical, parallel, analogous, identical, similar, the same, duplicate.

**ANTONYMS:** (adj) different, dissimilar, contrasting, unalike, disparate, unlike, opposite; (adv) differently, unequally, unevenly

**alive:** (adj) live, vivacious, living, sensible, delicate, snappy, animated, lively, spry, responsive; (n) life.

**ANTONYMS:** (adj) deceased, dying, dead, redundant, null, nonexistent, nonexistent, out of order, out of action, out of commission.

**all-around:** (adj) general, versatile, full, all-encompassing. ANTONYMS: (adj) specialized, narrow, particular, partial, partial, relative, partial, localized, specific

**alley:** (n) track, road, passage, lane, alleyway, aisle, path, runway, pathway, street, back street

**alleyway:** (n) lane, passage, corridor, back street, aisle, hallway, walkway, hall, thoroughfare, street, passageway

**alone:** (adj) forlorn, individual, lonely, lonesome; (adj, adv) only, apart; (adv) solely, entirely, exclusively, separately, individually. ANTONYMS: (adv) overshadowed, ordinary, mobbed, equalled, crowded, accompanied, common, grouped, surpassed; (adv) jointly; (n) foe

**aloof:** (adj) distant, reserved, cool, standoffish, unconcerned, indifferent, unfriendly, frigid, arrogant, cold; (adv) afar.

**ANTONYMS:** (adj) friendly, involved, approachable, sociable, outgoing, open, enthusiastic, relaxed, communicative, affable, respectful

**amazed:** (adv) aloud, out loud, strong, out, audibly, hard, forte.

**ANTONYMS:** (adv) softly, inaudibly, quietly

**alpaca:** (n) textile, material, cloth, fabric, llama, wool

**altogether:** (adv) absolutely, all, wholly, perfectly, purely, all in all, completely, entirely, totally, simply, ensemble. ANTONYMS: (adv) incompletely, partially

**amazement:** (n) admiration, wonder, surprise, consternation, stupification, stupor, wonderment, feeling, alarm, jolt; (v) amaze.

**ANTONYMS:** (n) preparation, indifference, expectation, coolness, cool, composure, calmness, contempl, belief

**ambitious:** (adj) eager, difficult, energetic, competitive, desirous, grandiose, enterprising, pushing, challenging; (adv) aspiring, vaulting. ANTONYMS: (adj) fulfilled, undemanding, unambitious, slothful, simple, satisfied, lazy, humble, facile, easy, content

**ambivalent:** (adj) ambiguous, unsure, equivocal, vague, unresolved, undecided, unclear, timid, open, uncertain, in doubt. ANTONYMS: (adj) sure, settled, resolved, concrete, definite, certain, unequivocal, decisive, clear

**amid:** (adj) berserk, possessed, demoniacal, demoniac; (adv) wildly, murderously

**amused:** (adj) amusing, smiling, tickled pink, pleased, diverted

**amusement:** (n) pleasure, recreation, entertainment, distraction, diversion, sport, pastime, laughter, enjoyment, joy, hobby. ANTONYMS: (n) sadness, boredom,
work, tedious, business, despondency, discomfort, displeasure

amusing: (adj) humorous, fun, pleasant, entertaining, risible, comical, diverting, enjoyable, laughable, agreeable, pleasing. ANTONYMS: (adj) tragic, boring, unpleasant, unfunny, tiring, grim, depressing, sad, annoying, heavy, serious


angel: (n; v) sponsor, support; (n) backer, cherub, messenger, patron, benefactor, saint; (adj) Dulcinea, goddess; (adj, n) darling. ANTONYMS: (n) fiend, devil, jerk, demon

anger: (n) fury, rage, displeasure, resentment, indignation; (v) incense, offend, irritate, exasperate; (adj) angry; (n, v) wrath. ANTONYMS: (v) placate, pacify, tickle; (n) pleasure, composition, glee, affection, serenity, goodwill, forbearance; (n, v) calm

angrily: (adv) irately, passionately, fiercely, indignantly, cholericly, resentfully, enragedly, infuriatedly, wrathfully, madly, crossly. ANTONYMS: (adv) warmly, lightly, calmly, cheerfully, gently, gladly

angry: (adj) anger, furious, provoked, incensed, vehement, fierce, irate, raging, maddened, shirty, indignation. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleased, gentle, joyful, content, euphoric, mild, happy, resigned, joyous, gleeful, quiet

animalism: (n) philosophy, temperament, ism, carnality, disposition, doctrine, lust, license, physicality

annoyance: (n) anger, harassment, aggravation, disturbance, inconvenience, pain, bother, botheredness, temper, displeasure, vexation. ANTONYMS: (n) calm, satisfaction, patience, calmness, delight, equanimity, advantage, calm

annoyed: (adj) irritated, vexed, irate, aggravated, angered, cross, disgruntled, exasperated, infuriated, displeased, resentful. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleased, unprovoked, smiling, patient, unconcerned, contented

annoying: (adj) gallling, vexatious, aggravating, vexing, worrying, awkward, trying, bothersome, disagreeable; (adj, v) irritating; (n) annoyance. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleasing, delightful, pleasant, charming, satisfying, welcome, convenient

anticipation: (n) forecast, hope, foresight, prevention, augury, expectation, hopefulness, prefiguration, presentiment; (n, v) outlook, prospect. ANTONYMS: (n) despair, boredom

anxiety: (n) disquiet, trouble, fear, care, alarm, anxietyfulness, uneasiness, worry, anguish, concern; (adj, n) solicitude. ANTONYMS: (n) calm, bravery, confidence, reassurance, security, relaxation, indifference, serenity, tranquility, peace, satisfaction

anxious: (adj) uneasy, alarmed, thoughtful, fearful, apprehensive, agitated, keen; (adj, v) nervous, tense, solicitous, jumpy. ANTONYMS: (adj) relaxed, carefree, confident, rational, unconcerned, undisturbed, untroubled, assured, comfortable, cool, apathetic

anxiously: (adv) uneasily, restlessly, carefully, worriedly, fearfully, nervously, concernedly, solicitously, timidly, keenly, enthusiastically. ANTONYMS: (adv) calmly, confidently, merrily, indifferently, fearlessly, nonchalantly, patiently, unconcernedly

anywhere: (adv, n) anyplace; (adv) somewhere, wherever, everywhere

apart: (adj, adv) aloof; (adv) aside, apart from, distant, detached, isolated, only; (adj, v) separate; (v) separate. ANTONYMS: (adv) adjoining, near, surrounded; (adj) connected, nearby

apartment: (n) residence, lodging, suite, place, dwelling, chamber, room, abode, house, home, accommodation

appearance: (n) look, face, shape, show, appearance, advent, form, image, surface, impression; (adj, n) semblance. ANTONYMS: (n) departure, vanishing

appearances: (n) show, semblance, outlook, indicia

appeared: (n) appearing

appearing: (adj) seeming, beseen, emergent, accomplished; (n) coming into court; (prep) liking; (adj, adv) prima facie

apple: (n) Malus pumila, pome, earth, city, world, orchard apple tree; (v) apple slump, ball; (adj) green

appoint: (v) assign, credit, designate, set, prescribe, delegate, create, make, commission, fix; (n, v) name. ANTONYMS: (v) dismiss, fire, un furnish, expel, dismantle, discharge, strip, elect, change

approaching: (adj) future, forthcoming, impending, imminent, oncoming, near; (adj, n) coming; (n, v) approach; (adv) nearly, almost; (prep) toward

approval: (n) applause, approbation, acclaim, agreement, recognition, admiration, acquiescence, praise, acknowledgment, appreciation, permission. ANTONYMS: (n) rejection, condemnation, scorn, criticism, refusal, caution, dissatisfaction, disrespect, denial, veto, opposition

approve: (v) adopt, allow, accept, acknowledge, ratify, let, agree, endorse, admit, support, applaud. ANTONYMS: (v) condemn, censure, disapprove, veto, forbid, invalidate, disallow, disrespect, deny, desecrate, oppose

apron: (n) skirt, proscenium, pall, pontificals, lawn sleeves, pinatifo, petticoat, gathering head, wife, jupe, farthingale

arguments: (n) reasons, argument, contention, advice, opinion, influence, point of view, urging, wiles

arise: (v) appear, emerge, result, issue, mount, proceed, originate, get up, ascend, awake, stand up. ANTONYMS: (v) end, sit, recline, stop, retire, disappear, descend, cease, fade

arisen: (adj) risen

arising: (n) emanation

armful: (n) mouthful, containerful, capful, spoonful

arose: (v) happen, occur

arouse: (v) wake, stir, agitate, excite, awaken, stimulate, anger, kindle, provoke, raise; (n, v) rouse. ANTONYMS: (v) calm, dampen, stiffen, sedate, quiet, pacify, bore, allay, lull, quench, suppress

aroused: (adj) ablaze, aflame,
passionate, hot, agitated, inflamed, susceptible, tense, fascinated, emotional, elated
arranged: (adj) settled, regular, prepared, orderly, fixed, organized, ready, tidy, straight, ordered, neat. ANTONYM: (adj) disorderly, disorganized, changing, unprepared, untidy
arrangement: (n) order, settlement, array, distribution, design, system, adjustment, sequence, contract, alignment; (adj, n) method. ANTONYM: (n) disarray, individual
arrangements: (n) arranging, disposition, fixing, schedule, travels, activities, actions, accompaniments, movements
arranging: (n) arrange, arrangements, disposition, composing, composition, order, position, set, orchestration, organization, agreement
arrested: (adj) apprehended, halted, backward, in remission, inactive, intermittent
arrival: (n) advent, accession, entrance, incoming, newcomer, return, attainment, coming, comer, entry, reaching. ANTONYM: (n) exit, leaving, disappearance, conclusion
arrive: (v, n) come, appear; (v) mature, reach, attain, succeed, turn up, land, fall, get in, show. ANTONYM: (v) go, depart, fail, fall, lose, exit
arrived: (adv) here, at home; (adj) accepted
artful: (adj) crafty, cunning, scheming, wily, shrewd, insidious, designing, sly, adroit, subtle, disingenuous. ANTONYM: (adj) artless, unskillful, inept, ingenuous, unskilled, open, straight
articulate: (v) speak, pronounce, utter, vocalize, voice, state, say, joint, enunciate, express; (adj) eloquent. ANTONYM: (adj) incoherent, unintelligible, illogical, misrepresented, mumbled, unclear, unarticulated; (v) mumble, disconnect, misrepresent, mispeak
artist: (n) actor, artist, player, master, musician, performer, draftsman, sculptor, painter, entertainer, maker. ANTONYM: (n) spectator
ashamed: (adj) hangdog, guilty, embarrassed, sheepish, remorseful, regretful, bashful, disconcerted, contrite, chagrined; (v) dashed. ANTONYM: (adj) proud, arrogant, unremorseful, unashamed, pleased, blatant, bold, happy, unashamed, unrepentant
ashy: (adj) wan, pale, sallow, pallid, grey, livid, gray, cadaverous, pasty, white
aside: (adj) apart, away, beside, alongside, in reserve, off, abreast; (adj, adv) by; (n) digression, diversion, parenthesis. ANTONYM: (adj) erectly, uprightly, vertically
asking: (v) ask; (n) invitation, prayer, suit, application, begging, supplication, entreaty, billing; (adj) interrogatory, interrogative
asleep: (adj) sleeping, deceased, sleepy, dormant, numb, dead, sound asleep, snoozing, slumbering, napping, gone. ANTONYM: (adj) up, attentive, alert, conscious
assail: (n, v) assault; (v) invade, attack, breach, raid, hit, beset, besiege, strike, storm, impugn. ANTONYM: (v) withdraw, champion, support, protect
assembled: (adj) amassed, collected, collective, concentrated, united, gather, assembling, gathered, massed, built, aggregate
assertiveness: (n) forcefulness, violence, forwardness, fierceness, ferociousness, bumptiousness, brazeness, belligerence, boldness, insolence. ANTONYM: (n) gentleness
assistant: (n, v) assist, aid, assistance; (adj) subordinate; (n) acolyte, accomplice, colleague, auxiliary, helper, adjutant; (adj) ancillary. ANTONYM: (adj) chief
attending: (adj) aiding, auxiliary, subsidiary, suffragan, adjuvant, supporting, support, secondary, supplementary, assistant; (n) helping. ANTONYM: (adj) main
attitude: (n) aspect, posture, behavior, mind, notion, approach, air, bearing, disposition, point of view, outlook
attract: (v) charm, beguile, tempt, enamor, invite, entice, captivate, circle, entourage, intimates, people
assumed: (adj) sham, affected, fictitious, fake, feigned, counterfeit, pretended, reputed, artificial, hypothetical, spurious. ANTONYM: (adj) true, authentic, explicit, known, real, natural
asylum: (n) shelter, sanctuary, haven, retreat, home, madhouse, insane asylum, institution, cover, harbor, protection
atmosphere: (n) ambience, ambiance, mood, aura, feel, environment, feeling, background, quality, medium, setting
atoms: (n) smitherereens, Smither
attached: (adj) affectionate, committed, affiliated, associated, devoted, fond, loving, loyal, near, added; (n) attachment. ANTONYM: (adj) separate, unmarried, unattached, vague, free, distant
attacked: (adj) assaulted, corroded
attacking: (adj) aggressive, assailing, invading, abusive, abhorrent, warlike, rebellious, assailant
attempted: (adj) unsuccessful
attend: (n, v) tend, escort, nurse, conduct; (v) assist, serve, minister, aid, look, partake, follow. ANTONYM: (v) neglect, leave, ignore, disregard, desert, abandon
attended: (adj) attend, fraught, tended to
attendance: (v) attend; (n) presence, nursing, care, appearing, observation; (adj) concomitant, attendant, ministrant, in attendance, ancillary. ANTONYM: (n) nonattendance, inattention
attentive: (adj) assiduous, diligent, heedful, watchful, observant, advertent, mindful, careful, aware, alert, respectful. ANTONYM: (adj) unfocused, negligent, neglectful, forgetful, heedless, unobservant, rude, unprepared, unconscious, uncaring, inconsiderate
attentively: (adv) carefully, mindfully, watchfully, observantly, heedfully, vigilantly, cautiously, considerably, diligently, alertly, obligingly. ANTONYM: (adv) unhelpfully, neglectfully, abruptly, carelessly, hastily, casually
attitude: (n) aspect, posture, behavior, mind, notion, approach, air, bearing, disposition, point of view, outlook
draw, arrest, beckon; (adj, v) allure. ANTONYMS: (v) disgust, repulse, dismiss, appall, shun, exclude

attracted: (adj) paying attention, concerned, enamored, enthusiastic, interested, involved, amatory

attracting: (adj) alluring, tempting, attractive, tractive, winning, taking, prepossessing, alluring, seductive; (n) drawing; (v) entrall

attractive: (adj) good-looking, engaging, appealing, amiable, charming, alluring, adorable, agreeable, striking, enchanting, sweet. ANTONYMS: (adj) ugly, unappealing, revolting, disgusting, repellent, unpleasant, repulsive, straight, boring, uninteresting, tasteless

aunt: (n) uncle, aunt, aunty, father's younger brother's wife, father's older brother's wife, mother's sister, kinswoman, nephew, niece, paternal aunt, maternal uncle's wife

authentic: (adj) genuine, actual, straight, right, real, accurate, valid, believable, bona fide, true; (adj, v) authoritative. ANTONYMS: (adj) bogus, fake, unrealistic, false, spurious, phony, counterfeit, dishonest, unauthorized, unbelievable, imitation

author: (n) writer, producer, founder, creator, inventor, parent, originator, architect, maker; (v) compose, create. ANTONYM: (n) reader

authorial: (adj) authorly

avaricious: (adj) greedy, grasping, acquisitive, avid, miserly, grabby, parsimonious, penurious; (adj, v) mercenary, sordid, extortionate ANTONYMS: (adj) acquisitive, avid, miserly, grabby, creating. ANTONYM: (n) reader

background: (n) groundwork, backdrop, education, basis, context, scene, environment, backcloth, panorama, ground, situation. ANTONYM: (n) future

backward: (adj, adv) late, behindhand; (adj) tardy, retarded, reluctant, coy, slow, laggard, dilatory; (adv) behind, backwardly. ANTONYMS: (n) future; (adj, adv) ahead; (adv) onward; (adj) quick, developing, advanced, confident, brilliant, bold

badly: (adv) poorly, severely, awfully, wrongly, seriously, naughtily, wickedly, hardly, corruptly, injuriously; (adj, adv) gravelly. ANTONYMS: (adv) skillfully, obediently, perfectly, giftedly, flawlessly, satisfactorily, admirably, superbly, shamelessly, excellently, pleasingly

baffled: (adj) bewildered, puzzled, perplexed, confused, at sea, frustrated, befuddled, beaten, bemused, preoccupied, helpless. ANTONYM: (adj) clear

baker: (n) bakery, merchandiser, merchant, cook, bread maker, bakerer

bakery: (n, v) bakehouse; (n) baker, bakeshop, patisserie, oven, candy store, confectionery, supermarket, grocery, sweet shop

balanced: (adj) equal, firm, well-balanced, steady, stable, staid, regular, suitable, harmonious, uniform, symmetrical. ANTONYMS: (adj) unfair, unbalanced, unsettled, unsymmetrical, uncertified, asymmetrical, disproportionate, imbalanced, unequal, uneven, irrational

bald: (adj) hairless, simple, austere, meager, raw, barefaced, stark, plain, nude, naked; (adj, v) threadbare. ANTONYMS: (adj) ornate, furry, hirsute, woolly, embellished, adorned, decorated

balls: (n) guts, family jewels, intestinal fortitude, nerve, spirit, tenacity, valor, audacity, prowess

bands: (n) cords, stripes

bang: (n, v) slam, hit, beat, strike, knock, smash, boom, thud, bump; (adv, n, v) smash, slap. ANTONYMS: (n) silence; (v) tiptoe

banker: (n) cashier, teller, cambist, investor, moneyman, bank employee, capitalist, ditcher, goldsmith, usurer, moneyer

bare: (adj) naked, austere, bald, stark, bleak, exposed, desolate, plain; (adj, v) empty, vacant; (v) show. ANTONYMS: (adj) cultivated, ornamented, elaborated, adorned, decorated, dressed, clothed, embellished; (v) cover, conceal

barking: (adj) latrant; (n) abay, latration

barn: (n) outhouse, shed, cowshed, cowhouse, stable, bawn, grange, byre, godown, granary, storehouse

barnyard: (n) farmyard; (adj) crude, gross, obscene, vulgar

barrel: (n) vessel, keg, roll, barrels, barrellful, tun, vase, cask, vat, container, hoghead

bartender: (n) barman, barkeep, barmaid, publican, employee, tapster, mixologist

baseball: (n) hockey, ball game, ballock, baseball game, football

basement: (n) base, vault, cellaring, offices, story, storey, kitchen, pantry, scullery, footing; (adj, n) bottom

bases: (n) basis, foundation
bath: (n) bowl, pot, hollow, washbowl, washbasin, depression, dock, tank, washstand, sink, basinful. ANTONYMS: (n) hill, hump
basket: (n) cage, hamper, basketful, creel, Corf, coop, bucket, spinner basket, bassinet, containerful, cradle
bathed: (adj) sweaty
bats: (adj) nutty, loony, crackers, cracked, barmy, batty, balmy, goofy, wacky, nuts, loopy
battleground: (n) field, arena, tract, theatre of war, theatre, theater of operations, parcel, theater, landmark, area, Armageddon
bear: (v) accept, take, stand, acquaint, abide, allow, wear, comport, tolerate, convey, teem. ANTONYMS: (v) release, avoid, destroy, dodge, take, eradicate, evade, kill, refuse, erase; (n) bull
beard: (v) defy, dare; (adj, v) brave; (adj, n) hair; (n) whiskers, moustache, sloven, facial hair; (n, v) camouflage, disguise, mask. ANTONY: (n) shaven
bearded: (adj) barbate, awny, whiskered, hairy, aristate, coniform, calamiform, gladiate, pilous, shagged, echinate
bearing: (n, v) demeanor; (n) manner, direction, deportment, conduct, attitude, aspect, approach, appearance, respect, air. ANTONY: (n) insignificance, irrelevance; (adj) nonbearing
bearings: (n) bearing, direction, crest, position
beast: (n) animal, monster, swine, fiend, creature, scavenger, savage, crater, animate being, barbarian; (adj) bear. ANTONY: (n) man
beasts: (n) stock
beat: (n, v) pulse, throb, tick, flap, knock; (v) batter, whip, trounce, pulse, bat; (n) round. ANTONY: (v) protect, help, divide, cede, aid, separate, surrender; (adj) invigorated, energized; (n) caress, pat
beaten: (adj) overpowered, routed, conquered, overcome, prostrate, frothy, trounced, worsted; (v) beat, lose, fail. ANTONY: (adj) heartened, uplifted, triumphant, encouraged, loose
beating: (n) reverse, defeat, whipping, thrashing, battery, flogging, pummeling, pulsation, pulse, rout; (adj) pulsing. ANTONY: (n) victory, win
beautifully: (adv) exquisitely, nicely, gorgeously, splendidly, handsomely, attractively, superbly, charmingly, divinely, grandly, elegantly. ANTONY: (adv) unappealingly, tastelessly, abysmally, harshly, horribly, badly
beauty: (n) attractiveness, beauty, charm, pulchritude, loveliness, exquisiteness, grace, grandeur, looker, good looks; (adj) beautiful. ANTONY: (n) hag, plainness, shortcoming, flaw, witch, dog, disadvantage, distraction, repulsiveness, eyesore, awkwardness
beckoning: (adj) irresistible
bedroom: (n) bedchamber, dormitory, sleeping room, apartment, assembly, berth, boudoir, master bedroom; (adj) sexy
beech: (n) Black beech, copper beech, tree, common beech, wood, beech tree, beech wood
beehive: (n) hive, skep, yard, workplace, wharf, usine, receptacle, hairdo, forcing pit; (v) aviary, alveary
beer: (v) wine, heavy wet, stingo, spirits; (n) lager, ale, brewage, malt liquor, suds, alcoholic beverage, alcoholic drink
bees: (n) Apoidea, superfamily Apoidea
befall: (v) bechance, become, happen, fall, arise, come about, occur, betide, chance, transpire, pass
beginnings: (n) origin, root, early stages, early period, first phase
begun: (adj) present
behavior: (n, v) bearing, demeanor; (n) carriage, conduct, deportment, act, behaviour, manner, character, action, morality
belief: (n) feeling, doctrine, supposition, opinion, idea, thought, impression, trust, view, confidence, assumption. ANTONY: (n) unbelief, doubt, disavowal, distrust, denial, rejection, uncertainty, independence, innovation
beliefs: (n) philosophy, persuasion, creed, thinking, values, principles, way of life, morals, viewpoint, attitude, ideas
beloved: (adj) whispered, alleged, thought, held
bell: (n, v) chime; (n) gong, Alexander Graham Bell, ring, doorbell, tocsin, alarum, Alexander Bell, buzz, angelus
belle: (n) beauty, fille, girl, miss, missy
bells: (n) addition, approval, maternity, marriage, approbation, wedding
belong: (v) appertain, pertain, lie, go, belong to, attach, dwell, consist, come, rank, stand. ANTONY: (v) separate, disagree, disassociate, leave, quit, differ
belonging: (adj) appertaining, appurtenant, apropos, asseverate. ANTONY: (n) household, family, appurtenance, intimacy, commodity, closeness. ANTONY: (n) antipathy
belongings: (n) property, luggage, baggage, wealth, assets, gear, chattels, personal property, possessions, possession, equipment
bench: (n) banquet, chair, workbench, court, terrace, bank, bar, judicatory, Ottoman, board, form
bending: (n) bow, bend, deflection, deflexion, refraction, flexure, crook; (adj) flexible, supple, winding, pliant. ANTONY: (adj) stiff
beneath: (adv, prep) below; (adj) low, inferior; (adv) downward, infra, at a lower place; (prep) lower than, less than, unworthy of, unbefitting. ANTONY: (adv, prep) over; (adv) higher
bent: (adj) curved, arched, deformed, crooked; (n) propensity, inclination, fancy, leaning, flair, gift, curvature. ANTONY: (n) weakness, inability, aversion; (adj) undetermined, undecided, uncurred, unrecognizing, rigid, unentertained
berating: (n) reprehension, blowing up, rebuke, tirade, inventive
berry: (n) fruit, kernel, berries, cranberry, currant, dewberry, hackberry, wintergreen, whortleberry, teaberry, mulberry
beset: (v) beleaguer, affright, assault, siege, molest, worry, attack, plague, obsequence, assail; (adv, v) surround
beside: (adv) on, beside, aside, closely, nearly; (prep) about; (adv, prep) besides; (adj) adjacent; (n) while, at; (adj, prep) near
besides: (adv) as well, moreover, too, furthermore, again, as well as, anyway, additionally; (prep) apart from, beside; (adj, adv) more
besiege: (v) beset, beleaguer, surround, blockade, attack, compass, hem in, press, importune, assail, bombard. ANTONY: (v) help, please
besieged: (adj) enclosed, under
pressure, under attack, targeted, struggling, stressed, under fire, fraught, embattled, careworn, harassed

bestowal: (n) conferral, presentation, gift, endowment, contribution, bestowment, conferment, delivery, benefaction, gratuity, donation

bible: (n) scripture, scriptures, book, Holy Scripture, word of God, good book, bibliography, bibliotheca, Holy Bible, handbook, word

bicycle: (n, v) bike, wheel, motorcycle; (n) machine, velocipede, mountain bike, push bike; (v) cycle, pedal, backpedal, drive

biff: (n, v) punch, cuff; (n) lick, blow, poke, thrust, haymaker; (v) whack, crown, pummel, pummel

bigger: (adj) greater, larger, better, major, largest, biggest, big, large, great, vast, wide. ANTONYM: (adj) lesser

biggest: (adj) utmost, largest, biggest, greatest, major, most, best, superlative, top, big, main

bigness: (n) bulk, size, largeness, vastness, roominess, magnitude, grandness, bulkiness, amleness, dimensions, volume

billion: (n) pool, one thousand billions

bills: (n) currency, folding money

biography: (n) history, life story, life, life history, memoirs, memoir, story, hagiography, animation, biographies, resume

bird: (n) wench, poultry, fowl, girl, birdie, hen, chick, Bronx cheer, shuttlecock, arachnoem, archopteryx

birds: (n) aves, class Aves, Craniata, flora and fauna, natural world, nature, subphylum Craniata, Subphylum Vertebrata, Vertebrata, amphibiens

birth: (n) beginning, genesis, ancestry, descent, extraction, start, onset, parentage, origin; (v) delivery; (n, v) parturition. ANTONYM: (n) death, bereavement, ending, finale, finish, passing, end, decease, conclusion, demise

birthmark: (n) mole, blotch, nevus, blemish, defect, freckle, macula, birthmarks, strawberry mark, patch, beauty spot

bitch: (n, v) gripe, moan; (n) harlot, beef, slut, shrew, trollop, kick, hen, cunt; (v) complain

bite: (n, v) nip, cut, taste, hurt, pain; (v) pinch, chew, erode, gnaw, eat; (n) morsel. ANTONYM: (n) lot, whole, mildness

biting: (adj, v) acute, acrid, sarcastic, sharp, acrimonious, pungent, severe, cutting; (adj) acid, bitter, barbed. ANTONYM: (adj) mild, blunt, kind, bland, nice, soothing, sweet, hot, complimentary, faint, sympathetic

bits: (n) odds and ends, scraps, debris

bitten: (adj) stung, rabid, annoyed; (v) smitten

bitter: (adj) acrimonious, acid; (adj) sharp, acid, malicious, caustic, virulent, sour, resentful, keen, acerbic. ANTONYM: (adj) mild, charitable, hot, sugary, kind, wonderful, warm, pleasant, nice, agreeable, gentle

bitterly: (adv) bitingly, sourly, fiercely, cruelly, caustically, harshly, poignantly, piercingly, cuttingly, rancorously, acrimoniously.

blancmange; (n) mulberry, mulberry

blackberry: (v) blotto, bouilli, bouillon, breadfruit, hop suey, blanchance; (n) drupelet, mulberry, bramble, black hawk, blackberry bush

blame: (v) arraign, chide; (n, v) reprimand, censure, attack, charge, reproach, rap, rebuke, fault; (n) onus. ANTONYM: (v) praise; (v) absolve, exonerate, commend, clear, acquit; (n) vindication, exoneration, honor, absolotion, glory

blamed: (adj) goddamned, goddamn, damned, goddam, infernal, damnable, ageless, answerable, beatified, blessed, aeonian

blameless: (adj) irreproachable, perfect, faultless, unimpeachable, pure, spotless, innocent, guiltless, incorporeal, not guilty, clean. ANTONYM: (adj) culpable, blameworthy, responsible, wrong, bad, sinful, shameful, flawed

blank: (adj) bare, empty, unfilled, pure, vacant, clean; (n) space, blankness, form, vacuity; (v) addle. ANTONYM: (adj) full, expressive, used, understanding, thoughtful, incomplete, marked, filled, excited, lively, aware

blanket: (adj) sweeping, overall, comprehensive, global, wholesale, generic; (n, v) cloak; (n) sheet, sheet, bedding; (v) clothe. ANTONYM: (adj) uncomprehensive, discerning, incomplete, partial, specific

blare: (v) bellow; (n, v) sound, honk, beep, hoot; (adj, n) boom; (n) din, clamor, racket; (adj) peal, thunder. ANTONYM: (v) mute, stifle; (n) silence

blast: (adj, n, v) discharge, explosion, burst; (n, v) attack, slam, smash, boom, blight, roar; (adj, v) blow up; (v) detonate

blathering: (adj) loquacious, blithering, gabbling, jabbering, voluble

blaze: (n, v) flash, glare, flame, mark, scintillation; (n) fire, light, burning, inflammation,/sheen; (adj, v) burn

blazing: (adj) flaming, afire, burning, ardent, aflame, glaring, bright, blatant, alight, passionate, (n) blaze. ANTONYM: (adj) freezing, quiet

bleak: (adj) austere, bare, barren, cold, dreary, murky, black, desolate, raw, bald, bitter. ANTONYM: (adj) mild, lusy, sunny, hopeful, encouraging, cheery, bright, sheltered, soulful, cozy, populated

bleary: (adj) misty, bleak, fuzzy, blurry, filmy, vague, foggy, dim, muzzy, blurred, indistinct.

ANTONYM: (adj) clear

bleeding: (adj) bloody, gory, blasted; (n) haemorrhage, bloodletting, runout, cupping, leeches, venesection, phlebotomy; (v) bleed

blessed: (adj) happy, holy, cursed, sacred, damned, hallowed, blasted, fortunate, saintly, lucky, divine. ANTONYM: (adj) unlucky, condemned, damned, disapproved, unhappy, unholy, secular

blind: (n) curtain, shutter, veil, drape, awning, trick; (v) bedazzle, dazzle, daze; (adj) sightless; (adj) obscure. ANTONYM: (adj) sighted, uncovered, understanding, sharp, seeing, revealed, quick, perceptive, open, controlled, cautious

blindly: (adv) darkly, dimly, blindfolded, purblindly, obscurely, heedlessly, unreasoningly, blindfolded, unsightedly, inconsiderately, ignorantly.

ANTONYM: (adv) sensibly, carefully, considerably, purposely

blinking: (adj) flickering, bally, blooming; (adj, n) winking; (n) shimmer, blink, wink, twinkle, nictation, blink of an eye, nictitation

blasted: (adj) swollen, inflated, distended, turgid, proud, supercilious, haughty, puffed.
Sherwood Anderson 227

pompous, tumeinct, timid
block: (adj, v) arrest, barricade, stop, clog; (n) pad; (v) hinder, plug, encumber, lock, obstruct; (adj, n) lump. ANTONYMS: (v) free, unblock, open, remember, unclog, clear, release, promote, help, encourage; (n) opening
blonde: (adj) fair, golden, fairish, sandy, flaxen; (n) towheaded, person, somebody, someone, soul, buff. ANTONY: (n) brunette
bloodless: (adj) white,livid,dead, pale, pasty, wan, exsanguine, blanched, anaemic, ghastly, watery. ANTONY: (adj) robust, sanguine, rosy, bloody, florid, caring, lively
bloodshot: (n) inflamed
bloom: (adj, n, v) flower; (v) prosper, flourish, thrive, burgeon; (adj, v) blow, flutterf; (n) prime, blush, flush, bud. ANTONY: (v) shrivel, struggle, wane, die, deteriorate, decrease; (n) pallor, withering
blot: (n, v) spot, bluntness, smudge, mark, slurt, tart, shame; (v) tarnish, blob; (n) blotch; (adj, n) fault. ANTONY: (v) dampen, grace, soak, wet, beautify, improve, enhance
blotch: (adj, n) blot; (n, v) spot, mark, smudge; (n) pimple, stain, freckle, splotch, patch, discoloration; (v) mottle. ANTONY: (n) cleanness, enhancement
blow: (n) beat, knock, shock, wallopp, gust, jolt; (adj, n, v) gasp, puff; (n) blast, slap; (v) squander. ANTONY: (n, v) calm; (v) save, conserve, store, stillness, inhale, come, arrive; (n) luck, comfort, care
boastfully: (adj) proudly, conceitedly, arrogantly, vaingloriously, pretentiously, braggarly, big, crowlingly, thronasically, pompously, bigly
boasting: (n) bluster, bravado, rodontante, swagger, bragadocio, ostentation, show; (v) brag; (adj) swaggering, vaporizing, strutting
boat: (n) yacht, steamship, ark, scull, craft, steamboat, dinghy, pinnace, ship, gondola, hoy
bobbing: (n) faggot, firewood, peat, turf
boisterously: (adv) noisily, clamorously, raucously, uproariously, rowdily, riotously, loudly, tumultuously, vociferously, unruly, roughly. ANTONY: (v) demurely, peacefully
bold: (adj) adventurous, audacious, manly, arrogant, intrepid, fearless, spirited, heroic, daring, courageous, stalwart. ANTONY: (adj) timid, modest, afraid, meek, shy, light, courteous, discreet, faint, fearful, abashed
boldly: (adj, adv) courageously, valiantly, heroically; (adv) fearlessly, daringly, bravely, intrepidly, impudently, audaciously, shamelessly, brahshly. ANTONY: (adv) discreetly, modestly, nervously, hesitantly, shyly, fearfully, meekly, submissively, secretly, respectfully, difidiously
boldness: (n) prowess, face, daring, valor, nerve, assurance, heroism, audaciousness, spirit, cheek, valour. ANTONY: (n) cowardice, shyness, timidity, meekness, reticence
bolted: (adj) barred, Bolten, secured, firm, barricaded, blockaded, bolted attachment, fast, fastened, latched, tight
bond: (n) association, alliance, deed, agreement, bail, attachment, joint; (v) bind; (n, v) cement, band, link. ANTONY: (v) unstick, open, unfasten, loosen, disconnect, clash; (n) separation, divorce
bones: (n) bone, frame, corpse, dry bones, framework, maraca, physician, finger cymbals, tymbal, wreck, timbre
bookkeeper: (n) book, bookkeeper, babu, auditor, amanuensis, actuary, clerk, comptroller, controller, customs rotulorum, booker, bean counter
bookstore: (n) bookshop, bookstall, bookseller, shop, store, library, book store, tobacco store, jewelry shop, tobacconists, hardware store
boost: (n, v) advance, jump, increase, hike, raise, thrust, push; (v) advertise, promote, amplify, augment. ANTONY: (n, v) knock, decrease, drop; (v) undermine, lower, diminish, discourage, disparage; (n) disappointment, cutback, undermining
boats: (n) Boote, bell boy, bootblack, counterjumper, boy, shoeblack, footwear
bore: (v) dig, tire, pierce, tap, annoy, perforate; (n, v) bother, plague; (n) auger, well, gimlet. ANTONY: (v) fascinate, excite, hypnotize, engage, entertain, stimulate; (n) charmer, exciter, excitement, pleasure
borne: (adj) weak, wanting, spoony, soft, sappy, shallow, little, limited
borrow: (v) adopt, lend, appropriate, to borrow, assume, take, accept, acquire, plagiarize, cadge, get. ANTONY: (v) give, invent, loan, originate, return
bowed: (adj) foreign, rubato, secondary
bosom: (n) heart, interior, boob, thorax, chest, bust, tit; (n, v) embrace; (v) cherish, hug; (adj) intimate. ANTONYMS: (n) outside, exteriority
boss: (v) govern, administer, direct, superintend; (n) head, superior, chief, overseer, ruler, captain, superintendent. ANTONYMS: (n) subordinate, inferior, employee; (v) follow, submit, obey; (adj) lousy, poor
bother: (n, v) trouble, torment, worry, hassle, pain; (adj, n, v) fuss, bore; (v) vex, annoy, irritate; (n) nuisance. ANTONYMS: (n, v) delight; (v) soothe, please, help, aid, comfort, placate, encourage, defend; (n) accord, satisfaction
bothered: (adj) troubled, disturbed, nervous, distraught, uneasy, concerned, upset, annoyed, harassed, vexed, fazed. ANTONYMS: (adj) peaceful, unconcerned, pleased, serene, untroubled, content
bottle: (n) container, jug, flask, cruet, vial, pot, phial, jar, decanter, carboy; (n, v) can
bound: (n, v) boundary, limit, boundary, limit, bound, margin, borderline, end, bourn, Bourne, brink, edge. ANTONYMS: (n) center, middle
bounty: (adj, n) largesse; (n) abundance, bounteouness, premium, blessing, prize, munificence, beneficence, generosity; (v) benefit, gift. ANTONYMS: (n) miserliness, fine, insufficiency, penalty, meanness
bowing: (n) obeisance, playing, gesticulation, capitulation, genuflection, scraping, submission; (adj) bowed, bent, fawning, submissive
boxes: (n) auditory, pit, parquet, gallery, box, case, front of the house, bleachers, stalls
boyhood: (n) babyhood, adolescence, youth, youthhood, infancy, girlhood, age, boyism, puberty. ANTONYMS: (n) adulthood
boyish: (adj) young, puerile, adolescent, youthful, babyish, childish, girlish, kittenish, boylike, callow, immature. ANTONYMS: (adj) mature
bracing: (n) brace, backing; (adj) invigorating, brisk, exhilarating, refreshing, tonic, enlivening, cool, benign, energizing. ANTONYMS: (adj) soporific, tiring, debilitating, draining, exhausting, soothing, warm, balmy, still
bracket: (n) prop, rack, stand, parenthesis, support, knee, parenthesis, holder; (adj, v) link, parentheses, support, knee, warm, balmy, still
braided: (adj) curled, decorated, artful, tressed, breaded
brain: (n) mastermind, genius, head, mind, reason, wit, psyche, noddle, intelligence, nous, brains. ANTONYMS: (n) emotion, moron, body, dummy, imbecile, idiot, physicality
branches: (adj) bifurcate, branching, ramous, ramose, divided, biramous, branchy, prongy, bearing branches, split, pronged
brake: (n) brushwood
brass: (n, v) face; (adj, n) boldness; (n) nerve, cheek, administration, audaciousness, insolence, arrogance; (adj) bronze; (v) assurance, impudence
brave: (adj, n) bold, hardy; (adj) audacious, fearless, courageous, virile, intrepid, valiant; (adj, v) endure; (v) defy, face. ANTONYMS: (adj) cowardly, frightened, pathetic, gutless, afraid, cautious, fainthearted, meek, mousy, nervous; (v) skip
bravely: (adv) courageously, fearlessly, valiantly, boldly, intrepidly, dauntlessly, gallantly, audaciously, undauntedly, heroically, doubtlessly. ANTONYMS: (adv) timidly, fearfully, execrably, nervously
bread: (n) livelihood, bun, maintenance, cash, currency, loot, dough, pelf, food, sustenance, kake
breakdown: (n) collapse, analysis, failure, ruin, downfall, fall, defeat, resolution, decay, smash; (adj, n) fiasco. ANTONYMS: (n) ease, rise
breakfast: (n) repast, banquet, dejeuner, mealtime, feast, meal; (v) sup, take tea, eat, have a meal, dine
breaking: (n) breakage, breach, violation, infringement, contravention, smash, rift, scutching, shift, intermission; (v) deaden
breast: (n, v) udder, tit, titty, chest, knocker, mammilla, bust, pap, heart; (n, v) front
breasts: (n) chest, boyish
breath: (n) wind, air, inspiration, puff, soul, aspiration, respite, airflow; (v) breathe, respire; (adj, n) whisper
breathed: (adj) unvoiced, inaudible, breathing, aphonc
breathing: (adj) animate, live, living, respiratory, alive, above ground; (v) breathe, respir; (n) respiration, instant, moment. ANTONYMS: (adj) inanimate, breathless, dead
breathlessly: (adv) pantingly, eagerly, wedly, deadly, inanimately, breathtakingly, impatiently, animatedly, hungrily, chokingly, pulselessly
breed: (n) variety, race, kind, ancestry, sort, order, species; (v) engender, multiply, beget, bear. ANTONYMS: (v) destroy, eradicate, ignore, kill, neglect, quell
breeder: (n) stockman, farmer, livestock farmer, fast breeder reactor, stock breeder, plant breeder; (v) trainer
brick: (n) adobe, block, rough diamond, ugly duckling, lump, unit, red; (adj) trump, concrete; (v) pot, terra cotta
bricks: (n) walk, highway
brief: (adj) concise, transient, little, abridge, short-lived, abrupt; (adj, n) abstract, summary; (n) epitome, report; (v) notify. ANTONYMS: (adj) permanent, lengthy, rambling, wordy, prolonged, extended, lasting, civil; (adv) civilly; (v) secrete, hide
briefly: (adv) concisely, pithily, momentarily, curtly, tersely,
broad: (adj) wide, sweeping, comprehensive, vast, general, expansive, large, ample, free, big; (n) female. ANTONYMS: (adj) specific, thin, restricted, polite, minor, limited, exclusive, dogmatic, decent, cultured, confined

broke: (adj) bankrupt, poor, insolvent, impeninsuous, penniless, impoverished, skint, bust, destitute, stranded, ruined. ANTONYMS: (adj) solvent, wealthy, affluent

brokenheartedly: (adv) disconsolately, despondently, wretchedly, desolately, despairingly, heartisickly, mournfully

brokenly: (adv) interruptedly, disconnectedly, crackedly, irregularly, faultily, fragmentarily, tamely, intermittently, ruggedly, discontinuously, defectively

brood: (n, v) breed; (v) sulk, think, incubate; (n) offspring, issue, progeny, young, posterior, family; (adj, n) herd. ANTONYMS: (v) reassure, delight, console

broom: (v) sweep, to sweep, bream, shovel, rake, screen, sieve; (n) brush, Scots heather, Calluna vulgaris, heath

brush: (n, v) broom, touch, kiss; (v) sweep, polish, graze, clean; (n) brushwood, conflict, cope, encounter

brushed: (adj) napped, fleecy

brushing: (n) brush, slashing, hairdressing, rub, striking, combing; (adj) ripping. ANTONYM: (n) set

brutal: (adj) barbaric, barbarous, bestial, hard, cruel, unkind, vicious, savage, harsh, cruel, barbarian. ANTONYM: (adj) merciful, kind, liberal, humane, generous, caring, friendly, nice, pleasant

buck: (n) dollar, stag, boar, greenback, exquisite, top, clam, hart; (v) charge; (n, v) buck jump. ANTONYM: (v) conform, surrender; (n) female, girl

bucket: (n) seed, Aesculus hippocastanum, conker, horse chestnut, Ohioan

buggy: (adj) nutty, kooky, loony, loopy, balmy; (n) cart, pushchair, trap, truck, tram, random

bully: (n, v) hector; (v) bluster, bulldoze, threaten, ballyrag; (n) tough, rowdy, hooligan, ruffian, brave; (adj, v) domineer. ANTONYM: (n) urge, flatter, cajole; (v) help, encourage, assist, obey, protect, reassure

bundle: (n, v) pack, cluster, clump, wad; (n) sheaf, pile, batch, stack, package, group, heap. ANTONYM: (v) scatter, separate, disperse, divide

burden: (n, v) bower, weight, pack, burthen, trouble, clog, strain; (n) anxiety, bale, responsibility; (v) affict. ANTONYM: (v) relieve, anxiety, bale, responsibility; (v) burden, trouble, clog, strain; (n) bale, responsibility

buried: (adj) hidden, covert, interred, underground, inhumed, profound, covered, ulterior; (v) perdu, imbed, embed. ANTONYM: (adj) explicit, overt

burned: (adj) baked, scorched,tempered, sore, hurt, heated, hardened, destroyed, bleak, parched, adust

burner: (n) blowlamp, setup, injector, apparatus, wick, pilot light, burner reactor, boiler burner, blowtorch

burning: (adj) blazing, ablaze, boiling, afire, flaming, hot; (n) combustion, firing; (adj, n) passionate, zealous, glowing. ANTONYM: (adj) cold, trivial, cool, out, painless, quenched, soothing, unimportant, apathetic, insignificant, unconcerned

burns: (n) George Burns, Nathan Birnbaum, Robert Burns

burnt: (adj) adust, heated, baked, torrid, sunburnt, seared, scorched, well done, tempered, overdone, combust. ANTONYM: (adj) undone, unburned, wet

burr: (n) bit, burrus, bureau, burrel, borel, flash, pericarp; (v) pipe, jangle, clink, clank

burst: (adj, n, v) crack; (adj, v) split, blow up, explode, splinter, detonate; (n, v) rupture, blast; (adj, n) flash; (v) break out, belch. ANTONYM: (v) attach, join, connect, fasten, trickle

bush: (n) shrub, wild, jungle, hedge, outback, scrub, heat, plant, thicket, wilderness, chaparral

bushes: (n) underbrush, thicket, undergrowth, minor league

bushy: (adj) actively, occupiedly, briskly, industriously, engagedly, energetically, assiduously, lively, officiously, fussily, meddlesomely. ANTONYM: (adj) inactively

butch: (n) man, hairstyle, dyke, dike

butcher: (n) slaughter, kill, murder, slay; (n, v) massacre, botch; (n) assassin, bungler, slaughterer, meatman, murderer. ANTONYM: (v) develop, create, grow, build

butt: (v) bunt, abut; (n) extremity, stump, grip, stub, rump, cask, rear, tail; (n, v) edge

buttons: (n) bellboy, peyote

buying: (n) purchasing, buy, purchase, business, shopping, import, export, transaction, ownership, patronage, sale

bystander: (n) spectator, witness, eyewitness, observer, beholder, looker-on, viewer, watcher, passer by, outsider, looker

cage: (n, v) jail; (n) basket, birdcage, hutch, gaol, frame, corral, cell; (v) confine, imprison, enclose. ANTONYM: (v) release; (n) freedom, liberation

calculating: (adj) scheming, sly, shrewd, crafty, calculating, wily, wary, discreet, devious; (n) calculation; (adj, v) wise. ANTONYM: (adj) uncalculating,
unassuming, reckless, artless, rash, guileless, candid, unconscious

calico: (n) cambric, fabric, cashmere, chintz, cloth; (adj) motley, varicoloured, pied, assorted

calling: (n) business, occupation, call, avocation, job, trade, career, employment, walk, pursuit; (n, v) profession. ANTONYM: (n) entertainment, hobby

calls: (n) securities, puts, bonds, preferred stock, common stock

calm: (adj, n, v) assuage, appease, lull; (adj, v) cool, pacify, peaceful, easy, steady; (adj, adv, n, v) still; (n, v) allay; (v) mollify. ANTONYMS: (adj) agitated, wild, stormy, nervous, angry, scared, terrified, tense; (v) agitate, provoke; (adj, v) upset

calvinism: (n) Erastianism, Jansenism, Protestantism, Stundism,arianism

canada: (n) Upper Canada, arethusa bulbosa, bog rose, wild pink

candle: (n) candela, light, taper, bougie, CD, candlespower, lamp, wax light, Standard candle; (v) examine, illuminate

candy: (n) bonbon, sweet, toffee, taffy, sugarplum, sugar candy, praline, lozenge, confection, lollipop; (adj, n) cake

capable: (adj) competent, adequate, apt, adept, accomplished, fit, gifted, qualified, proficient, trained; (adj, n) efficient. ANTONYM: (adj) incapable, inept, unable, helpless, lacking, bad, unimaginative, unqualified, untrained

carcass: (n) body, frame, corpse, cadaver, framework, shell, carrion, remains, dead body, skeleton, bomb

cards: (n) baccarat, boodle, card, rum, poker, cribbage, rummy, Newmarket, pinochle, pincushle

careful: (adj, v) attentive, anxious; (adj) thrifty, thoughtful, frugal, mindful, prudent, deliberate, alert, economical, guarded. ANTONYM: (adj) reckless, slapdash, neglectful, wasteful, unconcerned, tactless, stupid, spendthrift, rash, negligent, inaccurate

careless: (adj) forgetful, inattentive, insouciant, haphazard, cursory, reckless, lax, unwary, sloppy; (adj, adv) thoughtless; (adj, v) heedless. ANTONYM: (adj) cautious, prudent, meticulous, thoughtful, diligent, attentive, thorough, wary, guarded, methodical, strict

carelessness: (n) negligence, inattention, indifference, nonchalance, thoughtlessness, abandon, incaution, disregard, omission, forgetfulness, dereliction. ANTONYM: (n) attention, caution, alertness, vigilance, carefulness, thoughtfulness, assiduousness, economy, regard, prudence, forethought

care: (v) stroke, fondle, tickle, pat, pet, kiss, nuzzle, cuddle, coo; (n, v) touch; (n) endearment. ANTONYM: (n) hit

careess: (adj) caress, soft; (n) petting, foreplay, stimulation, dalliance, smooching, snuggling, arousal, hugging, cuddling

caretaker: (n) superintendent, concierge, porter, watchman, manager, supervisor, controller, doorman, gatekeeper, steward; (adj) interim

carnal: (adj, adv) fleshly; (adj) bodily, earthly, sensual, brutal, sexual, worldly, physical, erotic, fleshy, brute. ANTONYM: (adj) chaste, godly, moral, pure, spiritual

 carpenter: (n) woodman, woodsman, woodworker, Joseph; (v) build

carpet: (v) cover, drape, rebuke, enrage, row, chew out; (n) rug, carpeting, tapis, runner, covering

 carpets: (n) carpeting

carry: (n) attitude, conveyance, cab, air, walk, position, mien, shipping; (n, v) transport, behavior, port

carriages: (n) carriage

carrying: (n) transport, conveyance, carriage, transportation, haulage, shipping; (adj) bearing, gerent; (v) convey, bring

cart: (n) car, carriage, handcart, barrow, applecart, wagon; (v) haul, drag, bear, take, transfer

cashier: (n) accountant, receiver, teller, paymaster, almoner; (v) discard, reject, discharge, shed, dismiss, displac. ANTONYM: (v) designate, hire, name

cast: (n, v) throw, stamp, form, fling, shape, figure; (v) shed, pitch, chuck; (n) casting, appearance. ANTONYM: (v) refuse, receive, subtract, reject, take, gather, catch, retain, keep

casting: (n) cast, hurl, pouring, molding, teeming, block, Malleable castings, fling, to throw something a long distance, fling, pelt

casual: (adj) adventitious, careless, chance, occasional, nonchalant, irregular, easy, cursory, coincidental, passing, random. ANTONYM: (adj) deliberate, formal, thorough, careful, rushed, premeditated, predetermined, planned, serious, permanent, intense

catch: (n, v) capture, hook, haul, hitch, trick, grab, snatch; (v) get, apprehend, intercept; (n) pawl. ANTONYM: (n, v) release; (v) misunderstand, unhitch, mistake, Miss, misinterpret, free, give, lose; (n) advantage, boon

catching: (adj) communicable, infectious, epidemic, gripping, transferable, zymotic; (n) discovery, take, playing, uncovering, getting. ANTONYM: (adj) noncommunicable

cattle: (n) stock, cows, neat, bull, beef, bovine, livestock, ox, kine, cow, oxen

cautious: (adj) fixed, guilty, accomplished, wedged, trapped, interested, exposed, defenseless, culpable; (v) seize, get. ANTONYM: (adj) loose

causing: (n) causation, coercion, compulsion; (adj) causative, factitive; (prep) behind

ceaselessly: (adv) incessantly, prudently, warily, circumspectly, charitably, discreetly, vigilantly, timidly, attentively, watchfully, sparingly. ANTONYM: (adv) openly, irresponsibly, imprudently, bravely, recklessly, incautiously, thoughtlessly, wastefully, tactlessly, rashly, liberally

cave: (n) lair, hole, grotto, hollow, cove, den, cell, grot, nest; (v) undermine, calve. ANTONYM: (n) hump; (v) withstand

ceaselessly: (adv) incessantly, perpetually, unceasingly, eternally, unremittingly, continuously, constantly, everlastingly, continually, unendingly, uninterrupted. ANTONYM: (adv) temporarily, briefly

cedar: (n) true cedar, pahauta, kawaka, deodar, cedar tree

cellar: (n) basement, cellarmance, wine cellar, godown, warehouse, winery, silo, pit, excavation, story, storey

cellini: (n) Benvenuto Cellini

cemetery: (n) graveyard, tomb, burial ground, burying ground.
churchyard, necropolis, burial site, resting place, site, burial place, grave
center: (n, v) centre, focus; (adj, n) middle; (n) heart, core, pivot, midst, kernel, substance, seat; (v) concentrate. ANTONYMS: (n) edge, outside, exterior, circumference; (adj, n) border; (adj) extreme, right, left; (v) scatter, dissipate, disperse
centralized: (adj) concentrated, centralised, centred, focused, focussed, central, internal. ANTONYMS: (adj) regional
centuries: (n) century
ceremony: (n) courtesy, celebration, ceremonial, parade, pomp, rite, pageant. ANTONYMS: (n) modesty, understatement
chain: (n) network, rope, cable, band, catena, range; (adj, n, v) tether; (v) bind, fetter; (adj, v) tie; (n, v) handcuff. ANTONYMS: (v) emancipate, liberate, unchain, detach
chairs: (n) seats
challenge: (n, v) defy, dare, brave; (n) defiance, protest, contest; (v) dispute, ask, provoke, impeach, demur. ANTONYMS: (v) obey, dispute, ask, provoke, impeach; (n) yield, pushover, acquiesce
chambermaid: (n) maid, fille de chambre, maidservant, housemaid, domestic, chamberer, carpetmonger
chances: (n) probability, odds, opportunities, possibility, state, circumstances
changing: (adj) unsettled, shifting, variable, dynamic, moving, choppy, uncertain, various, varying, inconstant, fickle. ANTONYMS: (adj) usual, fixed
channel: (n, v) canal, conduct; (n) conduit, groove, trough, waterway, drain, line, passage; (v) carry, convey. ANTONYMS: (v) keep; (n) ridge
chapped: (adj) cracked, balmy, unsmooth, barmy, bats, batty, bonkers, buggy, roughened, coarse, alligatored
characterized: (adj) affected, formed, molded, cast
characters: (n) letters, typescript, typeset, symbols, script, lettering, inscription, handwriting, font, cast, writing
charged: (adj) laden, loaded, replete, aerated, tense, strained, full, filled, emotional, abounding, deferred
chastened: (v) lamblike, resigned, content; (adj) refined, reprimanded, rebuked, reproved, subdued, contrite, remorseful
chatting: (n) chatter, cackle, yak, grabbing, claver; (adj) talkative, loquacious, noisy, gabby, garrulous; (v) natter
cheap: (adj) tacky, low, stingy, base, flashy, worthless, sleazy, shabby, niggardly, mean, economical. ANTONYMS: (adj) expensive, costly, tasteful, generous, luxurious, quality, noble, inflated, precious, dear, steep
cheaply: (adv) commonly, shoddily, tawdrily, stingily, meanly, trashily, flashily, economically, tackily, vulgarly, chintzily. ANTONYMS: (adv) extravagantly, luxuriously, tastefully
cheated: (adj) embittered, resentful
cheek: (n) audacity, nerve, brass, boldness, impertinence, face, lip, mouth, gall, insolence, impudence. ANTONYMS: (n) respect, cowardice, timidity, meekness, reticence, seriousness; (v) praise
cheeks: (n) Gemini, twins, couple, posterior, pair, deuce, two, duet
cheerful: (adj, v) buoyant; (adj) breezy, merry, optimistic, pleasant, glad, blithe, carefree, bright, lively, happy. ANTONYMS: (adj) depressed, gloomy, sad, depressing, grim, hopeless, miserable, morose, somber, depressed, unwelcoming
cheerlessness: (n) sadness, depression, joylessness, squalidness, uncheerfulness, unhappiness, plainness, misery, dullness, shabbiness, infertility. ANTONYMS: (n) smartness, splendor
chest: (n) bosom, ark, bust, box, chest of drawers, case, hutch, bureau, coffer, casket, dresser
chicago: (n) boodle, Windy City, cabbage, Michigan, Newmarket, stops
chicken: (n) fowl, hen, broiler, coward, cock, poultry, weakling, nestling; (adj) yellow, fearful, chicken-hearted. ANTONYMS: (n) daredevil
chickens: (n) Galliformes, order Galliformes
childbirth: (n, v) parturition, travail; (n) accouchement, childbirth, confinement, childbed, delivery, blessed event, birthing; (v) obstetrics, midwifery
childhood: (n) babyhood, boyhood, immaturity, infancy, puerility, youth, youthhood, immaturity, adolescence, age, anal phase. ANTONYMS: (adj) recent; (n) maturity
childish: (adj) childlike, naive, babyish, immature, simple, puerile, infantile, juvenile, silly, frivolous, young. ANTONYMS: (adj) sensible, old, wise, adult, jaded
childlike: (adj) ingenious, simple, babyish, young, innocent, pure, unsophisticated, juvenile, immature, childly, childish. ANTONYMS: (adj) old, untrusting, experienced, cunning, complicated, jaded, worldly
chill: (adj, v) cool; (adj, n) cold; (adj) bleak, icy, chilly, frosty, depressing; (v) freeze, dispirit, damp; (n) coolness. ANTONYMS: (adj, v) warm; (n) warmth, warmness; (v) encourage, hearten, inspirit, thaw; (adj) hot, gregarious, friendly, sociable
chilling: (adj) icy, bloodcurdling, wintry, macabre, ghastly, cold, scary, apathetic; (n) cooling, freezing, refrigeration. ANTONYMS: (adj) reassuring
chimney: (n) fireplace, smokestack, shaft, flue, hearth, vent, lamp
chimneys: (n) chimney
chin: (n) jaw, Kuki, jawbone, lineament, rap, jowl; (v) elevate, speak, chin up, confer, bring up
choked: (adj) clogged, smothered, congested, annoyed, high-strung, strained, neurotic, tense, angry, anxious, insecure
chopper: (n) helicopter, axe, cleaver, whirlybird, mincer, chop, grounder, knife, copter, hatchet, tooth
chosen: (adj, n) elect; (adj) preferred, select, favored, named; (adj, v) designate, desired, designated; (n) deary, ducky, dearie. ANTONYMS: (adj) ignored, involuntary
christ: (n) Jesus, Messiah, rescuer, savior, word, Christly, deliverer, God the Son, redeemer, Good Shepherd, Jesus of Nazareth, logos
chunk: (n, v) lump; (n) lump, bit, fragment, section, mass, portion, ball, block, piece, cut. ANTONYMS:
(n) particle, scrap, whole
churn: (v) seethe, agitate, toss, bubble, eddy, whirl, roil, shake, stir, buffet; (n) butter churn
cider: (v) Brazil tea, ice water, claret; (n) inebriant, alcoholic beverage, hard cider, pomade, sicer, sider, alcohol, beverage
cigar: (n) cheroot, cigars, smoke, cigarette, corona, panatela, panetella, segar, cigarillo
cigarette: (adj) cigar; (n) tobacco, fag, butt, can, coffin nail, cubeb, scroll, buttocks, reefer, butt joint
cigarettes: (n) tobacco, cigarette
cigars: (n) cigar
circle: (n) association, field, range, beat, set; (n, v) ring, band, compass, turn, whirl; (v) encircle
circulate: (v) broadcast, circle, disseminate, disperse, distribute, propagate, circulating, mobilize, diffuse, proclaim, issue. ANTONYM: (v) suppress, hide, block, withhold, concentrate
circus: (n) arena, hippodrome, circle, ring, square, pygargus, Flavian amphitheater, amphitheater, cockpit, turf, troupe
citizen: (n) national, inhabitant, denizen, resident, burgher, the people, subject, freeman, native, nationality, voter. ANTONYMS: (n) foreigner, immigrant, tourist, alien, stranger
citizens: (n) people, population, inhabitants, populace, public, commonwealth, country, the general public, the public, the populace
clad: (adj) dressed, attired, clothed, coated, garbed; (n) cladding; (prep) gowned; (v) costume, shod, dress, attire. ANTONYM: (adj) undressed, unclothed
claurence: (n) whisky, Victoria, phaeton, mail phaeton, landau, drag, coach, chariot, brougham, break, barouche
classes: (n) lessons
clatter: (n, v) rattle, jingle, bang, clank, clang, roll, clink; (v) clash, chatter; (n) noise, racket. ANTONYM: (n) quiet
claustrophobic: (adj) afraid, confined
clay: (n) soil, remains, adobe, loam, dust, dirt, mud, bentonite, ashes; (adj, n) pottery; (adj) earthen
clean: (adj, adv) fair; (v) cleanse, brush, bathe, disinfected; (adj) antiseptic, blank, pure, chaste, unblemished; (n, v) wash. ANTONYM: (adj) filthy, unclean, muddy, unhygienic, tainted, unwholesome, syrupy, full; (v) soil, contaminate, pollute
cleanly: (adj) clean; (adv) clearly, tidily, purely, neatly, freshely, immaculately, spotlessly, unsulliedly, fairly, unabatedly
cleared: (adj) absorbed, clean, empty, exculpated, bleak, innocent, exempt, vindicated, exonerated, guiltless, let off. ANTONYM: (adj) full, unclear, guilty
clearing: (n) clarification, clearance, purgation, purging, purge, clearing, correction, tract, improvement, release, freeing
clearness: (n) clarity, brightness, distinctness, perspicuity, lucidity, explicitness, sharpness, simplicity, purity, limpidity, intelligibility. ANTONYM: (n) ambiguity, opacity, dirtiness, vagueness, unclearness, obscurity, indistinctness, clutter, haziness, mustiness
cleneched: (adj) tight, clinched
clerk: (n, v) writer, secretary, transcriber; (n) servant, shop assistant, salesclerk, employee, accountant, recorder; (v) scriven, scribe
cleveland: (n) Grover Cleveland, Stephen Grover Cleveland, president Cleveland
clew: (n) cue, clod, glob, knob, footmark, footprint, vestige; (v) point out; (adj) pellet, globule, Pelote
climb: (v) ascend, arise, scale, escalate, go up, scramble; (n, v) clamber, mount, increase; (n) ascent, jump. ANTONYM: (n, v) drop; (n) descent; (v) wane, dismount, plummet
climbing: (n) climb, ascension, mounting, mountain climbing, mountaineering, rock climbing, accivity; (v) ascending, uprise, arise; (adj) scantend
clinging: (adj) adhering, sticky, adherent, devoted, adhering closely, affectionate, dependent, tenacious, occlusive; (n) coherence
cloak: (n, v) veil, mask, camouflage, wrap, masquerade, screen, pall; (n) cape; (v) conceal, disguise, hide. ANTONYM: (v) reveal, uncloak, unmask; (n, v) uncover
clock: (n) chronometer, horologe, alarm, alarm clock, clepsydra, ticker, cuckoo clock, clock radio; (n, v) time, stopwatch; (v) measure
clod: (adj, n) lump; (n) oaf, glebe, ball, clay, yokel, gawk, agglomeration, lout, clump; (adj) block. ANTONYM: (n) intellect
cloistered: (adj) secluded, solitary, claustral, isolated, recluse, cloisteral, conventual, monastic, monastical, private, sequestered. ANTONYM: (adj) public, conspicuous, open
closed: (v) close, tight; (adj) blind, finished, blocked, shut, congested, enclosed, folded, fastened, not open. ANTONYM: (adj) beginning, running, started, starting, welcoming, continuing
closely: (adv) nearly, narrowly, intimately, strictly, exactly, thickly, firmly, securely, confidentially, solidly, familiarly. ANTONYM: (adv) loosely, thoughtlessly, heedlessly, carelessly, approximately, inconveniently, sparsely, casually, lightly, inaccurately
closer: (adv) nearer, closer, more rapidly; (adj) close, approximate, near, dear, good, nigh; (n) finisher, finale
closet: (n) cupboard, cubicle, cell, latrine, bathroom, wardrobe, water closet; (adj) clandestine, confidential, secret, private. ANTONYM: (adj) open
closing: (n) end, finish, conclusion, close, ending, shutting, finishing; (adj) ultimate, last, final, terminal. ANTONYM: (adj, n) opening; (adj) first
cloth: (n) drapery, fabric, clothes, clothing, rag, stuff, linen, tapestry, silk, flannel; (v) napkin
clothed: (adj) dressed, wrapped, cloaked, robed, covered, attired, vested, absorbed, decent; (v) accustomed, arrayed. ANTONYM: (adj) unclothed
clothing: (n) attire, threads, outfit, gear, dress, cloth, duds, habit, wear; (n, v) apparel, vesture
cloud: (n, v) mist, blur; (adj) becloud, obscure, eclipse, blacken, taint, befog, overshadow; (adj, n) swarm; (n) haze. ANTONYM: (v) clear, refine, accentuate, illuminate, explain, clarify, unveil
clouded: (adj, n) cloudy; (adj) gloomy, dark, overcast, obscure, blurred, foggy, misty, hazy, bleary; (v) cymophanous. ANTONYM: (adj) clear
clouds: (n) exhaust, fumes, gas, smoke, vapors
cloudy: (adj) dull, gloomy, nebulous, murky, dark, turbid, foggy, muddy, misty, sunless, vaporous. ANTONYMS: (adj) clear, bright, sunny, cloudless
clover: (n) trefoil, shamrock, herb, Dutch clover, claver, riches, wealth, success, prosperity, good life, fat city
clamp: (n, v) cluster, bundle: (n) lump, group, clot, knot, tuft, chunk, clod, ball; (v) plop
clumsily: (adv) awkwardly, ineptly, crudely, ungracefully, maladroitly, gawkily, inelegantly, gauchely, inexpertly, unwieldily, roughly. ANTONYMS: (adv) skillfully, cleverly, coherently, deftly, elegantly, gracefully, carefully, expertly, competently, tactfully, urbanely
cluster: (n, v) clump, bundle, huddle, group, crowd; (n) batch, agglomeration, gang, collection, tuft; (v) collect. ANTONYMS: (v) dissemble, scatter; (n) individual
clustered: (adj) agglomerated, agglomerative, bunched, bunched, gregarious, concentrated, conglomerate, collective
clutch: (n, v) clasp, grip, clench, grasp, hold, clinic, gripe; (v) grab, grasp, grapple, embrace; (adj, v) catch. ANTONYMS: (n) loose; (v) release
clutched: (adj) tense, worried, anxious, neurotic
clutching: (n) locking
coach: (adj, v) prime; (n) trainer, teacher, instructor, stagecoach, charabanc, carriage, autobus, bus; (v) train, educate. ANTONYMS: (v) listen, learn; (n) pupil, student
coal: (n) ember, bituminous coal, carbon, lignite, anthracite, wallsend, culm, oil, petroleum, firewood; (adj) black
coarse: (adj) vulgar, boorish, rough, brutal, crude, gross, common, earthy, blunt, bawdy; (adj, v) harsh. ANTONYMS: (adj) sophisticated, refined, smooth, polite, soft, civil, cultured, delicate, fine, genteel, gentlemanly
coat: (v) cloak, blanket; (n, v) sheath, plaster; (n) coating, fur, film, crust, jacket, layer, bark. ANTONYMS: (v) reveal, expose
coaxing: (n) blarney, flattery, sweet talk, temptation, enticement, soft soap; (adv) coaxingly; (adj) ingratiationary, persuasive, oily
cogency: (n) persuasion, force, strength, validness, credibility, credibleness, relevancy, vigor, relevance, power, rigor. ANTONYMS: (n) invalidness, irrelevance, feebleness
coherently: (adv) lucidly, consistently, plainly, soundly, clearly, rationally, sanely, cogently, normally, forcefully, convincingly. ANTONYMS: (adv) irrationally, disjointedly, unconvincingly, illogically
coiled: (adj) curled, twisted, coiled, twisted, convoluted, rolled, wavy, bent, round; (adj, v) spiral. ANTONYMS: (adj) uncoiled
coldness: (n) chilliness, coolness, indifference, distance, apathy, iciness, reserve, frost, frigidity, unconcern; (adj, n) cold. ANTONYMS: (n) friendliness, sympathy, sensitivity, hotness, heat, responsiveness, concern, brightness, kindness
collapse: (n, v) slump, fall, flop, subsidence; (n) breakdown; (v) break, break down, buckle, crumple, crack, crumble. ANTONYMS: (n, v) rise; (v) build, grow, invigorate, withstand, improve, hold; (n) growth, success, triumph, making
collar: (n, v) arrest, catch, capture, pinch; (n) choker, ruff, lapel; (v) apprehend, nail, grab, clutch. ANTONYMS: (v) free, release
collected: (adj) calm, accumulated, amassed, tranquil, sober, assembled, cool, poised, unflappable, peaceful; (adj, v) composed. ANTONYMS: (adj) nervous, worried, upset, uncollected, flustered, scatterbrained, angry, excitable
color: (n, v) color, tinge, tinge, paint, stain; (adj, n, v) colour; (v) redden; (n) guise, complexion; (adj, n) tone. ANTONYMS: (v) discolor, pale, show, whiten, untwist, denote, depict, represent, blanch, blench
colored: (adj) chromatic, black, tinged, tinted, colorful, dyed, coloured, partial, dark, bleached, biased. ANTONYMS: (adj) truthful, white, uncolored, unbiased, pale, objective, honest, genuine, real
colorless: (adj) achromatic, neutral, drab, dull, monotonous, wan, tame, pallid, bloodless, white, colourless. ANTONYMS: (adj) rosy, interesting, rich, vivid, brilliant, vibrant, stimulating, lively, glamorous, exciting, distinctive
colors: (n) flag, colours, paints, banner, color, colour, ensign, pigment, tint, dye, paint
columbus: (n) Cristobal colon, Cristoforo Colombo
comb: (v) brush, ransack, search, dress, eliminate, groom; (adj) weed; (n) crest, combing, caruncle, currycomb
combination: (n) union, blend, coalition, merger, association, league, amalgam, mix, mixture, junction; (adj, n) complex. ANTONYMS: (n) separation, division, dissolution, rejection; (adj) simple
combinations: (n) incorporation, conjunction
combined: (adj) united, collective, cooperative, amalgamated, aggregate, concerted, conjoint, incorporate, conjunct, joined, conjunctive. ANTONYMS: (adj) simple, solitary, uncombined, disjointed
comely: (adj) beautiful, good-looking, decent, fair, attractive, decorous, shapely, proper; (adj, adv) seemly; (adj, adv) sightly, lovely. ANTONYMS: (adj) repulsive, homely, plain, revolting, unattractive, ugly
comfort: (n, v) ease, allay, support, aid, alleviate; (n) consolation, relief, amenity, assistance; (adj, n, v) assuage; (v) cheer. ANTONYMS: (n) discomfort, aggravation, agony; (v) alarm, annoy, frighten, afflict, aggravate, bother, burden, disappoint
comfortable: (adj, v) easy, snug; (adj) pleased, pleasing, prosperous, agreeable, pleasurable, congenial, rich, enjoyable, homely. ANTONYMS: (adj) poor, tense, formal, unpleasant, unhappy, unaccustomed, intimidating, difficult, anxious, broke, destitute
command: (n, v) order, charge, call, control, decree; (n) instruction, bidding, direction, behest; (v) direct, commission. ANTONYMS: (v) obey, follow, contradict, countermand, revoke, recall, oppose; (n) beg, plead, plea
commanded: (adj) lawful
comment: (n) annotation, commentary, critique, note, explanation, interpretation, mention; (n, v) remark, gloss, censure, notice. ANTONYMS: (n) confirmation
commerce: (n, v) trade, barter; (n) business, exchange, connection,
commit: (v) consign, assign, charge, confide, dedicate, apply, entrust, submit, intrust, leave, give. ANTONYM: (v) stop, desist, divest, end, idle, withhold, wait, cease, keep, refuse

committed: (adj) engaged, dedicated, firm, devoted, involved, connected, loyal, constant, linked, vigorous; (v) compromised. ANTONYM: (adj) unattached, passive, casual, flippant, uncaring, halfhearted

commonplace: (adj, v) trite, hackneyed; (adj) banal, ordinary, humdrum, common, average, plain, mundane, dull; (n) platitude. ANTONYM: (adj) extraordinary, unusual, exceptional, infrequent, rare, romantic, uncommon, weird; (n) deepness, profundity, profoundness

communion: (n) communication, denomination, intercourse, alliance, Eucharist, faction, sacrament, traffic, sharing, fellowship, Holy Communion. ANTONYM: (n) hostility, disunity, distance, disagreement, alienation, contention

companion: (adj, n) associate; (n) colleague, buddy, mate, peer, chum, partner, fellow, comrade, assistant, brother. ANTONYM: (n) foe, stranger, adversary

companions: (n) circle, entourage, people

companionship: (n) company, society, fellowship, camaraderie, partnership, friendship, fraternity, amity, coexistence, brotherhood, communion. ANTONYM: (n) animosity, enmity, solitude

compelled: (adj) forced, obligate, enforced, constrained, responsible, answerable, unwilling, destined

competent: (adj, n) able, efficient; (adj) adequate, fit, sufficient, effective, clever, commensurate, qualified, skillful, proficient. ANTONYM: (adj) useless, inept, incapable, unable, lacking, inadequate, unqualified, unprofessional, untrained, bad, clumsy

complain: (v) bemoan, protest, whine, squawk, bewail, beef, grudge, accuse, carp, plain, complaint. ANTONYM: (v) praise, applaud, cheer, recommend, rejoice, laud, approve, agree, accept

complaining: (adj) irritable, peevish, petulant, whining, moaning, complaintive, repining; (adj, v) querulous; (n, v) lamenting; (adv) complainingly; (n) plaintive. ANTONYM: (adj) calm, uncomplaining, cheerful, willing

complaint: (n) charge, ailment, disease, affection, whine, disorder, wail, complain, plaint, protest, sickness. ANTONYM: (n) compliment, commendation, health

completeness: (n) thoroughness, entirety, fullness, entirety, unity, integrality, plenitude, comprehensiveness, perfection, totality, wholeness. ANTONYM: (n) incompleteness

complexion: (n) tint; (n) cast, character, appearance, look, hue, aspect, flush, glow, dye, fashion

composed: (adj) calm, dispassionate, cool, peaceable, pacific, staid, imperturbable, temperate, level, impassive, unflappable. ANTONYM: (adj) distressed, trembling, nervous, excited, tense, ruffled, jumpy, intermperate, discomposed, upset, worried

composite: (n) amalgam, mix, blend, admixture, combination, concoction, alloy, medley; (n, v) compound; (adj) aggregate, mixed. ANTONYM: (n, v) unmixed, uncombined, separated, segregated, unblended

composition: (n) texture, construction, constitution, alloy, amalgam, composing, compost, compound, compromise, harmony, combination

comprise: (v) contain, comprehend, include, compose, constitute, make up, carry, encompass, form, make, subsume. ANTONYM: (v) lack, need

comrade: (n) colleague, chum, buddy, fellow, compeer, partner, brother, mate, familiar; (adj, n) associate, ally. ANTONYM: (n) stranger, enemy, foe, opponent

conceal: (v) hide, disguise, bury, screen, cloak, smother, shield, suppress, mask, obscure; (n, v) veil. ANTONYM: (v) reveal, show, expose, divulge, clarify, uncover, disclose, tell, admit, spotlight, flaunt

concealed: (adj) covert, clandestine, blind, occult, secret, mysterious, obscure, buried, invisible, secreted, surreptitious. ANTONYM: (adj) unconcealed, available, overt, open, divulged, Shown, revealed, disclosed, uncovered, noticeable, mainstream

conception: (n) concept, idea, view, thought, creation, mind, design, imagination, impression, understanding, fancy. ANTONYM: (n) termination, finish, ending, concrete, abortion, ignorance, destruction

concerning: (adj, prep) regarding, with regard to, with reference to, in relation to; (prep) respecting, as regards, of, touching, relating to; (adj) as to, relevant

conclusively: (adv) decisively, convincingly, ultimately, definitively, absolutely, lastly, conclusively, determinately, categorically, cogently, decidedly. ANTONYM: (adv) unconvincingly, questionably, arguably

condemned: (adj) censured, convicted, doomed, destined, appropriated, taken, taken over, fated, seized, predestined; (adj, v) guilty

condemning: (adj) culpative, censorious, inculpatory, critical; (n) conviction, reproachful

conduct: (v) bring, direct, carry, show; (n, v) act, administration, manage, administer, carriage, bearing; (adj, v) acquit. ANTONYM: (v) mismanage, leave, follow

conductor: (n, v) guide, guard; (n) chief, director, driver, chauffeur, bandmaster, collector, commander, pilot, ringleader. ANTONYM: (n) insulator, nonconductor

confined: (adj) limited, cramped, imprisoned, bounded, enclosed, restricted, narrow, constrained, strict; (adj, v) close, invalided. ANTONYM: (adj) liberated, invasive, roomy, unconfined, unlimited, open, spacious, general

confirmed: (adj) inveterate, assured, habitual, constant, settled, definite, established, affirmed, fixed, ingrained, corroborated. ANTONYM: (adj) unproven, undecided, uncommitted, questionable, infrequent, dubious, mild, unfaithful

confound: (v) bewilder, baffle, nonplus, perplex, astonish, puzzle, amaze, astound, mistake; (adj, v) confuse, stupety. ANTONYM: (v) explain, clarify, comfort, lose, distinguish; (n) understanding
confront: (adj, v) front; (n, v) oppose; (v) challenge, defy, brave, approach, collate, affront, cope with, play, withstand. ANTONYMS: (v) avoid, evade, dodge, cooperate, obey, submit, defend

confused: (adj) abashed, baffled, befuddled, bemused, dizzy, chaotic, confounded, deranged, incoherent, disjointed, indistinct. ANTONYMS: (adj) enlightened, orderly, alert, clearheaded, organized, oriented, precise, systematic, ordered, unimpressed, methodical

confusion: (n) commotion, chaos, disarray, bedlam, pandemonium, disorder, disturbance, distraction, clutter, tumult, agitation. ANTONYMS: (n) clarity, understanding, tidiness, systematization, enlightenment, peace, organization, lucidity, neatness, space, calm

congregation: (n) assembly, gathering, meeting, collection, fold, flock, crowd, conversation, congregating, company; (n, v) assemble

congress: (n) convocation, convention, council, intercourse, conference, meeting, congregation, confluence, gathering, synod, association

connect: (v) bind, bond, join, attach, associate, annex, conjoin, relate, unite, combine, affiliate. ANTONYMS: (v) separate, disconnect, detach, unplug, undo, dissociate, clash, divide, clear

connected: (adj, v) related; (adj) attached, allied, affiliated, coherent, linked, committed, conjoint, combined, relevant, consecutive. ANTONYMS: (adj) unrelated, separate, unimportant, disjointed, unaffiliated, disconnected, unattached, irrelevant

connecticut: (n) computed axial tomography, computed tomography, computerized axial tomography, Connecticut river, Constitution state, cat, Nutmeg State

connection: (n) communication, concatenation, attachment, joint, bearing, affiliation, association, knot, conjunction, alliance, link. ANTONYMS: (n) breach, enemy, dissociation, disjunction, unconnectedness, foe, detachment, rival, interruption, clash, difference

conquered: (adj) overcome, vanquished, overwhelmed, crushed, subdued, profligate, routed, overturned, done for, under enemy control, baffled. ANTONYMS: (adj) victorious, liberated

conquest: (n) defeat, triumph, conquering, achievement, reduction, coup, rout, overthrow, subjection, mastery, success. ANTONYMS: (n) failure, defeat, loss, victory

conscious: (adj) alive, premeditated, mindful, deliberate, cognizant, calculated, intended, discerning, self-conscious, studied, voluntary. ANTONYMS: (adj) unaware, ignorant, unintentional, dead, accidental, inanimate, spontaneous, subconscious, unplanned, inadvertent, oblivious

consciousness: (n) feeling, sense, conscience, cognizance, mind, notion, knowledge, sensibility, feel, Consciousness of kind, self. ANTONYMS: (n) ignorance, oblivion, certainty, numbness

considering: (conj, prep) because, bearing in mind; (conj) as, since; (adv) whereas, enough; (v) consider; (n) consideration, thought, deliberation; (prep) in view of

consist: (n, v) be; (adj, v) lie; (v) belong, fit, comprise, lie in, reside, exist, make up; (adj, n) abide; (n) agree

constant: (adj) ceaseless, perpetual, continual, faithful, changeless, steadfast, eternal, uninterrupted, continuous; (adj, n) steady, invariable. ANTONYMS: (adj) irregular, intermittent, changeable, variable, inconstant, erratic, episodic, fickle, temporary, disloyal, inconsistent

constantly: (adv) continually, firmly, incessantly, eternally, steadily, endlessly, unremittingly, ceaselessly, steadfastly; (adv, adj) always, forever. ANTONYMS: (adv) inconsistently, intermittently, acutely, erratically, infrequently

constitute: (v) compose, commission, appoint, establish, comprise, build, name, create, found, institute; (n, v) make. ANTONYMS: (v) deny, repeal, refuse, disband

constructed: (adj) made, formed, synthetic

consumed: (adj) exhausted, finished, used up, worn, depleted, obsessed, possessed, lost, tired, immersed, gone

consumer: (n) customer, client, buyer, shopper, employer, patron, purchaser, user, punter, chumer; (adj) capitalist. ANTONYMS: (n) seller, marketer, merchantiser, consultant

contained: (adj) implicit, unspoken, unexpressed, latent, understood, numbered, inside, confined to a small area, being within, limited to a small area. ANTONYMS: (adj) unrestrained, generalized, pervasive

containing: (adj) including, comprehensive

contempt: (n, v) scorn; (n, v) despise; (n) disrespect, derision, mockery, disregard, ridicule, shame, slight, reproach, discourtesy. ANTONYMS: (n) approval, admiration, regard, honor, esteem

content: (n) meaning, matter, capacity, contents, subject; (n, v) contentment; (v) appease, please, satisfy, suffice; (adj) happy. ANTONYMS: (n, v) discontent; (adj) tormented, unhappy, dissatisfied, rebellious, discontented, troubled; (adj, v) upset; (n) unhappiness, sadness; (v) trouble

contented: (adj) content, happy, comfortable, quiet, cheerful, snug, complacent, satisfied, easy, proud, delighted. ANTONYMS: (adj) discontented, unhappy, depressed, unsatisfied, sad, anxious

contentment: (n) content, happiness, pleasure, fulfillment, ease, delight, comfort, complacency, bliss, joy, contentedness. ANTONYMS: (n) dissatisfaction, sadness, discomfort, discontentment, misery, unhappiness, displeasure, discontent, panic, anxiety

contest: (v) compete, contend; (n) bout, competition, contention; (n, v) combat, conflict, fight, dispute, altercation, struggle. ANTONYMS: (n) tranquility, quiet, peace, calm, cooperation; (v) surrender, agree, acquiesce, accede, favor, prove

continual: (adj, adv) constant; (adj) ceaseless, incessant, endless, continuous, frequent, everlasting, unrelenting, perpetual, unremitting, perennial. ANTONYMS: (adj) sporadic, temporary, occasional, finite, inconstant, infrequent, ending, ceasing, halting, rare, acute

continuously: (adv) perpetually, ceaselessly, incessantly, endlessly, unceasingly, continuously, persistently, eternally, steadily, frequently; (adj, adv) always.
Winesburg, Ohio

ANTONYMS: (adv) acutely, infrequently, spasmodically, sporadically

continuing: (adj) constant, lasting, abiding, ongoing, serial, persistent, enduring, permanent, durable, chronic, steady. ANTONYM: (adj) rapid, spasmodic, occasional, fleeting

controlled: (adj) limited, restrained, restricted, temperate, subdued, inhibited, deliberate, illicit, illegal, graceful, forced. ANTONYM: (adj) spontaneous, uncontrolled, intemperate, involuntary, unscientific, demonstrative, natural, open, pervasive, public

convention: (n) congress, meeting, contract, council, custom, convocation, assembly, tradition, practice, habit, assemblage. ANTONYM: (n) informality, innovation

conventional: (adj) orthodox, formal, customary, accepted, common, everyday, routine, typical, traditional, normal. (adj, v) familiar. ANTONYMS: (adj) radical, unusual, relaxed, unorthodox, original, rebellious, new, abnormal, odd, unique, uncanny

conversation: (n) talk, conference, communication, colloquy, confabulation, discussion, language, discourse, speech, talking, palaver

conviction: (n) belief, confidence, certainty, condemnation, persuasion, faith, trust, certitude, firmness, doctrine, determination. ANTONYM: (n) acquittal, doubt, release, absolvention, disbelief, justification, insecurity, distrust

convinced: (adj, v) sure, positive, confident, firm; (v) persuaded, satisfied, assured, bold; (adj) clear, definite. ANTONYM: (adj) doubtful, unconvinced, uncertain, cynical

convincing: (adj) cogent, forceful, persuasive, compelling, believable, probable, impressive, likely, credible, valid, plausible. ANTONYM: (adj) weak, unrealistic, unpersuasive, questionable, dubious, doubtful, unbelievable, disputable, inaccurate, unresistant, unreliable

convulsive: (adj) spastic, galvanic, fitful, paroxysmal, violent, choreic, unsteady, hysterical; (v) unquiet, restless, saltatory

convulsively: (adv) spasmodically, paroxysmally, spasatically, with convulsions

cooked: (adj) well done, overcooked, cook, done, wanting, damaged, defiled, heated, suitable for eating, done for, fit for human consumption. ANTONYM: (adj) poisonous, raw, underdone

copy: (n, v) counterfeit, duplicate, pattern, trace; (v) imitate, ape, follow; (adj, n, v) model; (n) imitation, transcription, reproduction. ANTONYM: (v) create, originate; (n) master

cord: (n) band, bond, tie, twine, tape, whippoorwill, thread, yarn, lace, rope, leash

cork: (n, v) plug; (n) bung, stopper, phellem, bobber, bob, bobfloat; (v) cap, stop, close; (adj) cobweb

corn: (n) clavus, cereals, Zea Mays, callus, wheat, Indian corn, callosity, grain; (v) feed, keep; (adj, n) commonplace

corners: (adj) cornered

cornfield: (n) corn field

corrupted: (adj) tainted, rotten, spoiled, degraded, adulterated, deprived, distorted, decayed, impaired, debased; (n) corrupption. ANTONYM: (adj) pure

cosmopolitan: (adj) universal, international, sophisticated, global, Catholic, ecumenical, planetary, widely distributed, occasioned; (adj, n) cosmopolite; (n) creeping wood sorrel. ANTONYM: (adj) insular, country, endemic, parochial, rustic

couch: (n) bed, sofa, settee, divan; (adj, v) lie; (v) express, put, frame, lower, repose; (adj) recline

count: (v) compute, weigh, consider, estimate, matter; (n, v) calculate, tally, number, total; (n) calculation, computation. ANTONYM: (v) guess, except, estimate, disregard, dismiss, abandon, ignore, subtract

counter: (adj, n) converse; (n, v) reply; (n) bench, reverse, numerator; (v) contradict, resist, react, retort, respond; (adj) antagonistic. ANTONYM: (v) yield, surrender; (adv) similarly, same, equally; (adj) corroborating, corresponding, consistent, concurring, analogous, agreeing

countless: (adj) innumerable, multitudinous, many, endless, myriad, measureless, uncounted, legion, untold, infinite, incalculable. ANTONYM: (adj) finite, limited, numbered, counted, countable, small

countryside: (adj, n) country; (n) village, panorama, landscape, land, rural area, scenery, nature, suburb, ground; (adj) rustic

coupled: (adj) conjugate, linked, united, double, joined, associated, conjugated, attached, fixed, twin, paired. ANTONYM: (adj) unrelated

coupling: (n) coupler, clutch, connection, yoke, conjugation, link, combination, junction, mating, pairing, marriage

courage: (n) audacity, fortitude, boldness, nerve, spirit, backbone, valor, heroism, gallantry, mettle, chivalry. ANTONYM: (n) cowardice, faintheartedness, weakness, wimpiness, yellowness

courageous: (adj, n) bold; (adj) audacious, fearless, valiant, gallant, intrepid, spirited, heroic, undaunted, manly, confident. ANTONYM: (adj) timid, wimpy, weak, spineless, pusillanimous, fearful, fainthearted, afraid, despicable

courthouse: (n) tribunal, forum, house, building, town hall

courting: (n) wooing, courtship, bundle, appeal, attraction, case, cause, suit, flirtation, suit

courtship: (n) courting, wooing, love, bundle, the soft impeachment, prayer, entreaty, gallantry, addresses, cause, affections

covered: (adj) veiled, concealed, covert, coated, secret, wrapped, thick, obscured, masked, shrouded; (adj, prep) cloaked. ANTONYM: (adj) bare, uncovered, open, plain, exposed, outdoor, empty

coward: (n) cur, pantywaist, sneak, dastard, milkspop, weakling, milquetoast; (adj, gutless, chickenhearted, pusillanimous, chicken-hearted. ANTONYM: (n) daredevil, stalwart; (adj) brave

cow: (n) cattle, cow, bull, ox, oxen, Bos Taurus, bullock, beef, Cowes, steer, milker

cracked: (adj) nutty, batty, crazy, chapped, balmly, wacky, dotty, cracked, deranged, loopy, crackers. ANTONYM: (adj) resonant, sane

crawl: (adv, v) grovel, lag; (n, v) clamber, climb; (v) sneak, fawn, cringe, teem, swarm, scramble, inch. ANTONYM: (v) fly, rush, hurry, hasten, dart, dash, lead, soothe, speed
interested, quizzical, quaint, queer, inquiring, inquisitive. ANTONYM(s): (adj) incurious, ordinary, apathetic, uninterested, unconcerned, typical, indifferent, everyday, disinterested, conventional, common

curled: (adj) coiled, curling, having curls, round, braided, twisted, bowed, wreathy, Curll, curled up, tressed

curly: (adj) crinkly, kinky, curled, cramped, frizzed, permed, curled; (adv) wavily, kinkily, curledly, curlingly. ANTONYM(s): (adj) unbent, uncoiled, flat

curse(s): (n) abuse
curtain: (n, v) cover; (n) barrier, drapery, blind, screen, mantle, mask, shade, pall, shroud; (v) hide
customary: (adj) accustomed, usual, habitual; (adj) conventional, ordinary, commonplace, traditional, average, wonded, regular, standard. ANTONYM(s): (adj) unusual, abnormal, exceptional, unconventional, offbeat, irregular, innovative, different, unfamiliar, extraordinary, rare

custom-made: (adj) tailor-made, custom-built
cutting: (adj) biting, keen, caustic, bitter, acrimonious, incisive, raw; (adj, n) acute; (n) cut, slip; (adj, v) satirical. ANTONYM(s): (adj) blunt, complimentary, flattering, kind, pleasant, hot, consoling; (n) extension, freedom, expansion, addition
dagger: (n) bodkin, sword, blade, obelisk, knife, stiletto, dirk, cutlass, grapheme, saber, skewer
damn: (adj, adv, v) bloody; (v) curse, imprecate, beshrew, blaspheme, cuss, slam, convict; (adj) blasted, cursed; (n) damnation

ANTONYM(s): (v) bless, laud, glorify, exalt, commend, praise
damp: (adj) moist, muggy, clammy, cool, dank; (v) check, chill, deaden, break; (n) moisture, dampness. ANTONYM(s): (n) dryness; (adj) parched, arid, dried, fresh, hard
dance: (v) caper, hop, to dance, cavort, play, skip, to show courage, step; (n, v) hop, jump, shake
dancing: (n) choreography, Terpsichore, salutation, break dancing, ceremonial dance, galloping, hoofing, Pavan; (adj) morrice; (adv) adance; (v) saltant
danger: (n) risk, peril, hazard, chance, jeopardy, threat, trouble, precariousness, slipperiness, disaster, insecurity. ANTONYM(s): (n) security, ease, privilege
dangerous: (adj, n) critical; (adj) severe, serious, grave, adventurous, unhealthy, precarious, hazardous, perilous, threatening, chancy. ANTONYM(s): (adj) stable, secure, protected, unhazardous, slight, weak, harmless, friendly, favorable, calm, pleasant
dangerously: (adv) hazardously, precarious, unsafely, riskily, seriously, insecurely, harmfully, parlously, severely, fatally; (adj, adv) gravely. ANTONYM(s): (adv) safely, securely, carefully, slightly
dangling: (adj) suspended, pendent, pendant, limp, floppy, pendulous; (n) suspension, abeyance, break, abatement; (adv) adangle. ANTONYM(s): (adj) upright
dare: (n, v) venture; (v) defy, brave, hazard, confront, risk, resist, make bold; (n) adventure, daring, defiance. ANTONYM(s): (n) avoid, flee, pass, refrain, retreat, obey
daring: (adj, n) bold, courageous, adventurous; (adj) audacious, venturesome, intrepid; (n) bravery, audacity, boldness, courage, adventurousness. ANTONYM(s): (n) cowardice, timidity; (adj) timid, cautious, dull, afraid, chicken, fearful, unadventurous, wimpy
darkened: (adj) darkens, obscure, old, obfuscate, murky, cloudy, opaque, overcast
darkness: (n) dark, shade, shadow, blindness, gloom, blackness, darkness, mark, cloud, blackout, dimness. ANTONYM(s): (n) brightness, lightness, glow, comprehension, knowledge, day, clearness
dashed: (v) ashamed, cut up, sunk; (adj) broken, done for, deserted, discouraged, dotted
dated: (adj) archaic, outmoded, obsolete, outdated, old-fashioned, dowdy, behind the times, antediluvian, ancient, unfashionable, old. ANTONYM(s): (adj) contemporary, new, trendy, fresh, fashionable, chic, modern, in
dawn: (adj, n) break of day, daybreak; (n) beginning, commencement, cockcrow, onset, morning, prime, aurora; (v) break, begin. ANTONYM(s): (n) twilight, sunset, nightfall, close, departure, demise, conclusion, ending; (n, v) end, finish; (v) set
dawning: (n) daybreak, sunrise, start, beginning, aurora, cockcrow, dayspring, morning, birth, first light, break of day. ANTONYM(s): (n) sunset
dazed: (adj) bewildered, stunned, dumbfounded, muzzy, stupefied, dizzy, stupid, groggy, amazed, astounded, bleary. ANTONYM(s): (adj) indifferent, unimpressed, conscious
defa(d): (adj) earless, hard of hearing, blind, unhearing, indifferent, deafened, regardless, surd; (v) deafen, desensitize; (n) deafness. ANTONYM(s): (adj) listening, aware, attentive
defarily: (adv) affectionately, preciously, darlingly, sweetly, petly, expansively, belovedly, intimately, highly, heartfelth, lovely
deau: (v) corrupt, debase, deprave, demoralize, vitiate, violate, whore, pollute; (n) Saturnalia, orgy; (n, v) riot. ANTONYM(s): (v) upgrade, praise, laud, elevate, honor
defbris: (adj, n) waste, trash, refuse, rubble; (n) detritus, junk, rubbish, wreck, garbage, remains, ruins
decade: (n) ten, decennium, decennary, tenner, day, x, lifetime, quinquennium, period, generation, Adam
decay: (adj, n, v) decline; (v) decompose, crumble, corrupt; (n, v) blight, ebb, rust, rotting, decaying, rotted, putrid; (adj, v) wasted; (v) stale. ANTONYM(s): (adj) matured, restored, strengthened
deaying: (adj) spoiled, corrupt, dilapidated, rank, rusty, rotting, decaying, rotted, putrid; (adj, v) wasted; (v) stale. ANTONYM(s): (adj) pristine
deception: (n, v) cheat; (n) illusion, trick, pretense, delusion, betrayal, fake, flam, bluff, gammon, cheating. ANTONYM(s): (n) honesty, candidness, sincerity, openness, correction, integrity, genuine, truthfulness
declaration: (n) affirmation, assertion, expression, pronouncement, statement,
allegation, enunciation, acknowledgment, predication; (n, v) claim, avowal. ANTONYMS: (n) denial, disavowal, retraction, request

declare: (v) advertise, assert, allege, attest, aver, admit, acknowledge, proclaim, avow; (n, v) affirm, say. ANTONYMS: (v) conceal, revoke, suppress, retract, repress, disclaim, withhold, request, refute, block

declared: (adj) stated, apparent, state, public, professed, proclaimed, explicit, ostensible, expressed, confirmed, alleged

declaring: (adj) affirming, predicator

decline: (n, v) wane, fall, dip, decrease, ebb; (v) reject, refuse, fail; (adj, n, v) drop; (adj, v) sink; (n) declension. ANTONYMS: (n, v) increase; (v) accept, flourish, improve; (n) improvement, recovery, development, growth, rebirth, ascent, upturn

deepened: (adj) concentrated, gathered

deepening: (n) amplification, aggravation

deeply: (adv) strongly, heavily, intensely, deep, thickly, highly, soundly, greatly, gravely, extremely, richly. ANTONYMS: (adv) slightly, mildly, unemotionally, fitfully, moderately, thinly, hardly, barely, lightly

defeat: (v) overcome, conquer, beat, rout, abolish; (n, v) ruin, refuse, fail; (adj, n, v) repulse; (adj, n) rebuff. ANTONYMS: (v) lose, surrender, help, succumb, inspirit, encourage, concede; (n) success, win, triumph, conquest

defeated: (n) loser; (adj) frustrated, beaten, broken, overcome, balked, baffled, bested, thwarted, unsuccessful; (adj, n) discomfited. ANTONYMS: (adj) victorious

defense: (n) apology, fortification, justification, security, protection, safeguard, excuse, defence, shield, defend, advocacy. ANTONYMS: (n) attack, offense, criticism, violence, prosecution, destruction, aggression, condemnation, accusation, opposition

define: (v) characterize, explain, clarify, bound, name, interpret, limit, construe, restrict, circumscribe, outline. ANTONYMS: (v) obscure, confuse, confound, conceal, tangle

definite: (adj) certain, clear, distinct, concrete, plain, conclusive, specific, precise, categorical, decisive; (adj, v) absolute. ANTONYMS: (adj) imprecise, unclear, vague, undefined, doubtful, indeterminate, qualified, evasive, indefinite, indescribable, dubious

definitely: (adv) decidedly, absolutely, precisely, clearly, surely, specifically, positively, determinately, distinctly, particularly, finally. ANTONYMS: (adv) maybe, doubtfully, vaguely, possibly, questionably, uncertainly, indefinitely, hesitantly, irresolutely, unclearly

dejected: (adj) sad, depressed, low, downhearted, gloomy, down, unhappy, spiritless, sorrowful, miserable, melancholy. ANTONYMS: (adj) elated, happy, euphoric, joyous, encouraged, positive, enthusiastic, hopeful

dejectedly: (adv) despondently, dispiritedly, gloomily, glumly, downcastly, dismally, downheartedly, depressedly, disheartenedly, melancholy, lowly. ANTONYMS: (adv) cheerfully, enthusiastically

delayed: (adj) belated, tardy, protracted, deferred, slow, retarded, held up, backward, back, prolonged; (adv) behind. ANTONYMS: (adj) early, expedited, prompt

deliberately: (adv) consciously, intentionally, designedly, knowingly, carefully, on purpose, purposely, willfully, slowly, premeditatedly, purposefully. ANTONYMS: (adv) accidentally, involuntarily, furtively, arbitrarily, automatically, naively, secretly, unconsciously, unwittingly, innocently, covertly

delicate: (adj) accurate, tender, dainty, refined, breakable, fragile, beautiful, brittle, soft, nice, frail. ANTONYMS: (adj) inelegant, robust, heavy, sturdy, tough, careless, inaccurate, rough, well, substantial, unscrupulous

delicately: (adv) exquisitely, softly, tenderly, gracefully, subtly, sensitively, daintily, precisely, elegantly, ticklishly, weakly. ANTONYMS: (adv) inelegantly, tactlessly, thickly, imprecisely, clumsily, ungracefully, unsuitably, heavily, carelessly, roughly, severely

delicious: (adj, v) delicate; (adj) tasteful, pleasing, delightful, appetizing, agreeable, sweet, toothsome, savory, enjoyable, dainty. ANTONYMS: (adj) tasteless, distasteful, yucky, unsavory, unpleasant, unappetizing, revolting, nauseating, inedible, gross, dry

delight: (n) joy, pleasure, amusement, rejoicing, gladness; (v) ravish, amuse, please, captivate, transport, enrapture. ANTONYMS: (n) misery, dismay, dissatisfaction, sadness, nuisance, discontent; (v) depress, displease, sadden, irk; (n, v) bore

delighted: (adj) glad, cheerful, blissful, jubilant, happy, overjoyed, joyful, captivated, pleasant; (adj, v) pleased, elated. ANTONYMS: (adj) shocked, unhappy, sorrowful, depressed, melancholy, miserable, desolate, sorry, sad, down

delightful: (adj) delicious, delectable, charming, pleasing, grateful, blissful, amiable, adorable, lovely, nice, gorgeous. ANTONYMS: (adj) unpleasant, unwelcome, hateful, miserable, unhappy, unappealing, horrific, horrible, disagreeable, depressing, annoying

delightfully: (adv) pleasantly, enchantingly, exquisitely, gladly, charmingly, finely, sweetly, deliciously, beautifully, merrily; (adv, v) happily. ANTONYMS: (adv) unattractively, horribly, disagreeably

deliver: (v) consign, bear, carry, save, rescue, abandon, send, pronounce, hand over, bring; (adj, v) utter. ANTONYMS: (v) capture, confine, imprison, hold, oppress, enslave, restrain, retain, collect, withhold, shackle

deliverance: (n) salvation, rescue, release, freedom, escape, emancipation, delivery, relief, liberation, liberty, salvage. ANTONYMS: (n) downfall, suppression

delivery: (n, v) birth, address; (n) consignment, discharge, rescue, surrender, distribution, elocution, issue, communication, deliveryance. ANTONYMS: (n) dispatch, collection, holding, keeping, capture

delusion: (n) hallucination, deception, cheat, chimera, misunderstanding, mirage, trick, fallacy, error, aberration, falsehood. ANTONYMS: (n) comprehension, fact, truth

delve: (v) burrow, investigate,
excavate, rummage, grub, mine, cut into, tunnel, root, unearth, lop and top. ANTONYM: (v) fill
delving: (n) inquest, probe, quest, research, inquiry, investigation

**demanded:** (adj) urgent, popular, requisitory

demands: (n) strain, weight, stress, anxiety
democrat: (n) roturier, republican, proletary, proletariat, plebeian, democrats, Mr, democratist, populist, one of the people
dense: (adj) compact, close; (adj) thick, crowded, deep, heavy, stupid, impenetrable, solid, crass, dim. ANTONYM: (adj) insightful, bright, loose, sparse, simple, readable, clever, intelligent, sharp, thin, alert
dentist: (n) dental surgeon, endodontist, exodontist, orthodontist, tooth doctor, toothdrawer
depart: (v) go, deviate, decease, divorce, start, stray, wander, leave, die, vary, part. ANTONYM: (v) stay, arrive, enter, come, abide, conform, continue, remain, appear, converge, return

departed: (adj) dead, bygone, late, former, bypast, defunct, past, left; (adj, v) gone, extinct; (n) decedent. ANTONYM: (adj) remaining, alive

departing: (adj, v) parting; (adj, n) leaving, going away; (adj) outgoing, outbound, outward, passing, decedent, valedictory, retiring; (v) depart. ANTONYM: (n) arrival

departure: (n, v) decease, demise; (n) exit, leave, deviation, divergence, depart, parting, aberration, passing, takeoff. ANTONYM: (n) appearance, conformity, greeting, ingress, influx, homecoming, regularity, entrance, birth, coming, advance

depend: (adj, v) hang; (v) dangle, count, rely, stay, reckon, confide, suspend, calculate, attend, pivot. ANTONYM: (v) distrust

dependents: (n) clientele
depot: (n) store, depository, arsenal, warehouse, station, storehouse, godown, storeroom, stop, cache, entrepot
depressed: (adj) low, blue, dejected, sad, dispirited, downhearted, downcast, down, gloomy, hollow, disappointed. ANTONYM: (adj) cheerful, happy, convex, booming, elated, encouraged, euphoric, exhilarated, flourishing, optimistic, prospering
depression: (n) cavity, dejection, blues, trough, trench, dip, hole, dent, impression, decline, slump. ANTONYM: (n) happiness, outcrop, encouragement, boom, inflation, elation, recovery, hump, joy, bulge, optimism
depths: (n) bottom, abyss, depth, lowest point, low point, depression, bowls, rock bottom, slump, midst, nadir. ANTONYM: (n) peak
descended: (v) extraught
describe: (v) represent, report, delineate, state, depict, outline, relate, draw, qualify, designate, name
deserted: (adj) desert, solitary, empty, lonely, isolated, forsaken, lonesome, desolate, bleak, vacant; (adj, v) forlorn. ANTONYM: (adj) occupied, packed, crowded, mobbed, populated, populous, overcrowded
desire: (n) ambition, aspiration, craving, dream; (adv, n, v) will; (n, v) fancy, wish, aim; (v) want, aspire, seek. ANTONYM: (n, v) dislike, hate; (n) aversion, reality, revulsion, apathy; (v) spurn, abhor, answer, command, insist
desires: (n) requirements, needs
desk: (n) bench, box, coffer, table, secretary, bureau, writing desk, escribente, caisson, caddy, case
despair: (n) disappointment, desolation, dejection, melancholy, gloom, desperation, depression, dismay, discouragement, pessimism, sorrow. ANTONYM: (n) happiness, hopefulness, expectation, joy, cheer, cheerfulness, resilience, elation, joyfulness
desperation: (adj) despairing, dire, critical, abduction, dangerous, in despair, grave, awful, despondent, drastic; (adj, v) forlorn. ANTONYM: (adj) hopeful, optimistic, rational, promising, minor, cautious, casual, careful, trivial, secure, satisfied
desperation: (adj, n) despair, fury, rage; (n, v) recklessness, foolhardiness, desperateness, burst, confusion, trouble, misery; (adj, v) raving. ANTONYM: (n) optimism, confidence, hopefulness, hope, happiness, caution, prudence, calmness
despicable: (adj) vile, base, abominable, mean, abject, miserable, dishonorable, filthy, dirty, hateful, ignoble. ANTONYM: (adj) honorable, creditable, praiseworthy, worthy, noble, loveable, likable, laudable, endearing, commendable, lovable
despised: (adj) scorned, despicable, hated, abject, disparaged, mean, attaching disgrace, unpopular, unloved, reviled, opprobrious
destined: (adj, v) bound, fated; (adj) predetermined, sure, inescapable, intended, predestined, inevitable, prepared, foreordained, appointed. ANTONYM: (adj) unscheduled, unlikely
destiny: (n) fate, chance, fortune, kismet, luck, lot, destination, portion, weird, life; (n, v) doom. ANTONYM: (n) chance, design
destroy: (v) demolish, blight, despoil, subvert, dismantle, devour, wreck, devastate; (adj, v) desolate, abolish; (n, v) murder. ANTONYM: (v) preserve, create, make, construct, protect, repair, restore, uphold, sustain, submit, revive
destroyed: (adj) ruined, lost, desolate, shattered, desolated, broken, depressed, dead, damaged, undone, fallen. ANTONYM: (adj) preserved, living
destroying: (v) destroy; (adj) deadly, deleterious, murderous; (n) disposal
destruction: (n, v) defeat; (n) death, ruin, collapse, demolition, devastation, downfall, abolition, damage, desolation, end. ANTONYM: (n) preservation, protection, creation, reparation, formation, conservation, restoration, building, help, making, order
detached: (adj) separate, cool, aloof, distinct, impartial, neutral, dispassionate, objective, unconnected, remote, unconcerned. ANTONYM: (adj) involved, warm, engrossed, partial, connected, biased, linked, united, impersonated, interested, personal
detail: (v) describe, enumerate, relate, appoint, itemize, recite, cast, assign; (n) point, feature, item. ANTONYM: (v) keep, withhold, generalize, guess, approximate; (n) total, sum, emptiness, aggregate
determination: (n) conclusion, definition, resolution, decisiveness, resolve, will, tenacity, appointment, assessment, constancy; (v) award. ANTONYM: (n) weakness, compliance, indecisiveness,
deviance

undignified, foolish, dishonorable, boisterous, unceremonious, unseemly, vulgar, poor, lowly, modest, base
dignity: (n) degree, prestige, glory, decorum, face, distinction, honor, majesty, eminence, solemnity; (adj, n) decency. ANTONYMS: (n) lowliness, indecency, impropriety, simplicity, cheerfulness, austerity
diluted: (adj) thin, watery, weak, insipid, tasteless, bland, sparse, rare, cut, washy, tame. ANTONYMS: (adj) straight, concentrated, undiluted, thickened, strengthened, enriched, thick
dimly: (adv) obscurely, darkly, faintly, dully, dusky, vaguely, shadowily, hazily, gloomily, somberly; (adj, adv) palely. ANTONYMS: (adj) clearly, strongly, distinctly
dimmest: (adj) wan, soft, blurred, vague, faint, dull, bleak, black, dense
dining: (n) feeding, eating; (v) eat
dipped: (adj) immersed, unflit, swaybacked, lordotic, curved in, swayback
directed: (adj) orientable, manageable, destined, concentrating, intent, formal, absorbed, prescript, focussed; (v) instruct; (adv) under
dirty: (adj, v) muddy, dirt; (v) corrupt, contaminate; (n, v) soil, defile; (adj) contemptible, bawdy, contaminated, dingy, impure. ANTONYMS: (adj) spotless, hygienic, pure, immaculate, sanitary, pleasant, sparkling, fair, wholesome, washed; (v) purify
disappearance: (n) vanishing, loss, going, fade, evaporation, disappearing, departure, passing, death, receding, ending. ANTONYMS: (n) recurrence, appearing, arrival, renaissance, revitalization, show, emergence, survival

disappointed: (adj) despondent, disgruntled, regretful, dissatisfied, depressed, sad, unhappy, frustrated, disenchanted, dejected, disappointed. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleased, satisfied, composed, happy, triumphant, fulfilled, cheerful, idealistic
disappointment: (n) anticlimax, failure, letdown, comedown, frustration, shame, disillusionment, annoyance, dismay, setbacks, misfortune. ANTONYMS: (n) satisfaction, boost, happiness, pleasure, hopefulness, fulfillment, comfort, idealism, climax, bonus, gratification
disarranged: (adj) disheveled, disorderly, untidy, deranged, disturbed, disreputable, disordered, unkempt, tousled, topsy-turvy, messy. ANTONYMS: (adj) neat
discharging: (n) unloading, discharge, fulfillment, acquittal; (v) unload
disco: (adj) confused, confounded, bewildered, blank, embarrassed, disturbed, troubled, worried, ashamed, discomfited, bemused. ANTONYMS: (adj) composed, soothed, unabashed, relaxed
disconnected: (adj) abrupt, disjointed, desultory, fragmentary, confused, incoherent, unconnected, discontinuous, discrete, scrappy; (adj, prep) separate. ANTONYMS: (adj) connected, joined, continuous, legato, entire, coherent
dissatisfied: (adj) despondent, discouraged, disheartened, dispirited, disheartened, frustrated, crestfallen, pessimistic, depressed. ANTONYMS: (adj) uplifted, heartened, cheered, inspired, cheerful, encouraged, hopeful, happy, calm, positive, enthusiastic

discernible: (adj) observable, apparent, visible, appreciable, conspicuous, detectable, evident, noticeable, obvious, audible, palpable. ANTONYMS: (adj) indiscernible, unrecognized, indistinguishable, obscure, obscured, unnoticeable, invisible, undetectable
discharge: (n) unloading, discharge, fulfillment, acquittal; (v) unload

defeated: (adj) invented, trumped up, formulated, fabulous
devolved: (adj, v) addicted, ardent, fond; (adj) affectionate, constant, loyal, pious, faithful, reliable, zealous; (adj, prep) consecrated. ANTONYMS: (adj) disployal, indifferent, unfaithful, neglectful, uncaring, unenthusiastic, unattached, lukewarm, inconsistent, halfhearted, disobedient
devotee: (n) admirer, buff, enthusiast, fan, addict, follower, lover, adherent, groupie; (adj) convert, Christian. ANTONYMS: (n) skeptic, adversary, enemy, foe, opponent, detractor
dial: (n) face, disc, control, selector, gnomon, pendulum, hourglass, clock, gauge; (v) telephone, operate
diffidence: (n) reserve, modesty, shyness, pudency, coyness, timorousness, doubt, humility, timidity, uncertainty, constraint. ANTONYMS: (n) approachability, arrogance, security, brashness
diffuse: (adj) spread, dispersed, dim, distributed, softened
dignified: (adj) exalted, majestic, noble, grand, lofty, respectable, solemn, distinguished, lordly, high; (adj, v) great. ANTONYMS: (adj)
Winesburg, Ohio

discovery: (n) detection, disclosure, breakthrough, finding, revelation, catching, revealing, invention, find, development, exploration

disfavor: (n) disapproval, displeasure, disaffection, aversion, disrepute, disesteem; (n, v) disgrace, disfavour, discredit; (v) disfavor

disgust: (n) antipathy, aversion, abhorrence, abomination, detestation, dislike, repugnance; (n, v) shock, disstaste; (v) nauseate, displease. ANTONYMS: (n, v) delight; (n) love, attraction, liking, adoration; (v) attract, allure, charm, entice, please

dish: (n) basin, dish, plate, meal, platter, food, saucer, beauty, meat, repast; (n, v) hollow

dishes: (n) food, meal, crockery, dinner service, dishware, menu, plates

dismal: (adj) cheerless, dejected, dreary, gloomy, desolate, disconsolate, depressing, melancholy, black, dim, dull. ANTONYMS: (adj) bright, happy, lively, uplifting, sunny, pleasant, light, cheery, strong, soulful, wonderful

dismay: (v) dismay; (n) depression, despair, dishearten, discouragement, horror; (n) consternation, discouragement; (n, v) daunt, affright; (adj, n) terror, dread. ANTONYMS: (n, v) delight; (v) stimulate, assure, ensure, encourage, elate; (n) spirit, satisfaction, mettle, resolution, assurance

dismissed: (adj) discharged, unemployed, clear, convalescent, discharged

dismissing: (v) dismiss; (n) acquittal, denial, dimission

disorderly: (adj) wild, disordered, chaotic, boisterous, jumbled, disorganized, unruly, rowdy, untidy, irregular; (adj, v) lawless. ANTONYMS: (adj) orderly, neat, arranged, peaceful, organized, systematized, conforming, ordered, restrained, behaved, coherent

dispatcher: (n) sender, flight operations officer, crank, messenger, traffic controller, starter, courier, train dispatcher. ANTONYMN: (n) recipient

displaying: (n) advertising

disposing: (adv) disposingly; (v) dispose; (adj) decrepitive, dispositive; (n) distribution

dissatisfied: (adj) discontent, disgruntled, disappointed, put out, displeased, malcontent, grumpy, annoyed, discontented; (adj, v) querulous, complaining. ANTONYMS: (adj) content, contented, happy, fulfilled, gratified, pleased, idealistic

dissipation: (n) waste, dissolution, licentiousness, extravagance, excess, profligacy, consumption, decomposition, disintegration; (n, v) diffusion, dissemination. ANTONYMS: (n) appearance, growth, restraint, moderation, decency, uprightness

distant: (adj) remote, aloof, chill, detached, far, reserved, cool, long, icy, removed; (adv) afar. ANTONYMS: (adj) close, neighboring, adjacent, friendly, near, nearby, warm, pending, intimate, involved, alert

distinction: (n) discrimination, contrast, difference, rank, dissimilarity, demarcation, prestige, celebrity, reputation, consequence, variation. ANTONYMS: (n) mediocrity, resemblance, likeness, indistinction, insult, disgrace, commonness, obscurity

distinctly: (adv) clearly, particularly, evidently, expressly, obviously, markedly, definitely, precisely, manifestly, separately, decidedly. ANTONYMS: (adv) inaudibly, faintly, vaguely, silently, imperceptibly, poorly

distinguished: (adj) dignified, celebrated, illustrious, renowned, conspicuous, important, reputable, great, noble, high, well-known. ANTONYMS: (adj) ordinary, insignificant, undistinguished, Standard, pedestrian, low, common, coarse, base, undistinguished, modest

distinguishing: (adj) distinctive, identifying, typical, discriminating, specific, distinct, peculiar; (adv) distinguishingly; (adv, v) distinctive; (v) distinguish; (n) hearing. ANTONYMS: (adj) common, typical

distracted: (adj) demented, inattentive, abstracted, crazy, frenzied, distraught, preoccupied, distressed, confused; (adj, v) mad, disconcerted. ANTONYMS: (adj) attentive, alert, assured, calm, mellow

distraught: (adj) distressed, crazy, demented, frantic, upset, wild, frenzied, mad, anxious, frenetic, delirious. ANTONYMS: (adj) composed, calm, tranquil, relaxed, serene, untroubled, sane, content

disturb: (v) trouble, disorder, disconnect, distress, perturb, disquiet, distract, decompose, disrupt, upset, concern. ANTONYMS: (v) calm, please, soothe, smooth, order, reassure, sort, settle, respect, quiet, organize

disturbed: (adj, v) concerned; (adj) anxious, disquieted, upset, confused, worried, restless, disordered, unsettled, distressed, turbulent. ANTONYMS: (adj) rational, relaxed, calm, sane, unaffected, unbroken, peaceful, stable, carefree, unconcerned, untroubled

disturbing: (adj) disquieting, alarming, desconcierting, worrying, bothersome, worrisome, upsetting, unsettling, troubling, troublesome, distressful. ANTONYMS: (adj) soothing, comforting, pleasing, pleasant

ditch: (n) canal, channel, dike; (v) desert, dump, chuck, abandon, discard, cut, leave; (n, v) moat. ANTONYMS: (v) accept, take, adopt, maintain; (n) ridge

divine: (adj) sacred, wonderful, blessed, holy, exquisite; (n) clergyman; (v) guess, conjecture, augur, anticipate; (adj, n) almighty. ANTONYMS: (adj) imperfect, profane, earthly, dreadful, physical, ugly, secular

diving: (n) immersion, dives, belly whopper, skin diving, belly flopper, belly whop, diving event, gainer; (adv) headlong, headfirst; (v) submerge

dizzy: (adv) giddy, silly, faint, frivolous, light, vertiginous, brainsick, featherbrained, flighty, muzzy; (v) daze. ANTONYMS: (v) alert, balanced, intelligent, poised, rational, steady, sober, serious

doggedly: (adv) stubbornly, firmly, tenaciously, persistently, resolutely, pertinaciously, perseveringly, obdurately, steadfastly, untiringly, steadily. ANTONYMS: (adv) hesitantly

dogs: (n) foxes, Canidae, Carnivora, cats, family Canidae, forceps, order Carnivora, bears; (adj) dogging

dollar: (n) greenback, note, coin, cartwheel, clam, bill, dollars, silver
dollar, sterling coin, symbol, currency
dozen: (adj) XII; (n) dozens, boxcars
dollars: (n) bread
domineering: (adj) dictatorial, overbearing, autocratic, arbitrary, dominant, lordly, imperious, commanding, masterful, bossy, authoritative. ANTONYMS: (adj) subservient, yielding, meek, surrenderring, weak, libertarian, reasonable
don’t: (adv) not; (n) taboo, prohibition
doorknob: (n) handle, doorhandle, door handle
doorway: (n) door, entrance, entry, passage, entryway, way in, access, driveway, gate, gateway, lobby
doubt: (n, v) suspicion, question, query, dispute; (n) disbelief, misgiving, incertitude, apprehension, uncertainty; (adj, n) skepticism; (v) suspect. ANTONYMS: (n) certainty, confidence, conclusiveness, belief, certitude, faith, approval; (v) accept, believe, consider, swallow
doubtful: (adj) dubious, debatable, distrusting, questionable, queer, suspicious, tentative, disputable, diffident, unsettled, unsure. ANTONYMS: (adj) trusting, convinced, reliable, confident, persuaded, provable, sure, hopeful, promising, likely, indubitable
doubtfully: (adj, adv) hesitantly, distrustfully; (adv) suspiciously, uncertainly, doubtfully, tentatively, indecisively, unusually, skeptically, precariously, shadily. ANTONYMS: (adv) indisputably, surely, trustingly, inevitably, confidently, optimistically, plausibly
doubts: (adj) doubting
downstairs: (adv) beneath, below, underneath, down the stairs, downward, infra, at a lower place, downhill, on a lower floor; (adj) downstairs; (n) floor. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) upstairs
downward: (adv) underneath, under, below, downwards, downwardly, beneath, down below; (adj) downcast, sloping, depressed, downright. ANTONYMS: (adv) up; (adj) rising
downy: (adj) flossy, fuzzy, soft, hairy, fleecy, silken, nappy, furry, downlike; (v) flocculent, flaccid. ANTONYMS: (adj) coarse, hard
dozing: (adj) drowsy, dozy, nodding, napping, asleep, sleepy, tired
drab: (adj) dreary, gloomy, dingy, cheerless, somber, boring, dowdy, dark, colorless, dull, depressing. ANTONYMS: (adj) colorful, vivid, brilliant, chic, flashy, interesting, cheerful, distinctive, smart, strong
drag: (v) attract, draw, lug, cart, heave, tow; (n, v) pull, puff; (adv, v) trail; (n) bother; (adj) dragging. ANTONYMS: (n) pleasure; (v) hasten, hurry, shove, speed, rush, propel, fly
dragged: (adj) depressed, dejected, upset, unhappy, spent, dispirited, somber, melancholy, gloomy, joyless, low
dragging: (n) pulled wire, stemming, haulage; (adj) slow, sickly, slack, unfit, sluggish, tardy, tedious; (v) involve. ANTONYMS: (adj) energetic, energizing, exciting, prompt, short
drain: (v) deplete, bleed, leak, consume; (adj, v) waste, exhaust, spill; (n) culvert, dome; (adj) cloaca, dissipate. ANTONYMS: (v) fill, replenish, renew, supply, replace, refresh, increase, conserve, enrich, invigorate; (n) ridge
drained: (adj) tired, weary, spent, dead, wiped out, beat, pooped, depleted, effete, run-down; (adj, v) dry. ANTONYMS: (adj) undrained, bouncy, lively, energized, relaxed, vigorous, zippy, refreshed, fresh, strong
dramatic: (adj) spectacular, impressive, scenic, stagy, sudden, sensational, striking, exciting, spesian, moving, tense. ANTONYMS: (adj) undramatic, prosaic, normal, unexciting, unmoving, lyric, dull, blah, modest, natural, restrained
dramatize: (v) overstate, exaggerate, aggrandize, blow up, embroiler, adopt, amplify, stage, play up, write, represent. ANTONYMS: (v) reduce, understage
drank: (v) absorb
drawer: (n) drawer, drawers, till, designer, box car, cartoonist, commune, engraver, chest, case, locker
drawing: (n) draft, delineation, picture, plan, cartoon, depiction, draught, draw, draftsmanship, painting, image
dread: (n, v) apprehension, fear, panic; (n) anxiety, awe, consternation, alarm, trepidation, dismay, foreboding, terror. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleasing, welcomed, pleasant; (v) welcome, want; (n) reassurance, fearlessness, confidence, security, ease, calm
dreadful: (adj) bad, awful, alarming, atrocious, fearful, terrible, abominable, appalling, direful, grisly; (adj, v) dread. ANTONYMS: (adj) wonderful, great, lovely, fantastic, marvelous, admirable, successful, nice, joyous, honorable, fair
dream: (n) aspiration, ambition, reverie, desire, fantasy, figment, nightmare; (n, v) vision, sleep; (v) muse, imagine. ANTONYMS: (n) alerntness, nightmare
dreamer: (n) romancer, visionary, daydreamer, woolgatherer, seer, sleeper, slumberer, illusionist, logician, philosopher, escapist
dreaming: (n) reverie, ambition, nightmare, conception, castle in the air; (adj) absent-minded, asleep, visionary, vacant, wistful, rapt
dreiser: (n) Theodore Dreiser, Theodore Herman Albert Dreiser
dress: (n, v) attire, costume, clothe, apparel, clothing, array, trim, garb, rig, cover; (n) dressing. ANTONYMS: (n, v) undress; (v) uncover, disrobe, rumple, strip, wrinkle
dressed: (adj) attired, clad, garbed, appareled, sprinkled up, spiffed up, covered, polished, garmented; (v) clothed, habited
dressing: (n) bandage, stuffing, fertilization, binding, bandaging, scolding, fertilizer, manure, compress, preparation, farce
drew: (n) move, John Drew
dried: (adj) arid, desiccated, dehydrated, shriveled, shrunked, drained, torrid, parched, withered; (n) drier, dryer
drifting: (adj) aimless, wandering; (adj) adrift; (adj) floating, nomadic, vagabond, rootless, roaming, wayfaring, migratory; (n) running with the regulator closed. ANTONYMS: (adj) resident
drinking: (n) consumption, ingestion, intake, potation, drunkenness, crapulence, boozing, drinkable, uptake, intemperateness, booze
drinks: (n) refreshments, food and drink
dripping: (adj) wet, damp, drenched,
drowned, soaked, soggy; (adj, adv) sopping, soaking; (adj, v) reeking; (n) dribble, a drop. ANTONYM: (adj) lacking

driven: (v) drive, impel, operate, propel; (adj) impelled, compulsive, motivated, involuntary, dynamic, successful; (n) drive

driver: (n) drive, carter, chauffeur, conductor, device driver, cabman, drayman, teamster, wagoner, charioteer, Jehu. ANTONYM: (n) nondriver

driveway: (n) doorway, cellarway, gangway, gateway, hatchway, route, access road, road, access, campaign, cause

driving: (adj) energetic, impulsive, enterprising, pushing, vigorous; (n) drive, travel, drove, direction, motoring, push. ANTONYM: (adj) lethargic, weak, light

dizzly: (adj) drippy, wet, damp, showery, rainy, raining, drizzling, clammy, moist. ANTONYM: (adj) dry

droop: (adj, v) decline; (v) dangle, wilt, hang, flag, sink, slump, loll, collapse; (n, v) sag, pine. ANTONYM: (v) rise, bloom

drooping: (adj) flabby, pendulous, limp, flaccid, cernuous, flagging, languid, flabby, lax, tired; (n) droop. ANTONYM: (adj, n) taut, firm

dropped: (adj) dropping, fallen, decreased, drop, fall, degraded, dead, born, abandoned

dropping: (adj) dropped, down, fatigued, plunging, plummeting, dipping; (n) sagging, reducing, sinking, dropping of the launcher stages, dispatching

drops: (n) tear

drove: (adj, n) flock, swarm, shoal; (n) horde, crowd, covey, mob, throng, multitude; (adj) bevy, driven

drowned: (adj) prostrate, sunken; (v) drenched, drent

drowsy: (adj, n) sleepy; (adj) lazy, comatose, somnolent, slow, lethargic, sluggish, dull, indolent, soporific, listless. ANTONYM: (adj) energetic, awake, lively, vigorous, vivacious, refreshed

drug: (n) cure, anesthetic, medication, remedy, medicament, prescription; (v) dose, anesthetize, medicate, narcitize, potion

druggist: (n) apothecary, chemist, pharmacy, pharmacist, dispensary, drug store, pharmacologist, pill roller, druggist, drugster, medical attendant

drumming: (n) roll, drums, sound, thump, pulse, barrelling, percussion, buzzing, stress, tapping, throb

drunk: (adj) tipsy, wet, tight, blotto, drunken, inebriated; (adj, n) inebriate; (n) boozar, dipsomaniac, drunkard, drinker. ANTONYM: (adj) straight, clearheaded; (n) teetotaler

drunkeness: (n) alcoholism, inebriety, ebriety, drinking, drink, intoxication, crapulence, grogginess, insobriety, tipsiness, alcohol addiction

dubious: (adj) uncertain, questionable, debatable, ambiguous, vague, unlikely, unsure, unreliable, incredulous, skeptical, undecided. ANTONYM: (adj) trustworthy, certain, definite, unambiguous, sure, clear, positive, settled, unequivocal, significant, decided

dull: (adj) dreary, dense, sluggish, dismal, slack, torpid; (adj, v) blunt, stupid; (v) deaden, dampen; (adj, n) cold. ANTONYM: (adj) lively, sharp, stimulating, exciting, lustrous, interesting, exhilarating, varied, glossy, glittery, luminous

dullard: (n) dull, dolt, dunce, duffer, oaf, pudding head, stupid, bore, ass, lout, half-wit, loon

dullness: (n) apathy, bluntness, boredom, dreariness, flatness, tedium, obtuseness, torpor, monotony, lethargy; (adj, n) phlegm. ANTONYM: (n) brightness, intensity, brilliance, excitement, intelligence, shine, asperity, animation, gloss, clarity, variation

dumb: (adj) mute, speechless, dense, dim, silent, dull, slow, stupid, inarticulate, foolish, obtuse. ANTONYM: (adj) bright, communicative, intelligent, loquacious, sharp, smart, speaking, brilliant, talkative

dumped: (adj) discarded, vacant, derelict, deserted

dusk: (n) nightfall, twilight, darkness, gloaming, sunset, gloom, night, shade, shadow, sundown; (adj) dusky. ANTONYM: (n) dawn, light, daybreak, morning, afternoon

dusky: (adj) dark, cloudy, gloomy, black, swarthy, dull, murky, obscure, dingy, sooty, somber. ANTONYM: (adj) light, bright, sunny, radiant, clear

dust: (v) sprinkle, clean, spray, wipe, spread; (n) dirt, earth, relics, grit, remains, soil. ANTONYM: (n) newness; (v) dirty

duster: (n) rag, smock, dustcloth, dust storm, dusting machine, spray, dishcloth, dustrag; (v) doily, doyley, sponge

dusty: (adj) dirty, sandy, mealy, dry, unclean, pulverulent, branny, uninteresting, vague, psammous; (adj, v) sooty. ANTONYM: (adj) dusted, clean

duties: (n) service, occupation, place, work, vocation, charge, diversion, activities, avocation, registration fee

dwell: (adj, v) inhabit; (v) reside, bide, live, stay, lodge, delay, occupy, continue, be, settle. ANTONYM: (v) wander

dying: (n) death, demise, decease, mortality; (adj) vanishing, moribund, last, final, ultimate, failing, ebbing. ANTONYM: (adj) thriving, well, opening, aborning, developing, flourishing, growing, reviving, rejuvenating; (n) birth

eager: (adj) avid, ardent, agog, acute, zealous, enthusiastic, keen, ambitious, industrious, studious; (adj, n) earnest. ANTONYM: (adj) indifferent, unconcerned, apathetic, disinterested, unwilling, unenthusiastic, lukewarm, patient, reluctant, listless, bored

eagerly: (adv) zealously, readily, keenly, fervently, avidly, greedily, enthusiastically, intent, earnestly, impatiently, actively. ANTONYM: (adv) apathetically, nonchalantly, grudgingly, patiently, halfheartedly, reluctantly, unenthusiastically

eagerness: (n, v) desire, aspiration; (n) enthusiasm, avidity, cupidity, readiness, passion, keenness, ambition, fervor, avidness. ANTONYM: (n) indifference, unwillingness, aloofness, disinterest, lethargy, listlessness, patience, gloom, reluctance

eagle: (n) bird of Jove, colors, double eagle, oriflamme, oriflamb, raptor, labarum, emblem, flag, dibs, streamer

earn: (v) acquire, deserve, get, attain, win, bring in, bring, achieve, bear,
merit, yield. ANTONYMS: (v) spend, cost, scatter

earnest: (adj, adv) seriously; (adv) eagerly, intently, zealously, solemnly, ardently, fervently, heartily, gravely, warmly, passionately. ANTONYMS: (adv) indifferently, insincerely, unconcernedly, jokingly

earnestness: (n) seriousness, sincerity, gravity, fervor, devotion, graveness, staidness, honesty; (adj, n) ardor, zeal, intentness. ANTONYMS: (n) slackness, lightness, carelessness, frivolousness, cheerfulness, insincerity, flippancy

earnings: (n) salary, emolument, income, pay, wage, revenue, profits, yield, proceeds, lucre, compensation. ANTONYMS: (n) payment, expenditure

ears: (n) antenna

earthly: (adj, n) terrestrial; (adj) carnal, worldly, conceivable, human, geotic, secular, terrene, temporal, telluric, sublunary. ANTONYMS: (adj) spiritual, divine, ethereal, immortal, impossible, improbable, inconceivable, celestial

ease: (v) alleviate, assuage, relieve, allay; (n) convenience, rest, leisure, relief, satisfaction; (adj, v) facilitate; (n, v) relax. ANTONYMS: (n) discomfort, formality, awkwardness, worry, toil, problem, pain, maladroitness; (v) aggravate, worsen, impede

eastern: (adj) easterly, orient, orientals, oriental, eastward, eastern countries, orbit, bright, Levant. ANTONYMS: (adj) western

eaten: (v) eat

eaves: (n) arch, balcony, cupola, dome, penthouse, eave, overhang, attic, loft, projection, roof space

Sherwood Anderson

emphatic: (adj) accentuated, accented, stressed, emphatic

emphatically: (adv) decidedly, definitely, positively, categorically,

conformity

ecstatically: (adv) happily, blissfully, ravishingly, raptly, elatedly, enrapturedly, joyfully, joyously, overjoyedly, gladly, cheerily

edges: (n) boundaries

edging: (n) border, edge, trim, brink, lace, trimming, boundary, gallon, hem, list, frame

editor: (n) publisher, redactor, writer, copyreader, copy editor, anthologist, editor, editor in chief, application program, applications programme, editor program

effusively: (adv) expansively, emotionally, gushily, sentimentally, profusely, extravagantly, demonstratively, ebulliently, garrulously, talkatively, unreservedly

egotism: (n) vanity, ego, pride, conceit, narcissism, egocentricity, selfishness, arrogance, pridefulness, self-esteem, solipsism. ANTONYMS: (n) humility, selflessness

egotist: (n) blowhard, cynic, ascetic, boaster, braggart, man hater, egocentric, introvert, bragger; (adj) monopolist, nepotist

element: (n) ingredient, constituent, substance, factor, basis, fundamental, matter, feature, foundation, chemical element, origin

elevate: (v) advance, lift, hoist, erect, exalt, boost, rear, cheer, promote, dignify, uphold. ANTONYMS: (v) demote, drop, downgrade, depress, decrease, reduce

elevation: (n) height, highness, exaltation, ascent, climb, hill, aggrandizement, raise, El, Alt, stature. ANTONYMS: (n) degradation, descent, levelness, depression, downgrading, demotion, drop, depth

eleven: (adj, n) xi; (n) eight, squad, football team, team
flately, distinctly, absolutely, explicitly, forcefully, firmly, expressly

**employed:** (adj) engaged, working, occupied, hired, used, made use of, rapt, affianced, earnest, betrothed. ANTONYMS: (adj) unemployed, unoccupied, idle

**employee:** (n) laborer, worker, officer, servant, personnel, hand, member, functionary, attendant, typist, workman. ANTONYMS: (n) boss, owner, proprietor

**employer:** (n) master, owner, user, chief, consumer, hirer, mistress, employers, lord, principal, slave driver. ANTONYMS: (n) personnel, worker

**empty:** (adj, v) clear, discharge, destitute, void; (adj) hollow, bare, blank, barren, abandoned; (v) deplete, pour. ANTONYMS: (adj) crowded, meaningful, packed, occupied, inhabited, swarming, brimming, laden, filled, cultivated; (v) fill

**enamored:** (adj) loving, smitten, crazy, taken with, dotty, amorous, besotted, captivated, hooked, mad, enamoured. ANTONYMS: (adj) sickened, repelled

**endearing:** (adj) adorable, lovable, lovely, charming, sweet, attractive, engaging, pretty, winning, pleasant, lovely, charming, sweet, attractive, engaged, (adj, v) past

**ending:** (n) conclusion, end, closure, close, completion, finish, termination, dissolution, death; (adj, n) closing, last. ANTONYMS: (n) beginning, middle, commencement, inauguration, kickoff, prelude, establishment; (adj) first

**endless:** (adj) constant, perpetual, interminable, continuous, ceaseless, eternal, uninterrupted, everlasting, incessant, vast, unrelenting. ANTONYMS: (adj) temporary, restricted, limited, intermittent, ending, finishing, sporadic, mortal, inconstant, few, slight

**ends:** (n) tops, crook, band, bend, bind, limits, clippings, curve, trimmings, boundaries

**engage:** (v) contract, book, employ, retain, absorb, charter, draw, rent; (n, v) attract, enlist, broth. ANTONYMS: (v) disengage, release, evade, bore, can, discharge, disconnect, dismiss, eject, terminate, escape

**engaged:** (adj) occupied, betrothed, employed, affianced, engrossed, reserved, absorbed, working, pledged, involved, committed. ANTONYMS: (adj) free, unengaged, unemployed, uncommitted, unattached, single, detached, idle

**engagements:** (n) arrangements, actions, activities, schedule, travels, movements

**engine:** (n) locomotive, contrivance, utensil, organ, mechanism, tool, instrument, implement, device, tank engine, gin

**enormous:** (adj) huge, big, colossal, vast, prodigious, excessive, exorbitant, great, large, tremendous, stupendous. ANTONYMS: (adj) small, minute, insignificant, miniature, measly, diminutive, affordable, little, slim, ordinary, minor

**enthusiasm:** (adj, n) devotion; (n, v) ardor, zeal; (adj, n, v) passion; (n) ardour, animation, craze, ebullience, gusto, inspiration, interest. ANTONYMS: (n) indifference, lethargy, passivity, unwillingness, boredom, unconcern, detachment, gloom, gloominess, patience, reluctance

**enthusiast:** (n) addict, fanatic, fiend, fan, admirer, freak, aficionado, advocate, fancier, buff; (adj, n) zealot. ANTONYMS: (n) skeptic, depreciator, disparager, opponent

**entire:** (adj, n) absolute, complete; (adj) total, all, integral, whole, utter, perfect, clean, undivided, unbroken. ANTONYMS: (adj) incomplete, limited, part, unfinished, narrow, imperfect

**entrance:** (v) enchant, charm, captivate, bewitch, enrapture; (n) access, entry, admittance, threshold, arrival, door. ANTONYMS: (n) departure, exit, egress, egression, exiting, exclusion, retirement; (v) bore, repel, repulse

**entrepreneurial:** (adj) enterprising

**envelope:** (n, v) covering, cloak, blanket; (n) casing, container, pack, case, coating, jacket, integument, vesicle

**envy:** (v) begrudge, want; (n) enviousness, desire, heartburning, resentment, envies, heartburn, jealousy, hatred; (adj) jealous. ANTONYMS: (n) generosity

**episode:** (adj) incidental, temporary, occasional, sporadic, impermanent, casual, episodical, episodial, obiter dicta, divided, ephemeral. ANTONYMS: (adj) permanent, recurrent, frequent, regular

**equilibrium:** (n, v) balance, poised, counterweight; (n) counterpoise, equipoise, symmetry, counterbalance, steadiness, equality, parity, par. ANTONYMS: (n) unsteadiness, unevenness, instability, imbalance, asymmetry

**erect:** (adj) upright, vertical, straightforward; (v) build, raise, rear, construct, assemble, lift, put up, put together. ANTONYMS: (v) dismantle, wreck, topple, level, demolish, destroy; (adj) prostrate, drooping, prone, flaccid, flat

**erecting:** (n) construction, building, erection

**erie:** (n) Lake Erie

**errand:** (n) chore, mission, job, task, assignment, embassy, duty, charge, messenger, communication, work

**errands:** (n) everyday Jobs, farm duties

**escape:** (v) elude, avoid, evade, circumvent, bolt, (n, v) break, dodge, leak, run, (n) avoidance, evasion. ANTONYMS: (n, v) return; (v) remain, catch, stay, face, block, attend; (n) incarceration, imprisonment, endurance, abidance

**escaped:** (adj) at large, at liberty, loose, on the loose, runaway, easy, wild; (n) freer; (v) escaping

**escaping:** (n) evasion, getaway, break, breakout, running away, running off, run-around; (adj) fugitive

**escort:** (n, v) chaperon, attend, convoy, guard, guide, conduct, date; (v) accompany, see; (n) suite, attendant. ANTONYMS: (v) abandon, desert, leave, follow

**espousal:** (n) adoption, engagement, bridal, acceptance, advocacy, backing, aid, marriage, wedding, assistance, rite. ANTONYMS: (n) opposition

**essay:** (n, v) endeavor, attempt, try, essay, offer; (n) article, disposition, composition, effort, tentative; (v) strive

**essence:** (n) core, perfume, being, gist, aroma, crux, hypostasis, extract, spirit, substance; (v) stuff. ANTONYMS: (n) body, surface

**establish:** (v) prove, demonstrate, constitute, build, base, appoint, Winesburg, Ohio
euphonic, eternal, estrangement, estate: (adv) each, any; (n, pron) everlastingly
equity: (adj) bad, criminal, corrupt, evil
exacting: (n) reconciliation, propitiation, breach; (v) estrange. ANTONYMS: break, split, rupture, withdrawal, separation, rift, coolness, isolation, unsettle, rebut
ever: (adv) everyplace, all, everywhere
everybody: (adv) each, any; (n, pron) anyone, anybody; (n) every person, person
everyday: (adj, v) ordinary, usual; (adj) familiar, customary, routine, accustomed, average, regular, casual, prosaic, commonplace
everyplace: (adj) in every place, every place, everywhere, in every part of
eternal: (adj) constant, perpetual, ceaseless, everlasting, lasting, continual, aeternal, immortal, boundless, deathless, enduring. ANTONYMS: (adj) mortal, finite, brief, ephemeral, fleeting, terminable, ending, fragile, inconstant
exhilaration: (adj) extraordinary, casual, prosaic, commonplace
excitedly: (adv) excitedly, faintly, excitedly, ardently, excitedly, emotionally, emotion, excitement, excitation
excitement: (n) commotion, emotion, animation, agitation, disturbance, elation, enthusiasm, eagerness, taking, excitation, tumult. ANTONYMS: (n) dullness, boredom, tediousness, desolation, apathy, bore, dormancy, indifference, somnolence, despondency, lifelessness
exclusive: (adj) sole, particular, individual, special, single, private, peculiar, select, choice, undivided; (n) scoop. ANTONYMS: (adj) common, public, vague, unrestricted, shared, open, inferior, collective, cheap, available, admisible
exhibit: (adj, n, v) display; (v) evince, evidence, expose, demonstrate, disclose, flaunt, announce, present, show, produce. ANTONYMS: (v) hide, cover; (n) concealment, hiding
exist: (v) lie, be, endure, abide, consist, belong, continue, occur, come, breathe, live. ANTONYMS: (v) expire, fail, perish
expanded: (adj) wide, extensive, open, dilated, prolonged, enlarged, lengthened, swollen, ample, broad, displayed. ANTONYMS: (adj) brief, condensed, contracted
expectancy: (n) anticipation, expectancy, speculation, prospect, trust, wait, probability, prediction, waiting. ANTONYMS: (n) despair, discouragement
expectantly: (adv) optimistically, excruciatingly, patiently, hopelessly, hopefully, confidently, bigly, watchfully, heavily, largely
expecting: (adj) pregnant, confident, with child, heavy, hopeful; (n) family way
expense: (n) disbursement, expenditure, price, outlay, amount, toll, fee, payment, costs; (n, v) charge, detriment. ANTONYMS: (n) income
explanation: (n) annotation, commentary, definition, description, exposition, solution, justification, interpretation, gloss, excuse, key. ANTONYMS: (n) mystery, cloudiness, confusion, problem
express: (adj) explicit, direct, definite, distinct, especial; (n, v) declare; (v) demonstrate, convey, articulate, display, mean. ANTONYMS: (v) suppress, hide, retain; (adj) vague,
slow, unexpressed, roundabout, unsaid, uncertain, indirect; (n) local
expressed: (adj) express, spoken, phrased, explicit, voiced, expressed, verbal, verbalized, verbalised, unequivocal, graphic
expression: (adj) significant; (n) speech
expressive: (adj) significant, meaningful, descriptive, mobile, revelatory, indicative, articulate, graphic, emphatic, suggestive, vivid. ANTONYM: (adj) unmotional, undemonstrative, nondescript, cold, expressionless, empty, emotionless, inarticulate, innocent, impassive, reserved
exquisite: (adj) beautiful, delicate, excellent, dainty, gorgeous, admirable, acute, heavenly, choice, wonderful; (adj, v) delightful. ANTONYM: (adj) dull, inferior, ugly, subdued, rough, poor, coarse, mild, imperfect, horrible, flawed
extend: (v) enlarge, broaden, widen, dilate, amplify, augment, go, continue, spread, draw out; (adj, v) stretch. ANTONYM: (v) withdraw, shorten, narrow, shrink, limit, contract, curtail, hold, reduce, abridge, keep
extended: (adj) broad, expanded, ample, extensive, wide, long, protracted, lengthened, prolonged, elongated, enlarged. ANTONYM: (adj) brief, unextended, condensed, contracted, shortened, reduced, narrow, partial, abridged, abbreviated, tiny
exterior: (adj, n) outside, surface, outward; (n) appearance, skin, front; (adj) external, superficial, outlying, outer, outdoor. ANTONYM: (adj, n) interior, inside; (adj) inner, internal, intrinsic, middle, deep
extraordinarily: (adv) singularly, rarely, unusually, exceptionally, extremely, peculiarly, remarkably, phenomenally, uncommonly, exceedingly, especially. ANTONYM: (adv) slightly, unremarkably, ordinarily
extraordinary: (adj) odd, exceptional, curious, rare, special, phenomenal, amazing, astonishing, unusual, strange, abnormal. ANTONYM: (adj) ordinary, normal, everyday, usual, common, mundane, regular, undistinguished, unremarkable, insignificant, natural
extreme: (adj) deep, excessive, enormous, supreme, terrible, uttermost, ultimate, utmost, intense, immoderate; (n) edge. ANTONYM: (adj, n) mild, slight; (adj) middle, reasonable, near, limited, close, conventional, ordinary, normal, insignificant
exultant: (adj, v) jubilant, triumphant; (n) buoyant, buoyed up; (adj) gleeful, joyful, triumphal, victorious, exulting, ecstatic, glad. ANTONYM: (adj) miserable, downhearted, depressed, sorrowful, unhappy
eyelid: (n) lid, palpebra, chapeau
facial: (n) plant, mill, works, shop, business, cannery, establishment, studio, workshop, yard, manufacturing plant
facts: (n) reality, details, proof, grounds, premises, praeognita, truth, testimony, particulars, physical constraints, reasonableness
faculty: (adj, n) capacity, cleverness; (n) aptitude, capability, bent, power, staff, facility; (adj, n, v) talent; (n, v) endowment, gift. ANTONYM: (n) students, pupils, ineptness, incompetence, incapacity
failed: (adj) pale, bleached, dull, exhausted, faint, washed, withered, colorless, discoloured, attenuate; (adj, v) dilapidated. ANTONYM: (adj) vivid, Colored, colorful, fresh, vigorous, strong, bright
fail: (adj, v) fade, decline, cease; (v) abort, die, break, bust, want, disappointment, deteriorate, default. ANTONYM: (v) succeed, triumph, win, thrive, procure, accomplish, achieve, attain, boom, complete, continue
fainting: (adj) unsuccessful, failing, abortive, bankrupt, fruitless, futile, declining, deteriorating, ineffective, insolvent
fainting: (adj, n) deficiency, blemish, imperfection; (n) fault, shortcoming, failure, weakness, flaw, inadequacy, foible; (adj) declining. ANTONYM: (adj) thriving, flourishing, well, strong, growing, healthy; (n) strength, virtue, specialty, capability, passing
faint: (adj, n, v) swoon; (adj) dim, feeble, dizzy, indistinct, vague, soft, dull; (adj, v) weak; (v) languish, pass out. ANTONYM: (adj) distinct, clear, obvious, loud, considerable, pungent, invigorated, hearty, energetic, defined; (v) revive
faintly: (adv) dimly, vaguely, indistinctly, lightly, weakly, hazily, slightly, softly, shadowily, infirmly, palely. ANTONYM: (adv) clearly, intensely, distinctly, overpoweringly, harshly, considerably, powerfully, strongly, brightly, obviously, audibly
faith: (n) confidence, belief, conviction, trust, credence, credit, creed, assurance, cult, expectation, dependence. ANTONYM: (n) disbelief, distrust, dubiousness, skepticism, despair, uncertainty, doubt, independence
faithful: (adj, n) accurate, correct, exact, true; (adj) close, unfailing, dependable, devoted, sound, devout; (adj, v) constant. ANTONYM: (adj) unreliable, false, inaccurate, unfaithful, unrealistic, faithless, perfidious, backstabbing, cheating, inexact, loose
fallen: (adj) drop, decline, prostrate, flat, destroyed, down, lapsed, alight, degenerate, lose, get. ANTONYM: (adj) esteemed, honorable, honored, lauded, prestigious
falling: (n) descent, fall, downfall, degradation, depreciation; (adj) descending, decreasing, declining, tumbling, ebb, down. ANTONYM: (adj) standing, increasing, burgeoning
falls: (n) cataract, waterfall, chute, angel, torrent, Victoria, twin, force, body of water, Guaira, Niagara
false: (adj, n) bastard; (adj, adv) counterfeit, deceitful; (adj) untrue, dishonest, erroneous, sham, assumed, artificial, fictitious, deceptive. ANTONYM: (adj) real, genuine, faithful, factual, correct, natural, truthful, honest, valid, just, loyal
falsehood: (n) fable, fabrication, deception, untruth, lie, fib, fiction, invention, dishonesty; (adj, n) deceit, falsity. ANTONYM: (n) fact, honesty, reality
fame: (n, v) credit, celebrity, report, reputation, renown, cry; (n) distinction, merit, honor, prestige, buzz. ANTONYM: (n) infamy, obscurity, anonymity, ignominy, dishonor, commonness, oblivion, criticism
familiar: (adj) conversant, everyday, usual, ordinary, commonplace; (adj, n) customary, common, intimate,
farming: (n) rustic, agriculturist, tiller, farmer

fare: (n) comedy, travesty, joke, fantasy

fantastic: (adj) bizarre, extraordinary, fantastic

fanaticism: (n) bigotry, intolerance, zealotry, devotion, dedication, iconoclasm; (n, v) zeal, passion; (adj, n) monomania; (v) ardent; (adj) fascination. ANTONYM: (n) apathy, moderation, tolerance

fancied: (adj) unreal, chimerical, fictional, fanciful, fictitious, fabricated, preferred, assumed, illusory, imagined, ideal

fancy: (n, v) desire, fantasy, caprice, dream, wish, daydream; (v) imagine, consider; (adj, v) conceive; (n) conception, conceit. ANTONYM: (n) reality, certainty, actuality, conviction; (adj) unadorned, common; (v) hate, demonstrate, detest, disapprove, test

fantastic: (adj) bizarre, extraordinary, antic, marvelous, fantastical, grotesque, wonderful, extravagant, terrific, strange, illusory. ANTONYM: (adj) awful, ordinary, real, unpleasant, tiny, plausible, normal, lousy, little, Lilliputian, poor

fancy: (n) dream, illusion, delusion, mirage, desire, invention, vision, maggot, fad, hallucination, fiction. ANTONYM: (adj) real; (n) actuality, fact, existence

farce: (n) comedy, travesty, joke, mockery, sham, play, charade, caricature, dressing, forcemeat, buffoonery. ANTONYM: (n) tragedy, drama

fare: (n, v) do; (n) food, aliment, board, table, charge, chow, menu, traveller; (v) come, eat. ANTONYM: (v) stop

farmer: (n) rustic, agriculturist, tiller, boor, cultivator, husbandman, granger, planter, sodbuster, yeoman, backwoodsman

farmhouse: (n) toft, farmstead, hacienda, house, cottage, manor, grange, homestead, building, accommodation, bungalow

farming: (n) cultivation, husbandry, culture, gardening, tillage, land, arboriculture, dairying, animal husbandry; (adj) agrarian, agricultural

fascinated: (adj) captivated, absorbed, gripped, engrossed, interested, attentive, preoccupied, entranced, attracted, enchanted, enthralled. ANTONYM: (adj) indifferent, disinterested, disenchanted, detached

fashion: (n) mode, craze,fad, manner, method, way; (n, v) cut, construct, style; (v) contrive, make. ANTONYM: (v) destroy

fast: (adj, v) firm; (adj) dissolve, instant, agile, staunch, quick, hurried, fixed, rapid; (adv) soon, hard. ANTONYM: (adj) slowly, loosely, sluggishly; (n) binge; (adj) sluggish, loose, unattached, plodding; (adv, adj) leisurely; (v) gorge, eat

fastened: (adj) tied, fast, buttoned, closed, tight, secure, pinned, binding, empight, steady, firm. ANTONYM: (adj) unfastened, unbuttoned

fasteners: (n) bolting

faster: (adv) sooner, fleet, swift, faster

fat: (n, v) plum; (v) penetrate, discern, bottom, understand, comprehend, know, make out, measure; (n) probe, gauge. ANTONYM: (v) confuse, measure; (n) probe, gauge.

fate: (n, v) doom; (n) chance, luck, fatality, fortune, kismet, allotment, portion, lot; (v) destine, designate. ANTONYM: (n) will, design, choice, accident, chance

fates: (adj) book of fate, Parcae, sky; (n) fortune, the fates

fathom: (n, v) plum; (v) penetrate, discern, bottom, understand, comprehend, know, make out, measure; (n) probe, gauge. ANTONYM: (v) confuse, misunderstand, Miss

faulkner: (n) William Faulkner, William Cuthbert Faulkner, Falkner

fault: (adj, n, v) deficiency; (n) error, blot, delinquency, flaw, break, blunder; (adv, adj) failing, blemish; (n, v) blame, crime. ANTONYM: (n) strength, virtue, capability, innocence, perfection, credit, ease; (v) praise, absolve

favor: (n, v) countenance, aid, grace, support, benefit, boon; (adj, n) kindness; (n) advantage; (v) befriend, encourage, patronize. ANTONYM: (v) hinder, contradict, dislike, hurt, differ, thwart, reject, demean; (n) derogation, disapproval, unkindness

favorite: (adj, n) darling, favourite, dear, number one; (adj) favored, beloved, popular; (n) pet, choice, pick, preference. ANTONYM: (n) indifference, superior, underdog; (adj) unwanted, despised, disliked, hated, unusual

fearfully: (adv) timidly, timorously, awfully, apprehensively, horrendously, hideously, anxiously, appallingly, terribly; (adj, adv) shockingly, dreadfully.

ANTONYM: (adv) bravely, calmly, confidently, wonderfully,rationally, unconcernedly

fears: (n) worries, uncertainties, doubts, qualms, misgivings

feature: (n) article, aspect, detail, character, characteristic, peculiarity, lineament, facet, appearance, quality; (n, v) mark. ANTONYM: (v) disregard, ignore

feebly: (adv) faintly, unenthusiastically, dimly, hopelessly, unproductively, unpersuasively, unconvincingly, uncertainly, reluctantly, powerlessly, impulsively.

ANTONYM: (adv) robustly, confidently, domineeringly, vehemently, stubbornly, strongly, effectively, convincingly, competently, admirably, wholeheartedly

feed: (v) eat, dine, browse, encourage, board, diet, nourish, fatten; (n, v) nurture, provender; (n) aliment. ANTONYM: (v) thwart, crave, desire, sap

feelings: (n) emotions, opinion, bosom, emotion, thought, reputation, honor, feeling, sentiments, thoughts, manner

fellow: (adj, n) comrade, associate; (n) boy, equal, brother, peer, chap, colleague, compeer, buddy; (adj, n) concomitant. ANTONYM: (n) female, woman, girl, foe, enemy, antagonist, competitor

fellows: (n) fellow, membership, faculty

fence: (n, v) hedge, wall, bar; (n) barrier, hurdle, pale, boundary; (v) quibble, enclose, parry, contend. ANTONYM: (v) challenge, face, confront

ferment: (n) agitation, excitement, barm, tumult, unrest, disturbance; (adj, v) stew, pother; (v) effervesce,
turn, brew. ANTONYMS: (v) quiet, defuse, soothe
ferrets: (n) badgers, Mustelidae, family Mustelidae
fertile: (adj) productive, fat, fecund, abundant, fruitful, exuberant, copious, affluent, bountiful, generous; (adj, v) creative. ANTONYMS: (adj) sterile, unproductive, barren, fruitless, arid, impotent, withering
fervor: (adj, n) devotion, passion; (n) enthusiasm, zeal, eagerness, fervency, energy, warmth, earnestness, fervidness, ardour. ANTONYMS: (n) indifference, apathy, impassiveness, aloofness, coolness, dejection, doubt
festering: (adj) rotten, infected, rotting, putrid; (n) pus, festerment, suppuration, bodily fluid, activity, sanities. ANTONYMS: (adj) healthy
fetish: (n) fetish, charm, fixation, juju, idol, amulet, God, fetishism, talisman, voodoo, fad. ANTONYMS: (n) repugnance, distaste, dislike, aversion
feud: (n) dispute, competition, blood feud, conflict, disagreement, feud; (v, n) contest, quarrel, affray, fight; (v) battle. ANTONYMS: (v) truce; (n) peace, harmony, accord
fever: (n) malaria, delirium, pyrexia, heat, frenzy, feverishness, febrility, Bilious typhoid fever, Levant fever, Hectic infantile fever, Typhoid fever
feverishly: (adv) febrile, feverous, fiery, frenzied, fevered, excited, sick, fanatical; (adj, v) hot, flushed; (adj, n) hysterical. ANTONYMS: (adj) calm, afebrile, collected, composed, mellow
feverish: (adj) febrile, feverous, fiery, frenzied, fevered, excited, sick, fanatical; (adv) hot, hotly, feverishly, hystericly, passionately, frantically, fanatically, heatedly, frenziedly. ANTONYMS: (adv) indifferently, peacefully, sluggishly
fewer: (n) not as much as, negative amount, deficiency, defect, lesser amount
fiction: (n) falsehood, fable, invention, story, lie, fantasy, romance, falsity, figment, novel, sham. ANTONYMS: (adj) factual; (n) fact
fields: (n) field, domains, plain, notification fields, rotation, alternation of crops, grounds
fierce: (adj) bitter, acute, cruel, ferocious, brutal, grim, nasty, intense, ardent; (adj, v) savage, furious. ANTONYMS: (adj) gentle, mild, calm, quiet, tame, docile, weak, peaceful, pleasant
fife: (n) flute, whistle, flageolet, piccolo, pipe
fifth: (n) interval, twenty percent, common fraction, fifth part; (adv) fifthly; (v) decimate
fighting: (adj) belligerent, militant; (n) fight, contest, battle, action, affray, strife, engagement, war; (n, v) conflict. ANTONYMS: (adj) peaceful, meek; (n) calm, withdrawal, retreat, friendliness, agreement, peace, surrender
fill: (v) block, clog, stuff, line, charge, execute, accomplish, complete, brim, fulfill; (n) crowd. ANTONYMS: (v) empty, free, deplete, unpack, unload, notch, deflate, desert
filled: (adj) replete, packed, fraught, teeming, laden, abundant, congested, charged, stuffed; (adj, adv) crowded; (n) fuller. ANTONYMS: (adj) lacking, clear
filling: (n) filler, weft, contents, loading, plug, packing, pad, replenishment, padding, impletion, stuffing. ANTONYMS: (adj) light, insufficient
finding: (n) detection, judgment, determination, discovery, verdict, ruling, breakthrough, resolution, doom, decree, find
finer: (adj) superior, advanced, bigger, higher, more, greater
finger: (v) feel, handle, touch, thumb, indicate, point; (n) digit, dactyl, forefinger, pointer; (n, v) hand. ANTONYMS: (v) clear
finish: (n, v) close, complete, consummate; (v) achieve, execute, discontinue, cease, accomplish, determine; (n) conclusion, death. ANTONYMS: (n) beginning, opening, inception, middle, creation; (v) begin, continue, sustain, save, renew, conserve
fixed: (adj) discharged, unemployed, passionate, interested, heated, enthusiastic, ablate, zealous
firing: (n, v) discharge, explosion; (n) dismissal, fire, combustion, sack, lighting, dismissal, release; (adj) combustible; (v) burst
firmly: (adv) solidly, steadfastly, securely, resolutely, strongly, steadily, unwaveringly, stably, fixedly, robustly, rigidly. ANTONYMS: (adv) weakly, loosely, uncertainly, halfheartedly, leniently, unsteadily, shakily, yielding, indefinitely, irresolutely, feebly
fisherman: (n) fisher, trawler, black cat, fisher cat, piscator, troller, Peterman; (v) sportsman, huntsman
fishing: (n) fishery, casting, fishing job, piscary, piscation, rodding, halieutics, sport fishing; (v) coursing, hawking; (adj) halieutic
fist: (n, v) hand; (n) duke, clenched fist, feist, manus, grip, index; (v) finger, paw, neif, neaf
fits: (v) epilepsy, bustle, racket, fuss, hubbub, megrims, rout, subsultus, staggers
fixed: (adj, v) determined, durable; (adj, adv, v) stable; (adj) definite, intent, fast, determinate, certain, set; (adj, adv, n) steady; (adj, n, v) constant. ANTONYMS: (adj) flexible, separate, adaptable, adjustable, changeable, movable, variable, compliant, temporary, removable, portable
flame: (adj, n) fire, sweetheart; (adj, v) burn, glow; (n, v) flash; (n) ardour, burning, fervor, enthusiasm, combustion, sheen
flames: (n) fire, blaze, firestorm, hellhole
flaming: (adj, n) burning, ardent, glowing, passionate; (adj) blazing, ablaze, flame, hot; (n) enthusiastic, flame, fire. ANTONYMS: (adj) extinguished, placid, gentle, quiet
flared: (adj) aflare, increasing
flashing: (adj) bright, sparkling, blinking, meteoric, scintillating, light, brilliant, dazzling, gleaming; (n) flare, flashes
flashy: (adj) flamboyant, cheap, loud, gaudy, brassy, glaring, flash, tasteless, tawdry, garish; (adj, v) showy. ANTONYMS: (adj) tasteful, restrained, drab, unexceptional, understated, dull, modest, inconspicuous, muted
flat: (n) apartment; (adj) even, bland, insipid, level, tasteless, dreary, boring; (adj, n) plain, plane; (adj, v) uninteresting. ANTONYMS: (adj) bumpy, emotional, hilly, variable, sharp, negative, natural, lively, contrasty, choppy; (adv) indirectly
flattered: (adj) pleased
flattering: (adj) ingratiating, complimentary, courtly, obsequious, adulatory, fulsome, bland, candied, smooth, encouraging; (n) flattery. ANTONYMS: (adj) assertive, critical, unflattering, unattractive, wound, uncompromising,
negative; (adv) partially

flavor: (n) relish, tang, smell, aroma, salt; (n, v) taste, flavour, smack; (v) spice, season, sauce. ANTONYMS: (n) staleness, blandness, emptiness

flay: (v) excoriate, peel, skin, desecrate, pare, lash, flog, castigate, scalp, shell, batter

flecked: (adj) speckled, dappled, spotted, mottled, stippled, multicolored, stained, freckled, variegated, rainbow; (v) fleckered. ANTONYMS: (adj) unblemished, plain, uniform

flee: (v) bolt, break out, fly, desert, break, abscond, elope, elude, run away, run, leave. ANTONYNS: (v) appear, advance

fleece: (v) extort, bilk, pluck, deceive, rip off, swindle, strip, pigeon, shear; (adj, v) bleed; (n) wool

flight: (adj, n) herd, flying, bevy, drove; (n) escape, run, exodus, evasion, elopement, departure; (n, v) avolution

flitting: (adj) fleeting, fugitive, momentary, transient, ephemeral; (v) migration

flock: (n, v) crowd, cluster, pack, mass; (adj, n) bevy; (adj, n, v) swarm; (n) band, horde, congregation, herd; (v) assemble. ANTONYMS: (n) disperse

flood: (n, v) flow, torrent, pour, stream, glut, rush, gush; (v) drench, inundate, drown; (n, prep) tide. ANTONYMS: (n) drought, shortage, slump, deficit; (v) disperse, dry

floors: (adj) floored

flour: (adj) meal, bran, spore, sporule, paddy, rice; (n) farina, foodstuff, wheat flour, flower, semolina

flow: (n, v) stream, course, flux, surge, run, jet; (n) current, discharge; (v) float, emanate, well. ANTONYMS: (n) drought; (v) trickle

flush: (adj, n, v) blush, glow; (adj) flat, affluent, rich; (adj, v) even, smooth, level; (n) bloom; (n, v) color; (v) redder. ANTONYMS: (n) pallor; (v) blanch, bleach; (adj) empty, low, poor

fluttering: (adj) flying, palpitating, flittering, flaring, aflare, waving; (n) flutter, flapping, flicker, flitting; (adv) flutteringly

flying: (adj) fast, quick, rapid, swift, moving, flaring, aflare; (n) fly, flight, aviation, ballooning

folding: (n) foldaway, plication, foldable, bend, crease, bending, flexure, pleating, collapsable, collapsible, doubling

folds: (n) laps

folks: (n) people, folk, tribe, relations, household, house, relatives, relative, kindred, lineage, kin

foil: (n) blockhead, dunce, clown, idiot, ass, bobby, buffoon; (v) deceive, bamboozle; (n, v) joke, gull. ANTONYMS: (n) savant

fooling: (n) farce, tomfoolery, horseplay, joking, prank; (adj) casual, accidental, everyday, effortless, cursory

foolish: (adj) childish, fool, crazy, dumb, daft, fatuous, stupid, unwise, preposterous, dopey; (adj, n) silly. ANTONYMS: (adj) wise, sensible, shrewd, prudent, visionary, diplomatic, levelheaded, sane, rational, mature, judicious

footing: (n) foothold, base, bottom, foundation, status, rank, foot, pedestal, situation, relation, root. ANTONYMS: (n) top

footsteps: (n) road, footprints, way, trail, path, track, footpath

forbidding: (adj) grim, ominous, dismal, dour, austere, abominable, ugly, hard, repulsive, redoubtable; (n) banning. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) alluring, inviting, pleasant, hospitable, friendly, favorable, comforting

forcing: (adj) pressing, constraining, penetrating, compulsory; (n) push

ford: (n, v) cross, pass; (n) crossing, tunnel, rift, deep fording, crossingway; (v) surpass, span, defile, condition

forefinger: (n) index finger, index, forefingers, paw, thumb, hand, exponent, antenna, feeder

forehead: (n) brow, front, foreland, lineament, mut, phiz, physiognomy, visage, eyebrow, skull; (adv) foremost

forests: (n) country

forever: (adv) always, eternally, evermore, everlasting, continually, permanently; (adj) eternal, permanent; (n) eternity; (adj, adv) interminably, ad infinitum

forebear: (adj) occasionally, never, sporadically; (adv) briefly, intermittently

forget: (v) leave, miss, blank out, bury, to forget, overlook, neglect, ignore, fail, unlearn, abandon. ANTONYMS: (v) mind, attend

forgetful: (adj) oblivious, inattentive, negligent, lax, absent-minded, casual, unmindful, neglectful, heedless, unaware; (adv, v) remiss. ANTONYMS: (adj) mindful, watchful, alert, remembering, retentive

forgetting: (v) forget; (adj) oblivious; (n) disregard

forgive: (v) absolve, excuse, acquit, remit, pardon, justify, to forgive, exonerate, overlook, clear, to excuse. ANTONYMS: (v) condemn, punish, castigate

forgiven: (v) conciliatory, placable

forgotten: (adj) lost, disregarded, elapsed, past, abandoned, gone. Gone With the Wind, irrecovable, lapsed, disoriented, no more. ANTONYMS: (adj) remembered

forked: (adj) bifurcate, divided, branching, bifurcated, furcated, biramous, double, forked road, furcate, tined, forkly

formative: (adj) inchoative, constructive, demiurgic, creant, shaping, original, limp, inventive; (v) genial, genial, genetic

formed: (adj) shaped, settled, defined, characterized, conceived, affected, fashioned, established, constructed, definite, firm

forming: (n) shaping, form, form turning, organization, construction, molding, conformation, synthesis; (v) create, constitute; (adj) constituent

forth: (adv) away, along, onward, ahead, before, on, off, on the high road, on the road, on the way, under way

fortunate: (adj) favorable, lucky, auspicious, advantageous, favored, happy, prosperous, fortuitous, well, successful; (adj, n) blessed. ANTONYMS: (adj) unlucky, disadvantaged, disastrous, unfavorable, underprivileged, inauspicious, unenviable, unsatisfactory

fortunes: (n) adventures, fortune, personal narrative, life, journal

foster: (v) cultivate, encourage, bring up, advance, cherish, breed, foment, boost, rear, nurture, support. ANTONYMS: (v) neglect, destroy, suppress, decrease, thwart, prevent, discourage

foul: (adj, v) nasty, base, corrupt, coarse; (adj) filthy, disgusting, evil, unclean, putrid; (n, v) defile, soil. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleasant, fair, inoffensive, humane, attractive, honest, pleasing, fragrant; (v) unclog
fourteen: (adj, n) XIV
fourth: (adjv) fourthly; (n) interval, third, after part, common fraction, fourth part, quarter, second; (adj) quaternary
fragile: (adj, v) frail; (adj) delicate, dainty, breakable, flimsy, brittle, weak, faint, slim, fine, feeble. ANTONYMS: (adj) strong, substantial, sturdy, permanent, robust, indestructible, stable
fragrance: (n, v) aroma, perfume, scent, smell; (n) bouquet, odor, essence, odour, reドlence, sweetness; (adj) fragrant.
ANTONYMS: (n) stink, stench
fragment: (adj, v, n, v) construct, design, fabricate, make, fashion, border, build, forge; (v) draft, erect, contrive
frames: (n) framework, ribs
framework: (n) fabric, framing, chassis, shell, form, architecture, setting, structure, rack, carcass, cadre
frantically: (adv) frenziedly, desparately, wildly, distractedly, furiously, excitedly, deliriously, ravingly, distraughtly, fiercely, crazily. ANTONYMS: (adv) sensibly, cautiously, peacefully, sluggishly
fraternal: (adj) brotherly, brotherlike, biologic, sympathetic, kind, hearty, amicable, unhostile, affectionate, thick, related. ANTONYMS: (adj) identical
frayed: (adj) threadbare, shabby, ragged, tattered, thin, torn; (adj, v) dilapidated; (v) secondhand, wilted, shaken, stale. ANTONYMS: (adj) pristine, new, smart
freed: (adj) disentangled, emancipated, disengaged, liberated, extricated, freer, unchained, untied, loosened, disillusioned, not tied up
freedom: (adj, n) franchise, immunity; (n) deliverance, autonomy, release, discharge, emancipation, escape, liberty, right; (adj) frankness. ANTONYMS: (n) imprisonment, restriction, captivity, suppression, dependence, restraint, capture, chance, conformity, inclusion
freely: (adv) loosely, frankly, openly, generously, independently, gratuitously, voluntarily, liberally,
free, sparesly; (adj, adv) spontaneously. ANTONYMS: (adv) reluctantly, deceitfully, accurately, meagerly, parsimoniously, secretly, stingily, unwillingly; (adj) restricted
freight: (n) cargo, lading, burden, portage, consignment, freightage, carriage; (n, v) load, shipment; (v) carry, convey
freshness: (adj) coolness; (n) impertinence, gall, greenness, impudence, insolence, newness, viridity, originality, crust, crispness. ANTONYMS: (n) oldness, clutter, humidity, mustiness
friday: (n) Man Friday
friendly: (adj, n) favorable; (adj) amiable, affectionate, decent, good-natured, kind, convivial, companionable, benevolent, amicable; (adj, adv) comradely.
ANTONYMS: (adj) unfriendly, distant, disagreeable, aggressive, aloof, formal, frosty, belligerent, curt, reserved, impersonal
friendship: (n) association, familiarity, affection, companionship, friendliness, intimacy, company, attachment, relationship; (n, v) amity, concord.
ANTONYMS: (n) hostility, animosity, antagonism, conflict, formality, rivalry, hatred, detachment, distance, isolation
fright: (n, v) dismay, alarm, scare, affright; (n) awe, fear, dread, terror, horror, consternation, apprehension.
ANTONYMS: (n) calm, fearlessness, courage, confidence, security
frightened: (adj) fearful, timid, startled, terrified, scared, alarmed, anxious, apprehensive, horrified, intimidated, restless. ANTONYMS: (adj) unimpressed, confident, brave, fearless, reassured
fruit: (n) crop, outgrowth, product, fruitage, progeny, acorn, production, yield, aftermath; (n, v) result; (v) return
fruitition: (n) enjoyment, pleasure, gratification, delight, accomplishment, realization, realisation, consummation, success, completion, achievement
fruits: (n) revenue
fuel: (n) firing, petrol, combustible, gasoline; (v) fire, arouse, encourage, excite, kindle, provoke, stimulate.
ANTONYMS: (v) decrease, dampen
fullness: (n) completeness, breadth, entirety, abundance, comprehensiveness, amleness, largeness, repletion, wholeness, totality, richness. ANTONYMS: (n) narrowness, incompleteness, thinness, weakness
fumbling: (adj) clumsy, fumble, butterfingered, awkward, bumbling, bunglesome, clunky, cumbersome, incompetent, left-handed, unskilled
funny: (adj) amusing, strange, peculiar, facetious, droll, eccentric, fishy, diverting, queer, suspicious, unusual. ANTONYMS: (adj) serious, grave, obvious, tragic, ordinary, normal, easy, dull
furious: (adj, v) fierce, violent, vehement, wild, rampant; (adj) frantic, enraged, ferocious, boisterous, raging, frenzied.
ANTONYMS: (adj) happy, mild, gentle, pleased, mellow, quiet, slow
furiously: (adv) irritably, angrily, fiercely, wildly, violently, ragingly, wrathfully, infuriatedly, rabidly, impetuously, frantically.
ANTONYM: (adv) sluggishly
furnished: (adj) fitted, arranged, privileged, instruct, carrying weapons, equip, enlightened; (v) provide, furnish, beset
furniture: (n) fitment, equipment, appliance, fixture, appointments, furnishings, goods, dresser, article
gloriously: (adj) brilliantly, grandly, magnificently, illustriously, marvelously, superbly, wonderfully, gorgeously, radiantly, greatly, renowned

glory: (n) celebrity, brightness, honor, distinction, glorification, eclat, dignity; (n, v) halo, pride; (v) exult, boast. ANTONYMS: (v) blasphemy, lament, profanity; (n) disdien, disrepute, ugliness, blame, criticism

glow: (n, v) flush, gleam, shine, glimmer, glare, color, spark, beam; (v) burn, flare, kindle. ANTONYM: (n) wansness, darkness, paleness; (v) pale, struggle

glowing: (adj, n) enthusiastic, cordial, passionate; (adj) burning, fervent, blazing, flaming, fiery, dazzling; (adj, v) warm; (adv) aglow. ANTONYM: (adj) pale, wan, unhappy, enthusiasticly, derogatory, dispasionate, unwell

gnarled: (adj) knotty, knotted, gnarly, asperous, crisp, deformed, cradbed, roughewn, wrinkled, unsmooth, unpolished. ANTONYM: (adj) smooth, unknotted, straight

godness: (n) divinity, God, beauty, nymph; (adj, n) idol; (adj) duck, darling, angel, Dulcinea, ladylove, inamorata

godly: (adj, adv) holy, saintily; (adj) religious, pious, divine, devotional, reverent, pure; (adv) piously, righteously, devoutly. ANTONYM: (adj) earthly

gods: (n) gallery

gold: (n) Au, money, riches, wealth, bullion, treasure, yellow, amber; (adj) aureate, gilt, golden

golden: (adj) aureate, fortunate, gilded, auspicious, gold, gilt, lucky, advantageous, fair, favorable, favored. ANTONYM: (adj) inauspicous

goliath: (n) colossus, monster, behemoth, titan, devil, demon; (adj) Cyclops, Brobdignagian, atalas, Antaeus, mammoth

good-naturedly: (adv) friendly, obligingly, graciously, nicely, kindheartedly, genially, agreeably

gospel: (n) creed, dogma, tenet, gospels, evangel, truth, doctrine, church doctrine, gospel truth, veracity; (adj, v) pope

gossipping: (adj) gabby, garrulous, scandalous; (n) gossipmongering

gotten: (v) receive, seize, get, acquire

governor: (n) chief, manager, regulator, administrator, lord, superintendent, ruler, controller, leader, president, protector

gowned: (adj) clothed, togated

grab: (n, v) catch, arrest, snatch, capture; (v) get, grapple, clutch, clasp, seize, fascinate, appropriate. ANTONYM: (v) surrender, baulk, repel

grace: (adj, v) adorn; (v) garnish, deck, embelish, beautify, decorate, embroider; (adj, n, v) favor; (n) elegance, beauty; (adj, n) clemency. ANTONYM: (n) unseemliness, awkwardness, disfavor, inelegance, heaviness, unkindness; (v) deface, demean

graceful: (adj) beautiful, delicate, amiable, easy, fine, charming, fair, airy, becoming, lovely, lithe. ANTONYM: (adj) inegant, stocky, awkward, vigorous, jerky, ugly, stilted, heavy, coarse, strenuous

gracious: (adj) genial, benign, good, courteous, compassionate, kind, accommodating, civil; (adj, n) benevolent, congenial, gentle. ANTONYM: (adj) ungracious, boorish, discourteous, reserved, rude, abrupt, critical, unkind, hardhearted, harsh, poor

grain: (adj, n) crumb; (n) bit, berry, fragment, cereal, scrap, kernel, speck, atom, grist, character. ANTONYM: (n) lot

grandfather: (n) gramps, grandad, grandpapa, grandpa, grandsire, granddaddy, ancestor, father's father, paternal grandfather, father, forefather

grandmother: (n) grandma, grannie, crone, grannie, grandam, mother, dam, grandmamma, father's mother, paternal grandmother, hag

grasp: (adj, n, v) catch; (n, v) clutch, clasp, hold, clinch; (v) comprehend, embrace, grapple, apprehend, conceive, cling. ANTONYM: (n, v) Miss; (v) overlook, lose, give; (n) ignorance

grass: (v) denounce, betray; (n) forage, cannabis, hay, pasture, fink, sward, pasturage; (adj, n) green, marijuana. ANTONYM: (n) patriot

grassy: (adj) verdant, gramineous, weedy, herby, woody, fertile, blossoming, abundant, leafy, lush, flourishing. ANTONYM: (adj) grassless, urban, withering

grateful: (adj, n) welcome; (adj) agreeable, appreciative, beholden, pleasing, pleasant, acceptable, indebted, obliged, pleasurable; (v) appreciate. ANTONYM: (adj) ungrateful, unwelcome, unappreciative

gratefully: (adv) appreciatively, indebtedly, obligedly, gratifyingly, delightfully, beholdenly, pleasingly, pleasantly, welcomed, goodly, deliciously

gratefulness: (n) appreciation, thanks, thank, acknowledgment, acknowledged, appreciation, feeling, appreciate, grateful, thanksgiving, kindness. ANTONYM: (n) ingratitude, ungratefulness

gravel: (adj, v) nonplus, bother; (v) bedevil, rag, chey, flummox, bewilder, puzzle; (adj) grating; (adj, n) dirt; (n) grit

graveled: (adj, v) graveled

graying: (n) pasture, feeding, shaving, farming, Estancia, eating, skimming

grease: (n, v) oil, lubricating oil; (n) bribe, butter, ointment, soil, stain; (v) bddie, anoint, graft, lubricate

greasy: (adj) fatty, dirty, oily, tallowy, slick, sebecous, unclean, unctuous, slippery, adipose, oleaginous. ANTONYM: (adj) lean

greatest: (adj) superlative, biggest, utmost, largest, extreme, first; (adj, n) maximum, most; (adj, v) paramount, supreme. ANTONYM: (adj) inferior, secondary

greedily: (adv) covetously, avidly, voraciously, ravenously, rapaciously, acquisitively, gluttonously, hungrily, graspingly, eagerly, enviously. ANTONYM: (adv) sparingly

greediness: (n) avarice, cupidity, covetousness, eagerness, glutony,
selfishness, avidity, miserliness, hunger, stinginess, voracity.
ANTONYM: (n) moderation

greedy: (adj) avid, glutinous, desirous, grasping, acquisitive, gluton, piggish, voracious, selfish; (adj, v) avaricious, covetous.
ANTONYMS: (adj) temperate, ascetic, unconcerned, abstemious, moderate
greek: (adj, n) Grecian; (n) Hellene, Greece, Achadian, blackleg, welsher, leg, colian, drivel; (adj) Hebrew, incomprehensible
greenhorn: (n) apprentice, cub, novice, fledgling, recruit, freshman, tenderfoot, newcomer, neophyte, rookie, sucker. ANTOPYM: (n) professional
greet: (v, n) receive; (v) address, greet
grew: (v) grow, grew
gripped: (adj) austere, glum, cheerless, dark, dire, hard, dismal.
ANTONYMS: (adj) cheerful, bright, funny, kindly, hospitable, pleasant, promising, simple, wonderful

grasping: (adj) obsessed, engrossed, held, seized, captivated, fanatical, absorbed, occupied, preoccupied, rapt, spellbound. ANTOPYM: (adj) uninterested

gritty: (adj) spirited, game, grainy, courageous, granular, fearless, brave, mettlesome, resolute, rough, sandy. ANTOPYMS: (adj) clean, cowardly, fainthearted, irresolute, romantic

groan: (n, v) grumble, murmur, cry, sigh, mutter, squeak, rumble, scrape; (v) howl, complain; (n) complaint

groaning: (adj) moaning, groaningly, inarticulate

groceries: (n) foodstuff, provisions, chow, victuals, grocery, compensation, earnings, essential, fare, fundamental, heart
grocery: (n) foodstuff, marketplace, grocery store, preserve, supermarket, julep, jam, mart, food market, confection, consumer goods
grooming: (n) drill, discipline, dressing, exercise, fecundation, toilet, schooling, reprimand, preparation, practice, formulation
grope: (v) fumble, finger, grabble, search, handle, scramble, paw, mishandle; (n, v) touch; (adj) groping; (adv) gropingly
groping: (adj) fumbling, gropingly, investigative, incertain, blind, probing, tentative, uncertain, unsure, hesitant, exploratory
gross: (adj) coarse, boorish, big, crude, fat, common, blunt, disgusting, bulky; (n) aggregate; (adj, v) foul. ANTOPYMS: (adj) attractive, small, remaining, refined, tiny, partial, delicate, cultivated, chaste, sensitive; (v) lose
grotesque: (adj) fantastic, bizarre, funny, antic, absurd, droll, strange, baroque, weird, ugly, hideous.
ANTOPYMS: (adj) lovely, normal, commonplace, attractive
grotesqueness: (n) grotesqueness, grotesquerie
groundless: (adj) unfounded, gratuitous, unwarranted, false, wanton, idle, vain, ungrounded, unjustifiable, unjustified, unreal.
ANTOPYMS: (adj) proven, true, justified, rational, sound
grounds: (n) cause, reason, account, basis, motive, justification, foundation, evidence, field, rationale; (adj, n) dregs.
ANTOPYM: (n) effect
grove: (n) forest, orchard, thicket, copice, wood, gardens, residences, Holt, bosquet, park, Hurst
grow: (v) expand, advance, augment, enlarge, come, emerge, spring, become, farm, turn, get.
ANTOPYMS: (v) decrease, weaken, shrink, decline, drop, collapse, struggle, wane, plummet, dwindle, deteriorate
grown: (adj) mature, big, crowded, grown-up, developed, ripe, grownup, fully grown, full-grown, growth, become. ANTOPYMS: (adj) unripe

grunting: (n) inarticulate, grunting respiration, growl, grunt

guard: (n) defense, protection, escort, bulwark, watchman, custody, fender; (n, v) care, shield, cover; (adj, n, v) ward. ANTOPYMS: (v) endanger, expose, neglect, reveal; (n) attacker
guess: (n, v) surmise, estimate, forecast; (v) suppose, deem, reckon, divine, believe, foretell; (n) assumption, supposition
guest: (n) caller, visitor, customer, alien, foreigner, client, invite, foreign, company, guests, houseguest
guests: (n) guest, visitors
guffaw: (n, v) laugh, chuckle, snicker, hoot, giggle, cackle; (n) belly laugh, horselaugh, laughter; (v) cackhinate, roar. ANTOPYM: (v) cry
guiltily: (adv) blameworthy, criminally, hangdogly, wickedly, faultily, sheepishly, delinquently, sinfully, awkwardly, sorrily, ashamedly

guinea: (n) greaseball, Republic of Guinea, poultry, change, shilling, penny, doit, domestic fowl, farthing, fowl, French Guinea
guns: (n) weapons, weaponry, arms, arsenal, armaments, artillery
gusto: (n) relish, enjoyment, zest, pleasure, gust, taste, enthusiasm, delight, delicacy, flavour; (n, v) glow. ANTOPYMS: (n) apathy, sluggishness

habit: (n) clothing, practice, dress, garb, attire, convention, character, ritual, addiction, clothes; (n, v) use.
ANTOPYMS: (n) innovation
habits: (n) behavior, decorum, pratique

habitual: (adj, n) common, frequent, usual; (adj) chronic, conventional, confirmed, accustomed, natural, commonplace, everyday, ordinary.
ANTOPYMS: (adj) occasional, infrequent, mild, irregular, exceptional, erratic, abnormal, innovative

habitually: (adv) usually, ordinarily, normally, generally, regularly, frequently, commonly, routinely, wontedly, conventionally, commonplace. ANTOPYMS: (adv) unusually, seldom, erratically, exceptionally, occasionally

hairless: (adj) tonsured, glabrous, shorn, balding, smooth, beardless, depilous, depilated

half-wit: (n) dunce

half-witted: (adj) imbecile, idiotic, foolish, weak-minded, simple, half-baked, dull, retarded, dense
**hallway:** (n) entrance hall, porch, foyer, corridor, lobby, passage, ante-chamber, aisle, vestibule, passageway, concourse.

**ANTONYM:** (n) room

**halo:** (n) halation, aura, glory, ring, circle, corona, nimbus, hoop, aureola, band, anchor ring

**handful:** (n) smattering, armful, mouthful, capful, containerful, lump; (adj) thimbleful, company, several, maniple, strong

**handicap:** (n) drawback, baulk, hurdle, barrier, disablement, disadvantage, obstacle; (v) block, hamper, embarrass, hinder. **ANTONYM:** (n, v) benefit; (n) disadvantage

**handkerchief:** (n) hankie, kerchief, bandanna, cravat, hanky, wipe, bandana, collar, shawl; (n, v) napkin; (v) sudary

**handle:** (n, v) conduct, administer; (v) feel, wield, deal, treat, touch, control, manipulate, direct; (n) clutch. **ANTONYM:** (n) blade, head; (v) mishandle, bungle, conceal, crumble, avoid

**handling:** (n) treatment, management, administration, dealing, conduct, transaction, use, running, touch, fielding, employment

**handsome:** (adj) fair, beautiful, fine, generous, charming, comely, attractive, bountiful, considerable, bonny, prepossessing. **ANTONYM:** (adj) ugly, unattractive, meager, ungenerous, mealy, plain

**hang:** (adj, n, v) suspend; (v) dangle, depend, drape, float, fall, hover, append, string up; (n, v) delay; (adj) hung

**hanging:** (n) execution, curtain, arras, wall hanging; (adj) suspended, pendent, pendant, pendulous, hung, pending; (n, v) suspension

**haphazard:** (adj, n) chance; (adj) careless, fortuitous, contingent, random, casual, indiscriminate, occasional, slipshod, adventitious; (adv) casually. **ANTONYM:** (adj) methodical, discerning, planned, organized, meticulous, regular, careful, deliberate

**happening:** (n) incident, episode, circumstance, contingency, affair, event, fact, occurrence, experience, occasion, eventuality

**happily:** (adv) fortunately, joyously, joyfully, merrily, luckily, gladly, blissfully, cheerfully, felicitously, providentially, successfully.

**ANTONYM:** (adv) miserably, unhappily, sadly, unfortunately, unsuccessfully, reluctantly, gloomily, discontentedly, despondently, negatively, grudgingly

**happiness:** (n) delight, merriment, ecstasy, welfare, gladness, luck, cheerfulness, blessedness, bliss, felicity, contentment. **ANTONYM:** (n) sadness, despair, grief, misery, dissatisfaction, seriousness, dullness, discontent, dejection, gloominess, displeasure

**harangue:** (v) declaim; (n) rant, screech, address, tirade, oration, diatribe, sermon; (n, v) lecture, discourse, stump

**harder:** (adj) serious

**hardship:** (n) adversity, calamity, affliction, trouble, difficulty, disaster, deprivation, asperity, destitution; (n, v) grievance, burden. **ANTONYM:** (n) privilege, ease, prosperity, wealth, luxury, advantage, opportunity

**hardware:** (n) ironmongery, arms, computer hardware, instrumentation, munition, instrumentation, gun, armament, medal, weaponry, gem

**hardy:** (adj, n) hard, fearless, rugged, daring; (adj) sturdy, manly, audacious, brave, strong, robust, gallant. **ANTONYM:** (adj) weak, delicate, tender, feeble

**harm:** (adj, n, v) damage, hurt; (adj, n) evil, detriment, injury; (n, v) abuse, wound, blemish, disadvantage; (n) bruise; (adj, v) injure. **ANTONYM:** (n, v) benefit, respect, help, (n) repair, (v) enable, spoil, protect, defend, repair

**harmless:** (adj) safe, benign, inoffensive, harmless, innocent, innocuous, intact, simple; (n) silly; (adj, n) foolish; (v) weaponless. **ANTONYM:** (adj) lethal, damaging, destructive, poisonous, toxic, serious, offensive, malicious, harmful, noxious, unpleasant

**harness:** (adj, n) strap, tether; (n, v) yoke, rein, couple, check; (adj, v) hitch; (v) wear, equip, limit, use. **ANTONYM:** (v) undo

**harping:** (n) run, recurrence, reiteration, iteration, repetition; (v) iterative, unvaried, monotonous

**harry:** (v) plague, bother, disturb, afflict, bother, hassle, maraud, pester, devastate; (adj, v) molest, worry

**harsh:** (adj, v) sharp, bitter; (adj, n) grating, coarse, austere, discordant; (adj) grim, cruel, crude, unkind, stern. **ANTONYM:** (adj) gentle, soft, harmonious, pleasant, lenient, kind, melodious, sweet, mild, lush, friendly

**harshly:** (adv) roughly, severely, sternly, sharply, cruelly, hoarsely, strictly, pitilessly, rigorously, rigidly; (adj, adv) piercingly. **ANTONYM:** (adv) softly, harmoniously, quietly, gently, elaborately, leniently, smoothly, tolerantly, cheerfully, loosely, pleasantly

**harvest:** (n, v) fruit; (v) gain, glean, gather, amass, get, reap, pick; (n) ingathering, profit, produce

**harvesting:** (n) gathering, gather, harvest home, crop, reap, plucking, harvests, ingathering, reaping, farming, harvest time

**hate:** (v) abhor, detest, loathe, abominate; (n) enmity, abhorrence, destestation, hatred, animosity, antipathy, averseion. **ANTONYM:** (n, v) like; (v) adore, cherish, admire; (n) attraction, liking, delight, adoration

**hated:** (adj) despised, disliked, not liked, reviled, scorned, unloved, unpopular. **ANTONYM:** (adj) precious

**hatred:** (n, v) detestation, enmity, animosity; (n) aversion, antipathy, disgust, abhorrence, grudge, anger, abomination, hostility. **ANTONYM:** (n) liking, affection, attraction, goodwill, kindness, delight, friendliness, admiration

**haul:** (v) tow, drag, cart, carry, lug, draught, tug, transport; (n, v) pull, heave; (n) freight

**haunt:** (n, v) resort, ghost; (n) den, hangout, home; (v) pursue, follow, stalk, afflict, persecute; (adj) harass

**haunting:** (adj) moving, memorable, unforgettable, beguiling, attractive, ominous, weird, treasured, evocative, etched in your mind, deep. **ANTONYM:** (adj) forgettable, unremarkable

**haze:** (n) fog, cloud, confusion, vapor, blur, daze, film, cloudiness, turbidity; (n, v) mist; (v) dim. **ANTONYM:** (n) clarity, brightness

**hazy:** (adj) fuzzy, cloudy, vague, blurred, foggy, nebulous, misty, indistinct, blurry, faint, dull.

**Winesburg, Ohio**
ANKTONYS: (adj) bright, distinct, precise, sunny, thick, detailed, definite, strong

headlong: (adj, adv) headfirst; (adv) directly, hastily, precipitately; (adj) rash, hurried, desperate, precipitous, impetuous, sudden, precipitate. ANTONYMS: (adj) cautiously, considered; (adv) carefully

head: (n) conspectus, contents, prospectus, syllabus, synopsis, public, textbook, people, outlines, head stick

heady: (adj, adv) intoxicating, exciting, keen, headstrong, strong, acute, quick, rude, vehement, brash. ANTONYMS: (adj) bored, cautious, dull, mild, weak, bland

heap: (n, v) pile, aggregate, amass; (n) collection, accumulation, mound, mass, group, lot; (v) bank, collect. ANTONYMS: (v) tidy

hearing: (n) audition, ear, auditory sense, trial, consultation, reach, auscultation, inquiry; (n, v) earshot, sound; (adj, n) audience

hears: (v) hear

hearth: (n) Black Maria, spades

heat: (adj) fever, excitement, passion; (v) bake, burn; (n) warmth, fervor, summer, estrus; (n, v) fire; (adj) flush. ANTONYMS: (n) cold, chill, coldness, anestrous, apathy, coolness, dryness, indifference

heating: (n) warming, heat, warm, utility, overheating, thawing, burning; (adj) caeleactive, caelefactory, hot, calorific

heavily: (adv) seriously, weightily, severely, ponderously, hard, firmly, thickly, grievously, sadly, strongly, compactly. ANTONYMS: (adv) gently, nimibly, briskly, sparsely, thinly, slightly

hedge: (v) fudge, dodge, elude, evade, skirt, duck, avoid, circumvent, equivocate; (n) barrier, hedging. ANTONYMS: (v) confront

heal: (n) blackguard, dog, counter, cad, villain, scourndrel, shoe, sole, bounder, tree rest; (v) lean

healed: (n) Helen of Troy

hell: (n) blaze, Hades, underworld, perdition, inferno, pandemonium, netherworld, Abaddon, Gehenna, purgatory, trial. ANTONYMS: (n) paradise

helped: (adj) aided, assisted; (v) HALP

helpless: (adj, v) forlorn, destitute, abandoned; (adj) powerless, weak, defenseless, disabled, impotent, feeble, hopeless, unable. ANTONYMS: (adj) strong, independent, capable, invulnerable, armed, powerful, impervious

helplessly: (adv) weakly, powerless, lostly, destitutely, shiftlessly, defenselessly, unprotectedly, ineffectively, wretchedly, incompetently, disabledly. ANTONYMS: (adv) powerfully

helplessness: (n) powerlessness, defenselessness, dependence, impotency, impotence, inability, impuissance, incapability, incapacity, defencelessness, failing. ANTONYMS: (n) resistance, capacity, strength

heroic: (adj) courageous, brave, fearless, chivalrous, dauntless, valiant, grand, intrepid, gallant, impressive, heroic. ANTONYMS: (adj) fearful, normal, desplicable, lowly

hers: (pron) she, his; (adj) own

hesitantly: (adv) irresolutely, doubtfully, indecisively, waveringly, undecidedly, reluctantly, diffidently, unsurely, tentatively, vacillatingly. ANTONYMS: (adv) frankly, persuasively, hesitatingly, firmly, decisively, boldly, determinedly, certainly, briskly

hesitate: (adj, n, v) pause, delay; (adj, v) linger; (v) fluctuate, halt, waver, vacillate, demur, boggle, procrastinate; (n, v) doubt. ANTONYMS: (v) rush, decide

hesitating: (adj) indecisive, irresolute, undecided, doubtful, hesitate, reluctant, faltering, unwilling, hesitancy, backward, hesitatingly

hidden: (adj) clandestine, concealed, obscure, dark, secret, latent, covert, invisible, arcane, covered; (adj, v) confidential. ANTONYMS: (adj) exposed, open, active, noticeable, overt, revealing, known, explicit, mainstream, transparent, visible

hide: (n, v) cover, disguise, shelter, veil; (adj, v) obscure; (n) fur, fell, coat; (v) bury, mask; (adj, n, v) darken. ANTONYMS: (v) show, expose, express, divulge, unearth, amplify, advertise, clarify

hideous: (adj) dreadful, frightful, fearful, ghastly, horrid, ugly, repulsive, lurid, horrible, grisly, grim. ANTONYMS: (adj) lovely, pleasant, beautiful, wonderful

hindering: (n) covering, concealment, concealing, beating, screening, thrashing, flogging, rout, burial, drubbing, ambush

highway: (n) highroad, way, path, route, street, thoroughfare, course, main road, expressway, bus, freeway

hills: (n) home, dry land, foothills, earth, ground

hillside: (n) acclivity, slope, bank, declivity, hill, gradient, hill-side, mountain waist, the area half way up a mountain, mountainside, side

hinge: (n, v) joint; (n) axis, axle, articulation, spindle, crux, fulcrum, arbor, flexible joint; (v) depend, juncture

hint: (v) suggest; (adj, n) trace; (n) suggestion, intimation, inkling, cue, allusion; (n, v) tip, touch, dash; (adj, v) intimate. ANTONYMS: (n) overtone

hired: (adj) leased, chartered, mercenary, hackneyed, hack; (v) contented, compensated, paid

hitting: (n) striking, collision, header, grounder, smash, beating, thrashing, contact, contest, drumming; (adj) convincing. ANTONYMS: (n) victory

hoarse: (adj) gruff, husky, raucous, grating, strident, guttural, rough, throaty; (v) coarse; (adj, v) hollow, sepulchral. ANTONYMS: (adj) smooth, mellow, velvety, high

hoarsely: (adv) roughly, huskily, raucously, gruffly, throatily, gratingly, stridently, gutturally, thickly, croakily, raggedly. ANTONYMS: (adv) smoothly

holdings: (n) property, estate, assets, resources, means, possessions, affluence, prosperity, funds, capital, material goods

hole: (adj, n) gap; (n) aperture, den, hollow, crack, pocket, break, lair, pit, fix, depression. ANTONYMS: (n) mansion, mend

holes: (n) cavity, holes tow

homage: (n) allegiance, obeisance,
Winesburg, Ohio

fealty, accolade, honor, loyalty, worship, veneration, deference, devotion, compliment

homeward: (adj) oriented, orientated

honestly: (adj, adv) justly, sincerely, candidly, fairly, genuinely, really; (adv) openly, directly, faithfully, plainly, truthfully. ANTONYM: (adv) misleadingly, deceitfully, unfairly, insincerely, hesitantly, untruthfully, guardedly, ambiguously, politely

honey: (n) dear, love, beloved, nectar, sweetheart, dearest, duck, molasses, sugar, baby; (v) sweeten

hook: (n, v) crook, catch, draw, bend, trap, lure; (n) fishhook, claw, crotchets; (v) fasten, hitch. ANTONYM: (v) undercharge, detach, undo

hopefully: (adv) confidently, optimistically, brightly, cheerfully, positively, auspiciously, expectantly, rosily, encouragingly, promisingly, buoyantly. ANTONYM: (adv) hopelessly, despairingly, pessimistically

hopelessness: (n) despair, despondency, discouragement, depression, desolation, sadness, dismay, hopeless, gloominess, gloom, dissatisfaction. ANTONYM: (n) capability, power, worth, cheerfulness, effectiveness, joy, possibility, competence, happiness

hoping: (adj) desirous, expectant, optimistic, eager

horizon: (n) ambit, reach, purview, vista, view, perspective, prospect, skyline, arena, celestial horizon, amphitheater

horrible: (adj) awful, fearful, frightful, abominable, grisly, formidable, dire, ghastly, dreadful, fearsome; (adj, v) horrid. ANTONYM: (adj) wonderful, lovely, nice, lovable, fair, delightful, slight, appealing, minor, attractive, great

horribly: (adv) horrifically, awfully, terrifically, hideously, atrociously, appallingly; (adj, adv) frightfully, terribly, fearfully, shockingly; (adj) ghastly. ANTONYM: (adv) pleasantly, wonderfully, kindly, sweetly

horror: (n) abomination, abhorrence, dismay, fear, fright, revulsion, alarm, repulsion, anxiety; (adj, n) dread, terror. ANTONYM: (n) delight, attraction, proclivity, bravery, calm, confidence, security

horseman: (n) cavalier, rider, jockey, horse fancier, horseback rider, trooper, trainer, knight, cavalryman, animal fancier, postilion

horses: (n) stock, equidae, domestic animals, cattle, extinct animals, asses, pigs, sheep, family equidae, farm animals, force

household: (adj, n) house, home; (adj) domestic; (adj, v) ordinary, common; (n) folk, stock, clan, menage; (v) everyday, usual. ANTONYM: (adj) unfamiliar, public

housekeeper: (n) factotum, mistress, shepherd, householder, housewife, domestic, cleaning woman, croupier, domestic help, seneschal, house servant

housekeeping: (n) housewifery, household, domestic science

housework: (n) housekeeping, chore, work

hover: (v) fly, hang, float, poise, vacillate, flutter, brood, drift, glide, waver; (adj) bobble

howe: (n) Julia ward Howe

hugging: (n) caressing, fondling, stimulation, embracing, kissing, foreplay, gorerin, necking, smooching, snuggling, arousal

humanity: (n) benevolence, mankind, flesh, human race, human, humankind; (adj, n) compassion, charity, kindness, benignity, gentleness. ANTONYM: (n) severity, inhumanity, nastiness, selfishness

humble: (v) demean, humble, mortify; (n, v) disgrace, debase; (adj, n, v) abase; (adj) base, lowly, unassuming, docile, low. ANTONYM: (adj) impressive, arrogant, haughty, imposing, conceited, pompous, snooty, overbearing, presumptuous, proud, exalted

humdrum: (adj, v) dull, monotonous, uninteresting, tedious, stupid; (adj) banal, commonplace, flat, prosaic, dreary, everyday. ANTONYM: (adj) exciting, surprising, remarkable, stunning, romantic, exotic, extraordinary, interesting

humiliated: (adj) humbled, mortified, embarrassed, humble, broken, abashed, crushed, miserable, shamefaced, abject, feeling guilty

humiliation: (n) degradation, disgrace, chagrin, abjection, comedown, indignity, embarrassment, mortification, dishonor, discredit; (adj, n) shame. ANTONYM: (n) glorification, aggrandizement, pride, success, making

hummer: (n) bullet, heater, fastball, gage, ganja, grass, smoke, dope; (adj) rustler, hustler, live man

humming: (adj) droning, zippy, reeking, bustling, grunting, stinking; (n) buzzing, vocalizing, sound, murmur, growling

hung: (n) hanging; (v) Heng; (adj) fatigued, puzzled, decorated

hunger: (n, v) thirst, want, wish, itch; (n) craving, appetite, eagerness, famine; (v) crave, ache; (adj) hungry. ANTONYM: (n) moderation, aversion, dislike, apathy

hungering: (adj) starving, famished; (n) longing

hunt: (n, v) search; (v) course, follow, hound, rummage, forage, prey, dog, go after, persecute; (n) battue. ANTONYM: (v) find, precede

hunted: (adj) course, afraid, wanted, required, sought, sought after; (n) victim

hunting: (n, v) chase; (v) battue; (n) exploration, pursuit, search, ducking, beagling, coursing, frisking, venery, shooting

hurling: (adj) moving; (n) field game

hurried: (adj) fast, sudden, speedy, rapid, quick, swift, headlong, abrupt, cursory, precipitate, prompt. ANTONYM: (adj) unhurried, leisurely, considered, patient, meticulous, thorough

hurriedly: (adv) rapidly, quickly, swiftly, abruptly, promptly, fast, in haste, suddenly, speedily, rashly, precipitately. ANTONYM: (adv) calmly, unhurriedly, patiently, carefully, gradually, thoroughly

hurry: (n) haste; (n, v) bustle, hasten, dispatch, flurry, rush; (v) scurry, dash, accelerate, expedite, run. ANTONYM: (n) slowness, calmness, patience, unimportance; (v) dawdle, delay, linger, crawl, amble; (intj) wait

hurrying: (n) hastening, speed, quickening, rushing, early, speeding, speeding up, stepping up, amphetamine, forward, eager

hurt: (adj, n, v) damage, detriment; (adj, n) evil; (n, v) wound, pain, ache, distress; (n) disadvantage, lesion; (v) afflict; (adj, v) injure. ANTONYM: (adj) unhurt, unaffected, healed; (v) encourage,
please, protect, repair, defend; (n, v) help; (n) reparation, pleasure

hurtful: (adj) harmful, destructive, evil, detrimental, deleterious, bad, injurious, cutting, baneful, baleful, noisome. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleasing, harmless, pleasant, comforting, complimentary, merciful, helpful, advantageous, flattering, benign, generous

hush: (adj, n, v) calm, silence, quiet, still, lull; (n) peace; (v) shut up, gag, quieten, muffle; (adj, v) soothe. ANTONYMS: (n) noise, turmoil; (v) Louden

hush: (n) crust, bran, cortex, covering, rind, chaff, shell, coat, peel; (n, v) hull, skin

husking: (n) stripping, baring, denudation, disforestation, removal, removal, cornhusking, find, discovery, uncovering, deforestation

hustle: (n, v) bustle, hurry, elbow, flurry; (v) hasten, shove; (n) haste, ado, con, commotion, cheat. ANTONYMS: (n) slowness, lethargy; (v) dawdle, delay, crawl

hypnotized: (adj) mesmerized, rapt, transfixed; (adj) fascinated, mesmerised, captive, enchanted, spellbound; (v) engrossed in, riveted, absorbed

hypocrite: (n) impostor, pretender, trickster, fraud, deceiver, fake, cheat, charmer, bigot, whitened sepulcher, smoothie

hysterical: (adj, n) feverish; (adj) wild, violent, eccentric, frenzied, emotional, fitful, febrile, erratic; (n) fanatical, hysterics. ANTONYMS: (adj) relaxed, composed, restrained

hysterically: (adv) feverishly, frantically, agitatedly, worriedly, wildly, violently, turbulently, excitedly, emotionally, passionately, stormily. ANTONYMS: (adv) peacefully

identity: (n) unity, individuality, sameness, individuality, personality, identification, character, identity operator, similarity, equality, person

idly: (adj, adv) foolishly; (adv) vainly, vaguely, listlessly, forgetfully, distractedly; (adj) thoughtlessly. ANTONYMS: (adv) energetically

ignominiously: (adv) disgracefully, shamefully, discreditably, dishonorably, scandalously, dishonourably, opprobriously, infamously, basely, vilely, foully

ignorance: (n) illiteracy, nescience, folly, unwisdom, innocence, denseness, ignorancy, stupidity, obtuseness, tabula rasa, unawareness. ANTONYMS: (n) intelligence, acquaintance, education

illinois: (n) IL, land of Lincoln, prairie state; (adj) Midwestern

illness: (n, v) ailment, disorder, distemper; (n) sickness, complaint, malady, attack, affliction, pain, bug, trouble. ANTONYMS: (n) wellness, health

illuminated: (adj) lit, lighted, luminous, enlightened, clear, light, shining, irradiated, lighter, Lightly, irradiate

illusion: (n, v) delusion; (n) fantasy, apparition, deception, magic, fancy, deceit, dissimulation, phantom, trick, vision. ANTONYMS: (n) reality, fact

imaginable: (adj) conceivable, possible, thinkable, plausible, earthly, believable, credible, feasible, immediate, likely, near. ANTONYMS: (adj) unimaginable, implausible

imaginary: (adj) fictitious, unreal, false, mythical, illusory, ideal, hypothetical, visionary, fictional, notional, chimerical. ANTONYMS: (adj) real, palpable, actual, concrete, prosaic, normal, true

imagination: (n) vision, fancy, image, dream, conceit, imagery, originality, invention, resource, reflection, phantasy

imaginative: (adj) inventive, ingenious, original, clever, fanciful, fantastic, resourceful, artistic, imaginal, whimsical, imaginary. ANTONYMS: (adj) unimaginative, logical, dull, pedestrian, trite, unoriginal

imagine: (v) believe, conjecture, fancy, conceive, daydream, assume, guess, consider, fantasize; (conj, v) suppose; (n, v) dream

imaged: (adj) fanciful, notional, unreal, fancied, fictitious, nonexistent, unseen, hypothetical, feigned, dubious, doubtful

imaging: (n) conception, daydream, fantasy, opinion; (v) imagine; (adj) imaginant

imitate: (adj, n) duplicate; (v) forge, ape, emulate, follow, feign, counterfeit, mimic, mock, assume, act

imitation: (adj, n) fake, sham, reproduction; (n) dummy, forgery, mockery, copy, emulation; (n, v) parody; (adj) false, bogus. ANTONYMS: (adj) genuine, real, natural; (n) original, formalism

immeasurably: (adv) boundlessly, endlessly, immensely, greatly, much; (adj) exceedingly, extremely, exquisitely, acutely, ultra, intensely. ANTONYMS: (adv) slightly

immediate: (adj) close, sudden, direct, near, quick, present, fast, proximate, forthwith, instant, immediately. ANTONYMS: (adj) slow, gradual, deliberate, consecutive, mediate, delayed, remote, far, distant, vague, considered

immense: (adj) vast, enormous, great, gigantic, immeasurable, colossal, boundless, big, large, giant, infinite. ANTONYMS: (adj) tiny, small, insignificant, miniature, slight, negligible, compact, narrow, short, minor

impatience: (n) annoyance, eagerness, anger, intolerance, restlessness, fidget, nervousness, fidgetiness, enthusiasm, edginess; (adj) nonendurance. ANTONYMS: (n) calmness, endurance, apathy

impatient: (adj) eager, anxious, petulant, fidgety, vexed, keen, edgy, quick, avid, irritable, fretful. ANTONYMS: (adj) patient, enduring, unenthusiastic, calm, happy, relaxed, slow

impatiently: (adv) petulantly, restlessly, keenly, intolerantly, hastily, avidly, uneasily, enthusiastically, edgily, fidgetily, restively. ANTONYMS: (adv) uncomplainingly, calmly, unenthusiastically, lightly

impersonal: (adj) neutral, objective, detached, cold, impartial, indifferent, aloof, personal, equitable, remote, clinical. ANTONYMS: (adj) friendly, friend, involved

import: (n, v) matter, sense, denote; (n) meaning, effect, connotation, implication, moment, significance, value; (v) imply. ANTONYMS: (n, v) export; (n) insignificance, inconsequence, triviality

imposing: (adj, n, v) impressive; (adj, n) noble, commanding, solemn; (adj) dignified, grandiose, stately, distinguished, regal, lofty, baronial. ANTONYMS: (adj) unimpressive, modest, unimposing, weak
undignified, lowly
impress: (n, v) mark, print, stamp; (v) move, affect, inscribe, instill, touch, emboss, inculcate; (n) impression
impressed: (adj) touched, bewildered, amazed, susceptible, stupefied, stunned, confused, bemused; (v) imprinted, stamped, carved. ANTONYM: (adj) unimpressed
impression: (n) feeling, idea, imprint, conception, depression, notion, mark, image, dent, feel, opinion. ANTONYM: (n) certainty, hump, lump
impressions: (n) impersonation, imitation
impressive: (adj) effective, commanding, striking, powerful, imposing, influential, exciting, formidable, spectacular; (adj, n) noble, grand. ANTONYM: (adj) humble, ordinary, weak, unremarkable, insignificant, minor, pathetic, tiny, uninteresting, ineffective, average
imprisoned: (adj) confined, jailed, fenced in, unfree, locked up, incarcerated, deep, moved, enraptured; (v) behind bars
impulse: (n) pulse, urge, impulsion, force, motive, whim, drive, goad, motivation, momentum, incentive. ANTONYM: (n) aversion, disinclination, disinclination
impulsive: (adj) capricious, hasty, driving, rash, instinctive, changeable, hotheaded, quick-tempered, impudent, headlong, passionate. ANTONYM: (adj) cautious, considered, predictable, unflappable, prepared, sensible, gradual, overdue, patient, placid, premeditated
inability: (n) disqualification, insufficiency, incapacity, incompetence, impotence, impotency, feebleness, helplessness, inadequacy, weakness, inaptitude. ANTONYM: (n) ability, capability, power, capacity
inanimate: (adj) defunct, dull, breathless, inorganic, inactive, lifeless, examine, deceased, extinct, unconscious, spiritless. ANTONYM: (adj) living, animate, spirited
incapable: (adj) impotent, inadequate, unable, helpless, powerless, unqualified, inept, insufficient, inapt, ineffectual, unfit. ANTONYM: (adj) able, competent, strong, powerful, effective
incassant: (adj) endless, continual, everlasting, eternal, constant, continuous, perpetual, unremitting, irremissible, persistent; (adj, v) frequent. ANTONYM: (adj) intermittent, occasional, sporadic, broken, finite
incident: (n) fact, experience, circumstance, occasion, adventure, happening, occurrence, episode, instance, case, contingency. ANTONYM: (adj) basic; (n) defense
inclination: (n, v) desire, bent; (n) fancy, affection, tendency, leaning, drift, appetite, dip, proclivity, bias. ANTONYM: (n) disinclination, reluctance, aversion, indifference, unwillingness, antipathy, dislike, horror
inclined: (adj, v) given; (adj) prone, willing, oblique, apt, predisposed, ready, minded, likely, liable, bowed. ANTONYM: (adj) reluctant, unwilling, disinclined, horizontal, unbiased, vertical, impervious
incoherent: (adj) disjointed, disconnected, delirious, rambling, confused, disordered, incompatible, wandering, muddled, inconsistent, contradictory. ANTONYM: (adj) clear, articulate, eloquent, intelligible, lucid, sound, concise, consistent
incoherently: (adv) unconnectedly, disconnectedly, disjointedly, loosely, confusedly, ramblingly, inarticulately, deliriously, disorderedly, incongruously, wanderingly. ANTONYM: (adv) clearly
incommunicable: (adj) unspeakable, unutterable, ineffable, indescribable, beyond description, inalienable, noncommittal, indefinable, begging description, beyond words
indefinable: (adj) ineffable, unspeakable, vague, indeterminate, undefinable, inexpressible, elusive, indefinite, undefined, nondescript, equivocal. ANTONYM: (adj) concrete, precise
indefinitely: (adv) indistinctly, indeterminately, unclearly, uncertainly, undefinedly, unfixedly, loosely, imprecisely, undeterminedly, unsettledly, obscurely. ANTONYM: (adv) temporarily
indelible: (adj) ineffaceable, memorable, fixed, ineradicable, lasting, irrevocable, ingrained; (adj, v) indestructible; (n) impressive, deep; (v) incorruptible. ANTONYM: (adj) erasable, fleeting
indecipherable: (adj) indescribable, ineffable, unutterable, vague, beyond expression, nameless, inexpressible, nondescript, terrible, intangible, termless. ANTONYM: (adj) explainable, conceivable, concrete
india: (n) Indian, crotalaria spectabilis, Africa, Bharat, Doxyalis, genus Doxyalis, IND, Indian rattlebox
indian: (n) inch, Hoosier State; (adj) Midwestern, Illinois
indicate: (v) direct, betoken, mark, imply, show, augur, foretell, foreshadow, evince, argue; (n, v) designate. ANTONYM: (v) dismiss, disprove, reject
indicated: (adj) numbered
indifference: (adj, n) coldness, phlegm; (n) detachment, impassiveness, disregard, aloofness, nonchalance, neglect, unconcern, impassivity, disinterest. ANTONYM: (n) fervor, interest, eagerness, dedication, sympathy, favorite, compassion, anxiety, responsiveness, forcefulness, care
indifferent: (adj) apathetic, impassive, cold, cool, callous, fair, insensible, unconcerned, careless, dull, average. ANTONYM: (adj) enthusiastic, fervent, keen, obsessive, energetic, eager, involved, surprised, exceptional, concerned, shocked
indigestion: (n) upset stomach, symptom, heartburn, gripes, stomach pain, stomach upset, tummy ache, tummy pain, bellyache, colic
indignant: (adj) angry, incensed, furious, enraged, wrathful, hurt, rage, provoked, hot, anger, irate. ANTONYM: (adj) cool, content, unaffected
indistinguishable: (adj) identical, alike, imperceptible, obscure, undistinguishable, same, equivalent, equal, twin, like, indiscernible. ANTONYM: (adj) distinguishable, different, clear, discernible, distinct
visible, certain

individuality: (n) character, individualism, personality, originality, distinctiveness, identity, peculiarity, selfhood, ego, disposition, independence.

ANTONYMS: (n) commonality, sameness, conformity

indoors: (adv) at home, inwards, within, inwardly, internally, deep down, at heart, at bottom, in reality, arrived, here. ANTONYMS: (adv) out, outdoors

indulging: (n) pampering, excess, indulgence, orgy, folly, foolery, gratification

industrialism: (n) capitalism, business, economic system, economy

ineffective: (adj) ineffective, futile, useless, feeble, abortive, powerless, idle, weak, unable, void, vain.

ANTONYMS: (adj) strong, effectual, effective, useful, viable, competent, invulnerable, helpful, decisive

ineffectuality: (n) impotence, uselessness, emptiness, futility, worthlessness, pointlessness, inefficacy, impotence.

ANTONYMS: (n) value, effectiveness, usefulness, competence, fruitfulness

inefficiency: (n) futility, inability, incompetence, inefficacy, uselessness, fruitlessness, penetration, disability, failure, ineptitude, impotence.

ANTONYMS: (n) efficiency, competence, effectiveness

inescapable: (adj) ineluctable, inevitable, destined, certain, necessary, inexorable, imperative, imminent, forthcoming, visible, unstoppable. ANTONYM: (adj) uncertain

inevitable: (adj) ineluctable, unavoidable, inescapable, destined, fatal, fated, necessary, obvious, irrevocable, irresistible; (n) ineluctability. ANTONYMS: (adj) evitable, avoidable, optional, preventable, unpredictable, unlikely; (adv) surprisingly

inexperience: (adj) inexperienced, inexperience, inexperience, inability; (adj, n) simplicity; (n) freshness, innocence, ignorance, newness, callowness, unfamiliarity.

ANTONYMS: (n) skillfulness, sophistication, wisdom

inexpressive: (adj) expressionless, empty, deadpan, vacant, unexpressive, impassive, not expressive, characterless, unresponsive, unemotional, undemonstrative. ANTONYMS: (adj) emotional, soulful

infatuation: (adj) devotion, fascination, enchantment, gross credulity; (adj, n) passion, fervor, fanaticism; (n) crush, idolatry, love, hobby. ANTONYM: (n) indifference

inferior: (adj) secondary, bad, humble, poor, junior, petty, lesser, cheap, base, feeble, vulgar.

ANTONYMS: (adj) better, choice, excellent, premium, adscript, perfect, higher, quality, senior; (adj, n) superscript; (n) boss

infinitely: (adv) greatly, vastly, immensely, immeasurably, boundlessly, enormously, unboundedly, hugely, ceaselessly, unendingly; (adj, adv) incalculably.

ANTONYMS: (adv) finitely

inflamed: (adj) impressed, excited, angry, hot, flaming, ablaze, irritated, passionate, painful, burning; (n) red

ANTONYM: (adj) partial, unfair, acted upon, convinced, persuaded, susceptible, unjust, prejudiced.

ANTONYMS: (adj) unbiased

influential: (adj) potent, dominant, cogent, forcible, powerful, predominant, prevailing, effective, strong, impressive, efficacious.

ANTONYMS: (adj) unconvincing, minor, unimportant, weak, uninfluential, ineffective, frivolous

inform: (adj) cognizant, educated, conscious, knowledgeable, familiar, apprised, wise, conversant, experienced, sensible; (adv) abreast.

ANTONYMS: (adj) uninformed, unconcerned

infuriated: (adj, v) enraged; (adj) furious, incensed, angered, mad, exasperated, provoked, boiling, livid, wrathful, annoyed.

ANTONYM: (adj) pleased

inhabitants: (n) population, citizens, populace, folk, country, community, abode, group, inhabitation, nation, natives

inherited: (adj) inborn, genetic, familial, ancestral, transmissible, congenital, inherent, incarnate, transmitted, instinctive, intuitive

initiatory: (adj) initiative, first, inaugural, maiden, preliminary, introductory, inceptive, incipient, foremost, rudimentary, elementary

injured: (adj) hurt, broken, wounded, affected, damaged, pained, offended, insulted, defective, prejudiced; (n) casualty.

ANTONYMS: (adj) uninjured, unaffected, well

inner: (adj) interior, mental, inward, intrinsic, inside, central, middle, within, in, privy, clandestine.

ANTONYMS: (adj) outer, superficial, exterior

innocence: (n) blamelessness, chastity, ignorance, ingenuousness, purity, gullibility, artlessness, innocent, simplicity, harmlessness, guiltlessness.

ANTONYMS: (n) sophistication, experience, fault, dirtiness, wariness, dishonesty

innocent: (adj) chaste, artless, clear, ingenuous, innocuous, guileless, guiltless, ignorant, unsophisticated, spotless, naive.

ANTONYMS: (adj) culpable, responsible, wicked, wary, experienced, corrupt, worldly, unfair, meaningful, offensive, jaded

innovation: (n) alteration, invention, novelty, variation, mutation, creation, reform, contrivance, improvement, vicesitude, originality.

ANTONYM: (n) decline

innumerable: (adj) countless, numberless, innumerable, multitudinous, infinite, innumeros, unnumbered, uncounted, myriad, immeasurable, untold.

ANTONYM: (adj) finite

inquiringly: (adv) enquiringly, inquisitively, nosily, curiously, pryingly, interestedly,searchingly, inquiring, quizzically, intrusively

inquiry: (n, v) search; (n) investigation, enquiry, query, hearing, inquest, research, exploration, trial, question, demand

insane: (adj) foolish, daft, demented, mad, delirious, lunatic, fool, moonstruck, frantic, idiotic, nutty.

ANTONYM: (adj) sensible

insanity: (adj, n) craziness, derangement, frenzy, aberration; (n) delirium, dementia, mania, folly, lunacy, idiocy; (adj) madness.

ANTONYMS: (n) sanity, sense

insects: (n) Arthropoda, phylum Arthropoda, Insecta, Hexapoda, crustaceans, class Insecta, class Hexapoda, centipedes

insecure: (adj) unsound, slippery,
doubtful, shaky, risky, rickety, bad, uncertain, hazardous; (adj, v) unstable, precarious. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) confident, safe, overconfident, steady, certain, firm, stable, promising, brash

**insignificance:** (n) unimportance, insignificance, indifference, immateriality, inconsiderableness, slightness, smallness, meanness, littleness, futility, inconsequence. **ANTONYMS:** (n) seriousness, importance, gravity, appropriateness, value, fame

**insistent:** (adj) exigent, pressing, emphatic, persistent, crying, importunate, instant, clamant, imperative, adamantine, obstinate. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) satisfied, irresolute, gentle

**insistently:** (adv) stubbornly, obstinately, forcefully, unrelentingly, doggedly, importantly, resolutely, pressingly, assertively, urgently, uncompromisingly

**inspector:** (n) supervisor, auditor, controller, warden, superintendent, surveyor, visitor, assessor, manager, reviewer; (n, v) investigator. **ANTONYMS:** (n) underling

**inspiration:** (n) afflatus, encouragement, idea, incentive, revelation, breath, inhalation, notion; (n, v) illumination, infusion; (adj, n) genius

**inspired:** (adj) ingenious, adopted, elysian, creative, imaginative, elected, inventive, unearthly, brilliant, stimulated, enthusiastic. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) bland, unimaginative, abysmal, mediocre

**inspiring:** (adj) rousing, provocative, inspire, inspirational, inspiringly, heartening, encourage, entertaining, exhilarating, hopeful, imposing. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) ridiculous, uninspiring, banal, boring, dull, unimpressive

**installment:** (n) episode, deposit, installing, portion, segment, share, fascicle, instalment, part, section, clifflighter

**instant:** (adj, n) present; (adj) immediate, prompt; (n) flash, minute, jiffy, point, second; (adj, v) exigent; (adj, n, v) pressing, urgent. **ANTONYMS:** (n) age, eternity; (adj) considered, delayed, slow

**instinct:** (n) impulse, urge, aptitude, gift, feeling, sixth sense, inherent aptitude, knack, inspiration, talent, genius

**instinctively:** (adv) involuntarily, mechanically, spontaneously, automatically, intuitively, inherently, automatically, unconsciously, impulsively, unwittingly, instinctually. **ANTONYMS:** (adv) consciously, objectively

**instructions:** (n) direction, injunction, directions, charge, instruction, orders, book of instructions, guide, instruction manual, commission, directive

**instructor:** (n) trainer, coach, preceptor, don, educator, tutor, demonstrator, lecturer, master, mentor, guru. **ANTONYMS:** (n) student, pupil

**instrument:** (n) channel, deed, tool, pawn, apparatus, agency, document, expedient, appliance, gear; (n, v) implement

**intangible:** (adj) immaterial, incorporeal, ethereal, indefinite, spiritual, elusive, imperceptible, insubstantial, airy, indefinable; (n) intangible asset. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) concrete, palpable, touchable, actual

**intellectual:** (n) intellect, brain, thinker, scholar; (adj) rational, mental, cerebral, learned, spiritual; (adj, n) mind, academic. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) nonintellectual, intuitive, emotional, dim, ignorant, physical, thick, lowbrow; (n) dunce

**intelligence:** (n) cleverness, intellect, news, tidings, understanding, acumen, mentality, knowledge, brains, comprehension, brainpower. **ANTONYMS:** (n) stupidity, emotion, slowness, foolishness, ineptness

**intelligently:** (adv) brightly, wisely, smartly, cleverly, shrewdly, brilliantly, knowingly, quickly, prudently, keenly, understandingly. **ANTONYMS:** (adv) unintelligently, foolishly

**intend:** (v) destine, design, mean, aim, determine, denote, contemplate, plan, purpose, consider, believe. **ANTONYM:** (v) improve

**intended:** (adj) deliberate, calculated, destined, knowing, meant, planned, premeditated, prospective, willful, designed; (adj, v) voluntary. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) accidental, involuntary, unintended, spontaneous, unconscious

**intense:** (adj) acute, deep, brilliant, fervent, fierce, ardent, burning, severe, furious, extreme; (adj, v) vivid. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) dull, calm, weak, slight, imperceptible, superficial, shallow, gentle, dim, insignificant, relaxed

**intensely:** (adj, adv) extremely; (adv) strongly, powerfully, severely, violently, vehemently, acutely, keenly, brightly, profoundly, fiercely. **ANTONYMS:** (adv) mildly, calmly, gently, dullly, indifferently, impassively, jokingly, slightly, hardly, superficially, exceptionally

**intensified:** (adj) intense, resonant, furious

**intent:** (n) idea, intention, design, spirit, meaning, import, goal, purpose; (adj, n) attentive; (adj) absorbed, engrossed

**intercede:** (v) arbitrate, interfere, negotiate, referee, reconcile, intermediate, intervene, interpose, intrude, negotiate, bring together to an agreement. **ANTONYM:** (v) provoke

**interference:** (n, v) interpose; (v) intercede, obstruct, disturb, conflict, impede, hinder, meddle, intervene; (n) interference; (adj, v) intermeddle

**interrumpled:** (adj) amalgamated, integrated, coalesced, blended, incorporated, assorted, consolidated, incorporate, amalgamate, fused

**interpret:** (v) clarify, understand, elucidate, illustrate, read, construe, comment, gloss, render, explain, explicate

**interpreted:** (adj) exactly limited, exact, drawn close, accurate, taken, strict, confined

**interrupted:** (adj) discontinuous, fitful, intermittent, discontinued, disconnected, unsuccessful, intercalary, episodic, gaps, periodical; (prep) interrupt

**intertwined:** (prep) clasped together, interlocked, interfolded; (adj) related, matted, inseparable, disheveled, tangled, entangled

**intimacy:** (adj, n) familiarity, acquaintance; (n) closeness, fellowship, association, friendship, intercourse, affair, camaraderie,
conversance, confidence.

ANTONYMS: (n) distance, formality

intimate: (adj, adv, v) close; (n, v) express, imply; (v) hint, indicate, allude, suggest; (adj) informal, inner, internal; (adj, v) confidential. ANTONYM: (adj) formal, cold, unfriendly, external, outermost, public, superficial

intimately: (adv) nearly, familiarly, personally, secretly, internally, privately, narrowly, thoroughly, near, well, thickly. ANTONYM: (adv) superficially

intoxicated: (adj) drunken, drunk, inebriate, tipsy, elated, stimulated, intoxicated, inebriated, fuddled, loaded, plastered. ANTONYM: (adj) sober

intoxicating: (adj) intoxicant, strong, alcoholic, effective, exciting, impetuous, inebriant, inebrious, powerful, provocative, forcible. ANTONYM: (adj) soft, weak

introductory: (adj) elementary, incipient, basic, opening, first, prefatorial, preparatory, prelusive; (adj, v) inventive, preliminary, preatory

invade: (v) infringe, intrude, occupy, overrun, impinge, encroach upon, raid, infest; (n, v) assault, attack, assault. ANTONYM: (v) withdraw, surrender

invading: (adj) invade, incursive, attacking, impertinent, abhorrent, abusive, aggressive, assauliant, disgusting, disagreeable, distasteful

invalid: (adj) false, illogical, unreasonable, null, weak, void, unhealthy, sick, flawed; (n) infirm; (v) disable. ANTONYM: (adj) valid, legitimate, current, healthy, true, watertight, correct

invent: (v) devise, form, create, expositate, concoct, imagine, contrive; (n, v) forge, fabricate, design, coin

invented: (adj) fictional, fabricated, imaginary, unreal, fake, mythical, legendary, fictive, fancied, fabulous, ben trovato. ANTONYM: (adj) genuine, factual, true, actual

inventing: (adj) lying

invest: (n, v) empower, endow, vest, dress; (v) clothe, commit, enthrone, endure, crown, induce, adorn

investments: (n) funds, money, assets, cash, savings, capital

invisible: (adj) obscure, hidden, inconspicuous, intangible, sightless, concealed, impalpable, occult, indiscernible, inappreciable, unseen. ANTONYM: (adj) obvious, conspicuous, noticeable, palpable

invitation: (n) call, bidding, temptation, lure, asking, request, attraction, enticement; (v) invite, solicitation; (n, v) supplication

invited: (adj) welcomer, wanted, cherished

inviting: (adj) attractive, alluring, engaging, tempting, enticing, appealing, magnetic, captivating, prepossessing, seductive, appetizing. ANTONYM: (adj) offensive, repellant, uninviting, unappealing, unwelcoming, bleak, uncomfortable

iron: (v) firm, flatten; (n) Fe, chain, cast iron, irons; (adj) hard, adamant, steel, harsh, tenacious

irregular: (adj) atypical, abnormal, erratic, anomalous, eccentric, broken, sporadic, disorderly, strange, changeable; (adj, n) guerilla. ANTONYM: (adj) symmetrical, normal, smooth, constant, even, steady, compact, cyclic, equal, frequent, permanent

irritated: (adj) annoyed, exasperated, incensed, enraged, agitated, furious, irate, inflamed, sore, displeased, provoked. ANTONYM: (adj) calm, pleased, patient, contented

irritating: (adj) infuriating, bothersome, annoying, exasperating, irksome, irritating, vexatious, aggravating, troublesome, irritant; (v) stinging. ANTONYM: (adj) soothing, calming, delightful, pleasant

irritation: (n) exasperation, anger, annoyance, displeasure, bother, excitement, temper, excitement, irritability, vexation, annoying. ANTONYM: (n) satisfaction, balm, calm, calmness, equanimity, patience

irving: (n) Washington Irving

isolation: (n) estrangement, privacy, alienation, insulation, dissociation, secrecy, loneliness, solitude, seclusion, insularity, desolation. ANTONYM: (n) companionship, inclusion, unity, kinship, company, cheerfulness, integration

israel: (n) Israels, Zion, Sion

jaded: (adj) tired, fatigued, worn, weary, wearied, fed up, satiate, worn-out, bored, satiated, sick. ANTONYM: (adj) fresh, innocent, brilliant

jail: (v) imprison, incarcerate, confine, detain, immure; (n) prison, cell, clink, hosegow; (n, v) cage, jug. ANTONYM: (v) acquit, free, liberate; (n) freedom

jake: (n) clown, rustic

jammed: (adj) packed, congested, full, overcrowded, fixed, wedged, crammed, stuffed, blocked, clogged; (adj, v) stuck. ANTONYM: (adj) free, loose

jauntily: (adv) cheerfully, airily, brightly, sprucely, smartly, merrily, dashing, nattily, buoyantly, breezily, lightly

jaws: (n) jaw, chops, fauces, chops, mandible, jaw, lips, holding device; (v) mazard

jehovah: (n) God, Yahweh, lord, Yahwe, almighty, Yahweh, master, jah, trinity, idol, creator

jerk: (n, v) jump, yank, shake, twitch, jar, tug, bump, heave, pull; (v) fling, flip. ANTONYM: (v) ease

jerky: (adj) uneven, abrupt, unsteady, jerking, arrhythmic, spasmodic, shaky; (n) biltong, jerked meat, meat. ANTONYM: (adj) smooth, graceful

jerry: (n) krait, Hun, German, Krauthead, Boche

jeweler: (n) goldsmith, shaper, merchant, maker, merchant, silversmith, jewelry maker

jewish: (adj) Judaic, Hebrew, Judaical, Jew

joined: (adj) coupled, united, allied, connected, joint, associated, linked, amalgamated, concerted, incorporated; (n) joining. ANTONYM: (adj) disjointed, rival

joining: (n) connection, junction, connection, union, combination, association, concatenation, attachment, assembly, fastening; (adj) connecting

joke: (n, v) banter; (n) hoax, fun, quip, gag, caper, game, antic, prank, humor; (v) tease

journey: (n, v) jaunt, go, travel, cruise, fare; (n) excursion, way, expedition, trip, passage, voyage. ANTONYM: (v) settle

joyously: (adv, v) happily; (adv) gaily, gleefully, mirthfully, cheerfully, gladly, merrily, festively, brightly, buoyantly, pleasantly. ANTONYM: (adv) joylessly

jude: (n) St Jude, Judas Iscariot, saint Jude, epistle of Jude, Judas

judgment: (n, v) decision, belief, discernment, condemnation, sense,
discrimination; (n) determination, discretion, opinion, assessment, adjudication. **ANTONYMS:** (n) clumsiness, request, tastelessness

**jumble:** (n, v) clutter, disorder, mix up, mix; (v) confuse, embroil, disturb, tumble; (n) hodgepodge, confusion; (adj, n) disarray.

**ANTONYMS:** (n) neatness; (v) organize, separate, tidy, disentangle

**jumping:** (n) saltation, leaping, header, start, propulsion; (adj) moving, festive; (v) bounding, salient, dancing; (adv) leapingly

**junior:** (adj, n) inferior, subordinate, minor, puisne; (adj) juvenile, young, associate, secondary, petty, lower; (n) boy. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) senior, chief, advanced, major, higher

**junk:** (adj, n) rubbish, litter; (n, v) trash, scrap, dump; (n) stuff, waste, heroin, horse, refuse; (v) discard

**kansas:** (n) Kansas, Kaw river, Kansas river, KS, sunflower state; (adj) Midwestern, Iowa, Indiana, Illinois

**keen:** (adj, v) eager, fresh, biting, brisk, avid; (adj) sharp, intense, intelligent, enthusiastic, exquisite, piercing. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) indifferent, apathetic, unenthusiastically, blunt, unwillingly, reluctant, passive, stupid, unconcerned, lukewarm, disinterested

**keenly:** (adv) eagerly, zealously, piercingly, acutely, cuttingly, ardently, strongly, lively, penetratingly, fervently, avidly. **ANTONYMS:** (adv) unenthusiastically, apathetically, faintly, reluctantly, patientingly, passively, halfheartedly, vaguely

**keeper:** (n) curator, guardian, guard, warden, janitor, jailer, gaoler, warder, caretaker, sentry, conservator

**keeping:** (n) care, conservation, charge, guardianship, maintenance, holding, observance, storage, conformation, consistency, conformity

**kentucky:** (n) Bluegrass state, KY

**kerosene:** (n) petroleum, kerosine, oil, paraffin, petrol, fuel oil, distillate, gas, diesel fuel; (n, v) gasoline; (v) Naphtha

**kick:** (v) grumble, complain; (n) bitch, beef, thrill, gripe, charge, excitement; (n, v) recoil, spurn, protest. **ANTONYMS:** (v) start; (n) bore

**knocked:** (adj) kidnapped

kids: (n) progeny, flesh and blood, brood

kill: (n, v) assassin, destroy; (v) erase, annihilate, eliminate, extinguish, finish, blast, decimate, execute, eradicate. **ANTONYMS:** (v) revive, relive; (n) hunter

killing: (n) carnage, manslaughter, murder, kill, cleanup, bloodshed, assassination, massacre; (v) captivating; (adj) fatal, draining. **ANTONYM:** (n) preservation

kindly: (adj) kind, amiable, genial, charitable; (adv) sympathetically, benevolently, tenderly; (adj, n) benign, gentle, sympathetic, benevolent. **ANTONYMS:** (adv) harshly, nastily, callously, cruelly, sharply, disagreeably, grumpily, malevolently; (adj) upsetting, unfeeling, sour

kiss: (n, v) caress, brush, embrace, touch; (n) osculation, salute, lip, Kiss of peace, kiss hands; (v) osculate, love

kissing: (n) hugging, cuddling, fondling, arousal, foreplay, necking; (adj) embracing, adhering closely, billing, clenching, interosculant

knee: (n) bracket, articulation, joint, kneel, knee joint, genu, articulatio genus, scythe, zigzag, sickle, bend

kneel: (v) genuflect, cringe, stoop, bob, cry for quarter, dip, duck, humbly oneself; (n) kneeling, knee, movement

kneeling: (n) homage, kowtow, kneelingly, prostration, genuflection, genuflection, curtsies, courtesy, obeisance

knees: (n) knee

knife: (adj, n) blade; (adj) cutlery, edge tool; (v) stab; (n) sword, cleaver, whittle, cutter, tongue, pocketknife, chopper

knight: (n) horseman, horse, chevalier, bannerman, warrior, steed, knighthood, rider, hero, h; (v) dub

knob: (n) button, swelling, hump, knop, protuberance, grip, stub, lump, node, bump; (adj, n) bulb

knocker: (n) knob, tit, breast, doorknocker, nipple, knob, doorknock, deprecator, disapper, detractor, hatemonger

knowing: (adj, v) canny, crafty, wise; (adj, n) clever; (adj) conscious, aware, ingenious, intelligent, bright, conversant, smart. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) naive, uncomprehending, unconscious

knuckles: (n) brass knuckles, knuckle

duster, weapon, arm, knucks, hand

labor: (n, v) toil, endeavor, drudgery, travail, struggle, confinement, childbirth, delivery, grind; (n) effort, exertion. **ANTONYMS:** (n, v) rest; (v) relax, ignore; (n) management, leisure, death, relaxation

labored: (adj) elaborate, strained, laborious, heavy, arduous, hard, artificial, laboured, awkward, unnatural, studied. **ANTONYM:** (adj) easy

laborer: (n) hand, labourer, operative, drudge, labor, employee, manual laborer, peon, navvy, docker, day laborer

lacking: (adj) incomplete, inadequate, defective, absent, short, wanting, destitute, empty, devoid, insufficient; (adj, prep) without. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) full, plentiful, burdened, capable, adequate, perfect, present, complete, privileged; (prep) with, including

ladder: (n, v) run; (n) stair, stepladder, steps, stairs, degree, washboard, flight of stairs, stile, stairway, staircase

ladders: (n) washboard

laid: (adj) layed, lay, place, placed, put, situated, arranged, determined, dictated, hardened, ordered

lain: (adj) artless, unsophisticated, unafflicted, naive, untutored, simple, pure, natural, native, inartificial

lake: (n) pond, pool, lagoon, puddle, lough, reservoir, lake, bayou, crimson, lagune, carmine

lamb: (n) sheep, lambkin, dear, hogget, kid, mutton, inexperienced person, honey, white meat, pork; (adj) naive

lame: (adj) crippled, disabled, halting, feeble, halt, weak, paralytic; (adj, n) game; (adj, v) paralyze, maim, b ecripple

lamp: (n) light, lantern, beacon, headlight, flashbulb, flashgun, table lamp, oil lamp, storm lantern; (n, v) look; (v) behold

landlord: (n) lord, proprietor, landlord, owner, landlord, land holder, land owner, innkeeper, property owner, slumlord, publican. **ANTONYM:** (n) occupant

lands: (n) park, estate, kingdom

landscape: (n) sight, vista, scene, scenery, outlook, view, ground, lookout, landscape painting, countryside, perspective

lane: (n) alley, road, path, passage,
avenue, way, track, aisle, side street, line, artery

**lantern:** (n) beacon, light, dormer, tube, lighting fitting, bedside light, street light, street lamp, oil lamp, lime light, lanthorn

**lapel:** (n) flap, collar, overlap, cuff, neck, revers, lap, revere, rimple, rivel, ruffle

**lasting:** (adj) abiding, everlasting, firm, eternal, enduring, continuous, permanent, constant, perpetual, tough; (adj, v) fast. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) fleeting, impermanent, unstable, occasional, insubstantial, erratic, acute,ickle

**laugh:** (n, v) joke, giggle, chortle, titter, snicker; (v) smile; (n) jest, gag, jape, laughter, cackle. **ANTONYM:** (v) weep

**laughing:** (adj) merry, smiling, laughable, jolly, gay, lighthearted, frolicsome, playful, pleased, dizzly; (adv) laughingly. **ANTONYM:** (adj) serious

**laughs:** (n) diversion, comedy, amusement, sport, recreation, merriment, entertainment, levity

**laughter:** (n) amusement, fun, guffaw, merriment, chortle, chuckle, mirth, hilarity, giggle, derision, happiness. **ANTONYMS:** (n) sadness, gloom, despair, boredom, misery, despendency

**laundredened:** (adj) clean

**lawn:** (n) grassplot, field, green, park, meadow, grassplat, plot, lea, turfs, turves, turf

**lawyer:** (n) counsel, barrister, attorney, jurist, counsellor, counselor, conveyancer, ambulance chaser, adviser, trial lawyer, pleader

**laying:** (n) egg laying, placing, parturition, place, repose, setting, put, position, lay, oyster park, oviposition

**lazy:** (adj) indolent, inert, idle, inactive, shiftless, slothful, faintheart, slow, sluggish; (adj, n) drowsy, dull. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) diligent, active, prompt, vigorous, industrious, keen, productive

**leaded:** (adj) fixed

**leaf:** (n) page, folio, foliage, petal, frond, leafage, slip, verdure, leaflet; (n, v) sheet; (v) leave

**lean:** (adj, v) gaunt; (adj) emaciated, thin, bony, lank; (n, v) bend, tilt, slant, list, careen; (n) inclination. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) plump, rich, chubby, greasy, stout; (v) straighten, repel

**leaned:** (v) erudite, lettered; (adj) tilted, inclined, educated

**leaning:** (adj, n) bent, disposition, partiality; (n) propensity, bias, tendency, incline, lean; (adj) tilted, canted, inclined. **ANTONYMS:** (n) antipathy, dislike; (adj) upright

**leap:** (n, v) bound, spring, bounce, caper, dive, vault, lunge; (v) dance, hop, start; (n) curvet. **ANTONYMS:** (n, v) plummet; (v) surface, drop, hesitate; (n) slump

**learned:** (adj) educated, knowledgeable, scholarly, academic, cultured, literary, bookish, lettered; (adj, v) enlightened, wise, knowing. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) innate, unconditioned, foolish, unlearned

**learning:** (n, v) erudition, enlightenment; (n) acquisition, education, culture, scholarship, wisdom, acquirement, letter, literature; (v) learn

**least:** (n) minimum; (adj) smallest, minimal, littlest, lowest, insignificant, minutest, negligible; (adj, n) smallest amount; (adv) at least, fully. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) maximum, greatest; (adj, adv) most

**leather:** (n) fur, fleece, skin, buckskin, fell, pelt, doeskin; (v) drub, thresh, thrash; (n, v) hit

**leaves:** (n) departure, leaving, plants, trees, vegetation

**ledge:** (n) projection, bulge, jetty, board, shelf, rack, bench, hummock, protrusion, rim; (adj) escarpment. **ANTONYM:** (n) depression

**legislator:** (n) lawyer, representative, congressman, deputy, filibuster, frontbencher, backbencher, crossbencher, statist, statemonger, parliamentarian

**legislature:** (n) assembly, diet, parliament, council, legislative body, house, legislative, senate, legislative assembly, general convention, assembly, convention

**leisure:** (n) idleness, convenience, vacation, inactivity, rest, repose, relaxation, recreation, pastime, opportunity; (adj) idle. **ANTONYM:** (n) work

**lending:** (n) lend, loaning, borrowing, usury, disposal, disposition

**lessons:** (n) classes, coaching, tuition, schoolwork, revision, learning, education, training

**letting:** (n) lease, rental, let, renting, hire, leasing, rent, belongings, permission; (adj) lenient

**lewis:** (n) Frederick Carleton Lewis, harry Sinclair Lewis, Carl Lewis, Jerry lee Lewis, Meriwether Lewis, Sinclair Lewis, Clive Staples Lewis

**liberated:** (adj) freed, emancipated, loose, released, exempt, liberal, independent, clear, disengaged, open, unattached. **ANTONYMS:** (adj) constrained, conventional

**liberation:** (n) release, freedom, emancipation, dismissal, deliverance, freeing, salvation, delivery; (n, v) rescue, acquittal, dismissal. **ANTONYMS:** (n) suppression, captivity, downfall

**lies:** (n) fabrication, falsehood, lie, lying, deceit, defamration, denigration, dishonesty, slander, libel, treachery. **ANTONYM:** (n) truth

**lift:** (n, v) raise, rise, elevator, boost, heave, hike, airlift, advance; (v) elevate, erect, filch. **ANTONYMS:** (v) lower, descend, drop, hinder, put, return, impose; (n, v) knock

**lifted:** (adj) raised, elevated, lift, lofty, upraised, steep

**lighted:** (adj) illuminated, lit, light, ablaze, bright, ignited, burn, burning, ignite, kindled, lighten

**lighter:** (n) light, flatboat, igniter, cigarette lighter, wherry, primer, scow, kindling, fuze, fuzee, houseboat

**lighting:** (n) light, kindling, ignition, firing, inflammation, burning, combustion, setup, the illumination supplied by lights, illumine, illuminate

**lightning:** (n) levin, electricity, thunderbolt, Leven, ignis fatuus, heat lightning, forked lightning, fether, dart, chain lightning; (adj) wind

**lights:** (n) illumination, burn, lung, spacing material

**liked:** (adj) popular, loved, favorite, preferred. **ANTONYM:** (adj) disliked

**likes:** (n) kind, sort, type

**liking:** (n, v) inclination; (n) fancy, appetite, taste, fondness, predilection, affection, partiality, admiration, approval, appreciation. **ANTONYMS:** (n) dislike, aversion, hatred, indifference, detachment, dissatisfaction, antipathy

**limestone:** (n) lime, Warsaw limestone, chalk, rock, limestones, lime, mineral, lime stone, sandstone, sedimentary rock, stone
limit: (v) restrict, circumscribe, restrain, check; (n, v) border, curb, confine, boundary, close; (n, prep, v) extent; (n) edge. ANTONYMS: (v) broaden, extend, increase, derestric, allow, encourage, express, promote; (n) minimum, extension, freedom

limitless: (adj) boundless, immense, endless, unlimited, measureless, infinite, illimitable, interminable, vast, bottomless, incalculable. ANTONYMS: (adj) limited, restricted, little, minor, small, few

limits: (n) confines, bounds, range, frontier, area, circumference, perimeter, field, margin, boundaries; (v) confine. ANTONY: (n) middle

lined: (adj) wrinkled, creased, wrinkly, striped, streaked, ruled, banded, paved, worn, with stripes, windswept. ANTONYMS: (adj) smooth, plain, unlined, straight

lateral: (n) fabric, flax, lingerie, doily, doyley, doyly, cambric, underwear, underclothes, hemp; (v) muslin

linger: (v) loiter, delay, dally, hover, stay, hesitate, hang around, procrastinate, dawdle, tarry, saunter. ANTONYMS: (v) hurry, end, rush, depart, lead

lips: (n) lip, inlet, logical inference per second, chops, porch, portal, portico, propylon, snout, door, orifice

listed: (adj) recorded. ANTONY: (adj) unlisted

listen: (v) hear, heed, hearken, attend, harken, list, listening, eavesdrop, mind, concentrate, pay attention

listener: (n, v) auditor; (n) eavesdropper, audience, observer, perceiver, hearkener, attender, attendee, attendant, beholder

listening: (v) listen, hear, obey; (n) auscultation, perception, sensing, audition, audience, earshot, auditory modality; (adj) attentive

listless: (adj) indifferent, dull, indolent, careless, languid, inert, inattentive, dispirited, slow, uninterested, spiritless.

ANTONYMS: (adj) lively, animated, energetic, strong, spirited

listlessly: (adv) sluggishly, spiritlessly, indifferently, languidly, slowly, weakly, indolently, supinely, lazily, inanimately, slackly. ANTONYMS: (adv) brightly, nimby

literary: (adj) bookish, cultured, educated, erudite, literate, formal, literature, writing, scholarly, knowledgeable, studious

literature: (n) letters, science, writing, belles lettres, letter, printed matter, muses, novel, polite literature, republic of letters, profession

litter: (adj, n) brood, jumble; (n) bedding, stretcher, waste, refuse, junk, trash, mess; (n, v) clutter; (adj) disarray. ANTONYMS: (v) clean; (n) space

livable: (adj) endurable, inhabitable, habitable, liveable, tolerable. ANTONYMS: (adj) uninhabitable, uninlivable

lively: (adj, adv) jolly, sprightly; (adj, v) active, cheerful; (adj) energetic, agile, keen, busy, gay, fresh, jovial. ANTONYMS: (adj) lethargic, listless, inactive, unexciting, lifeless, awkward, sad, gentle, tired, insipid, subdued

livery: (adj) liverish, bilious; (n) clothing, accouterment, uniform, complexion, legal transfer, color, hue, dye, balm

load: (adj, n, v) charge, fill; (n) cargo, freight, weight, consignment; (n, v) stack, heap pack, pile; (v) encumber. ANTONYMS: (v) unpack, remove, eject, relieve, empty, alleviate; (n) lightness

loaded: (adj) full, fullness, wealthy, affluent, rich, tipsy, tight, intoxicated, charged; (adj, prep) burdened. ANTONYMS: (adj) empty, lacking, unloaded, innocent, impoverished

load: (n) cargo, load, burden, consignment, lading, charging, filler, freighthage, encumbrance, shipment, burthen

loaf: (adj, v) lounge; (v) hang around, loiter, loll, linger, laze, mess about, be idle; (adj, n) block; (adj) lump, poke. ANTONYMS: (v) work

loathing: (n) idleness, dalliance, dolce far niente, faintheart, inaction, inactivity; (adj) lazy, unemployed

locale: (n) position, scene, situation, environment, region, district, habitat, locus, venue, location, locality

locate: (v) base, lay, localize, find, discover, situate, set, determine, install, unearth; (n, v) fix. ANTONYMS: (v) remove

lock: (n, v) bar, hug; (v) close, latch, fasten, engage, hold; (adj, n) hair; (n) curl, padlock, hook. ANTONYMS: (v) open, undo, disengage, flex; (n) key; (adv) partially, partly

loosely: (adv) bolted, closed, fast, barred, blocked, fixed, guaranteed, barricaded, safe, protected, fastened

locking: (n) lockup, bolting, interlocking, engagement, cordoning off, closing off, binding, guarding

locks: (n) hair, tresses, head of hair

lockup: (n) penitentiary, prison, locking, gaol, jailhouse, dungeon, protection, jug, Bastille, bridleway, tollbooth

locomotive: (n, v) train; (adj) locomotor, loco, mobile, movable; (n) conductor, tank engine, iron horse, steam locomotive; (v) motor scooter, autobus

lodged: (adj) wedged, stuck fast, stuck, jammed

lodging: (n) abode, apartment, accommodation, housing, hostel, residence, quarter, home, lodging, address, hospice

lodgings: (n) digs, accommodation, domiciliation, lodging, billet, housing, quarters, residence, pad, living quarters, launch pad

loft: (n) garret, cockloft, hayloft, upper storey, story, storey, farmhouse, igloo, cottage; (v) propel, impel

loneliness: (n) desolation, aloneness, isolation, solitariness, lonesomeness, bleakness, forlornness, desolation, temperamental, unhappiness; (adj, n) solitude. ANTONYMS: (n) inclusion, cheerfulness, hopefulness

lonely: (adj) deserted, lone, dreary, solitary, forsaken, desert; (adj, n) isolated, alone; (adv) lonesomely, solely, solitarily. ANTONYMS: (adj) sheltered, populous, cheerful, nearby; (n) foe

longing: (n, v) desire, aspiration; (adj) eager, wistful, nostalgic; (n) nostalgia, wish, hankering, urge, appetite; (adj, n) yearning. ANTONYMS: (n) apathy, disinclination; (adj) satisfied, unconcerned

loom: (v) appear, threaten, emerge, impend, overshadow, rise, menace, bulk large, hulk, hover; (adj, v) lower. ANTONYMS: (v) recede, retreat

loose: (adj, v) lax, dissolve; (adj, n) limp, liberal, licentious; (adj) light, vague; (v) disengage, relax, release, liberate. ANTONYMS: (adj) dense, close, taut, compressed, strict, compact, wedged, secure, strong, similar; (v) confine

loosely: (adv) freely, vaguely,
wantonly, broadly, softly, desultorily, laxly, relaxedly, lasciviously, baggily, flabbily.
ANTONYMS: (adv) closely, firmly, tight, strictly, narrowly, efficiently, densely, accurately, precisely, clearly

losing: (v) lose; (n) loss; (adv) losingly, behind; (adj) unbeneﬁcial.
ANTONYM: (adv) lucrative

losses: (n) loss, losings, damage, detriment, victims, fatalities, ﬁnancial loss, harm, wounded, toll, net loss

lots: (adj, n) plenty, heaps; (adv) a lot, galore; (n) many, scores, scads, oodles, much, masses; (adv) a great deal. ANTONYM: (n) few

loud: (adj) flashy, garish, gaudy, blatant, brassy, boisterous, high, jazzy, brazen, piercing; (adv, adv) forte. ANTONYM: (adj) tasteful, gentle, quiet, subtle, subdued, low, muted, weak, tranquil, thin; (adv) softly

loudly: (adv) vociferously, noisily, loud, clamorously, showily, strongly, flamboyantly, obstreperously, luridly, boisterously; (adv, adv) forte.

lovable: (adj) delightful, charming, likable, engaging, sweet, taking, adorably, friendly, kindly, delectable, lovely. ANTONYM: (adj) horriﬁable, unappealing, unlovable, destakable, despisable

loved: (adj) beloved, pet, cherished, precious, liked, adored, respected, treasured, esteemed, valued; (n) darling. ANTONYM: (adj) hated

loveliness: (n) comeliness, fairness, grace, attractiveness, charm, glamour, pulchritude, beatueousness, good looks, cuteness, ﬁneness.

lover: (n) dear, darling, fan, devotee, beau, buff, love, admirer, beloved, amoret, man

loving: (adj) fond, devoted, amorous, kind, friendly, ardent, attached, admiring, gentle, fatherly; (adv) tender. ANTONYM: (adj) cold, uncaring, malicious, cruel, unloving, rough, paternal, indifferent, distant, disapproving, callous

loyalty: (n) allegiance, faith, honesty, devotion, fealty, faithfulness, dedication, integrity, commitment, attachment; (adv, n) ﬁdelity.

ANTONYMS: (n) unfaithfulness, disobedience, infidelity, treachery, impoliteness, deceit, indifference, doubt, dishonesty, unreliability

lucky: (adj, n) auspicious, happy, favored; (adv) favorable, prosperous, propitious, successful, favourable, ﬂourishing, fortunate; (n) fortune.

ANTONYMS: (adj, n) unlucky, hapless, unfortunate, unsuccessful, disadvantaged, inauspicious, underprivileged, unenviable, unsatisfactory

ludicrous: (adj) absurd, ridiculous, farcical, foolish, laughable, comical, grotesque, derisory, droll, preposterous, jocular.

ANTONYMS: (adj) sane, impressive

lunch: (v) dine, eat, take tea, sup; (n) luncheon, tiffin, meal, dinner, dejeuner, brunch, noon

lurking: (n) ambush; (adv, adv) snaky, backstage, backstairs, clandestine, concealed, dormant, latent, potential, skulking, sneaky

lust: (n, v) desire, hunger, itch; (n) craving, greed, libido, lecherousness, cupidity, lewdness; (v) covet, crave

luxurious: (adj, v) lascivious, lewd, libidinous, wanton; (adv, adv) licentious, prurient, licerish, concupiscent, passionate, lusty; (adv, n, v) lecherous. ANTONYM: (adj) restrained

lusty: (adv) stoutly, energetically, robustly, powerfully, vigorously, mightily, halely, strappingly, potently, sturdily, heartily

lying: (adv, adv) mendacious, untrue, misleading, fraudulent; (n, lie) falsehood, fabrication, deceit, dishonesty. ANTONYM: (n, honesty, truthfulness; (adv) truthful

machinery: (n) machine, apparatus, engine, equipment, plant, system, gear, tackle, mechanism, work, installation

maddened: (adv, n) angry, furious, deranged, angered, enraged, moonstruck, fierce, upset, aggravated, ferocious; (v) frantic

maddening: (adv) exasperating, annoying, aggravating, irritating, galling, trying, vexing, madden, botherous, crazy, vexatious.

ANTONYMS: (adv, n) pleasing, soothing, satisfying

madly: (adv) insanely, furiously, sorely, frantically, wildly, devilishly, deadly, dementedly, foolishly, distractedly; (adv) adv) rabidly.

ANTONYMS: (adv) sensibly, calmly, sanely, carefully; (adv) slightly

madness: (n) frenzy, insanity, lunacy, idiocy, folly, delirium, insaneness; (adv, adj) furor, rage, desperation, furor.

ANTONYMS: (n) sense, calmness, order

magazine: (n) periodical, cartridge, newspaper, entrepot, clip, mag, book, comic, depository, arsenal; (n, v) store

magistrate: (n) judge, jurist, justice, adjudicator, beak, ofﬁcial, provost, recorder, archon, doge, chancellor

maid: (n) damsel, chambermaid, lass, lassie, girl, domestic, amah, virgin, maiden, housemaid, handmaid

maiden: (n) maid, girl, demoiselle, damosel, wench, ﬁlle, lass, miss; (adv) ﬁrst, initiatory, unmarried

mail: (n, v) armor, shield; (v) send, get off, remit, habergeon; (n) hauberk, coat of mail, chain mail, mailing; (adv) postal. ANTONYM: (v) keep

maker: (n) creator, manufacturer, author, architect, builder, producer, inventor, constructor, father, generator, designer

makeup: (n) composition, structure, formation, character, texture, construction, cosmetics, organization, framework, eyeshadow; (adv) cosmetic

manhood: (n) majority, maturity, valor, resolution, personality, humanity, integrity, bravery; (adv, adv) manliness, ripe age, maturity full age

manifest: (adv) evident, distinct, conspicuous, clear, patent, plain; (v) display, demonstrate, exhibit, evidence; (n, v) declare.

ANTONYMS: (v) hide; (adv) hidden, obscure, secret, inconspicuous, veiled, furtive, avoidable, ambiguous; (adv) absent

mankind: (n) world, humanity, humankind, human race, humans, person, flesh, mortality, people, human beings, humanness

manly: (adv) manlike, masculine, manful, virile, brave, gallant; (adv) manfully, boldly, hardly, virilely; (adv, adv) stately. ANTONYM: (n) weak, unmanly, cowardly; (adv) unmanfully

manner: (adv, n) kind; (n) bearing,
Winesburg, Ohio

George Catlett Marshall, John Marshall

marvel: (n, v) wonder; (n) prodigy, curiosity, phenomenon, amazement, miracle, portent, marl, surprise, admiration; (v) admire.

ANTONYMS: (v) disregard; (n) nightmare

masculine: (adj, v) male, not female; (adj) manly, manlike, virile, mannish, mankind, bold, manful; (n) gender, he. ANTONYMS: (adj) female, neuter

mass: (adj, n) bulk, lump, block; (n, v) flock, crowd, cluster, pile, bunch; (n) magnitude, collection, majority. ANTONYMS: (n) lightness, few; (v) disperse

master: (n) captain, instructor, lord; (v) control, conquer, command, dominate, defeat; (adj, n) original, head, ace. ANTONYMS: (n) underling, servant, novice, amateur

masterful: (adj) consummate, imperious, dictatorial, overbearing, masterly, Masterful beggar, skillful, proficient, adept, perfect, expert. ANTONYMS: (adj) incompetent, meek, inept

mastering: (n) Edgar Lee Masters

materialism: (n) deism, dialectical materialism, desire, Sabellianism, Tractarianism, theism, Socinianism, greed, Erastianism, Adventism, anabaptism. ANTONYMS: (n) generosity

materialistic: (adj) mercenary, commercial, conservative, worldly, unspiritual, temporal, secular, cautious, greedy, impersonal, physical. ANTONYMS: (adj) generous

mature: (adj, v) ripe, ripen; (v) develop, age, mellow, season; (adj) complete, old, experienced, adult, perfect. ANTONYMS: (adj) childish, naive, young, unripe, sophomoric, unfledged, green, unclear, irresponsible, incomplete; (v) growing

maturing: (adj) growing, budding, green, payable; (n) maturation, maturation, development, growth, ripening, firing range, biological process

maturity: (n) maturity, adulthood, perfection, due date, majority, development, age, readiness, prime, state, culture. ANTONYMS: (n) childhood, youth, immaturity, childishness, infancy, coarseness, decrease, inexperience

mckinley: (n) President Mckinley, William Mckinley

meadow: (n) hayfield, lea, mead, grassland, plain, lawn, sward, grazing land, greensward, pasturage, paddock

meal: (n) repast, farina, flour, feed, banquet, dinner, luncheon, supper, refection, collation; (v, n) spread

meandering: (adj) circuitous, indirect, zigzag, tortuous, winding, serpentine, sinuous, roundabout, snaky, windy; (v) twirl.

ANTONYMS: (adj) straight; (n) directness

meaningless: (adj) empty, pointless, hollow, useless, stupid, worthless, futile, needless, inane, absurd, vain. ANTONYMS: (adj) meaningful, worthwhile, sensible, significant, reasonable, purposeful, provoked, offensive, justifiable, clear, useful

meanlessness: (n) pointlessness, inanity, incoherence, incoherency, amphigory, flummery, bosh, balderdash, baloney, gibberish, absurdness. ANTONYMS: (n) importance, meaningfulness, sensibleness, worthiness

measured: (adj) careful, moderate, calculated, temperate, reasonable, regular, rhythmic, metrical, sober, rhythmical, leisurely. ANTONYMS: (adj) rushed, unmeasured, fast, hurried, rapid, rash, thoughtless

meat: (n) food, gist, essence, core, kernel, heart, substance, marrow, crux, matter, beef

mechanic: (n) craftsman, mechanical, machinist, artisan, artificer, journeyman, grease monkey, automobile mechanic, Wright, worker, artist

medicine: (n) drug, medication, medicament, therapy, physic, treatment, remedy, cathartic, medical science, preparation; (v) medicate

medina: (n) Al Madinah

meditative: (adj, v) thoughtful, pensive; (adj) wistful, reflective, broody, museful, ruminative, musing, brooding; (v) philosophical, sedate

medium: (adj, n) mediocre, mean; (adj) intermediate, fair, mid; (n)
metal: (n) gallium, calcium, europium, chromium, cobalt, curium, dysprosium, erbium, caesium, cadmium. ANTONYM: (adj) nonmetallic
methodist: (adj, n) Wesleyan; (adj) pietist, precisian, puritan, religionist, sabbatarian; (n) Lutheran, devotee, Calvinist
midnight: (n) dark, noon, hour
midst: (adj, n) middle; (adjv) mid, between; (prep) among, amid; (n) core, center, thick, interior, heart, waist
midwestern: (adj) westerner, western
mighty: (adj) immense, huge, grand, intense, high, big, forcible, strong, large, great; (adj, adv) powerful. ANTONYM: (adj) puny, tiny, weak, insignificant
mild: (adj, n) kindly, gracious; (adj) easy, lenient, benign, docile, humble, clement, sweet, balmy, delicate. ANTONYM: (adj) extreme, pungent, spicy, sharp, severe, scathing, incisive, hot, powerful, great, passionate
mile: (n) MI, nautical mile, land mile, knot, Swedish mile, international nautical mile, Admiralty mile, air mile, geographical mile, Roman mile; (v) furlong
milkweed: (n) chiggerflower, Sonchus oleraceus, Asclepias, blood flower, butterfly weed, genus Asclepias, horsetail milkweed, milk thistle, swallowwort
mill: (n) manufactory, grinder, factory, machine, plant, gristmill, foundry, engine, gin; (v) crush; (n, v) notch
milliner: (n) sempstress, clothier, fribble, hatmaker, snip, shaper, merchant, tailor, costumier, merchant, maker
millinery: (n) hat shop, store, shop, turban, toque, tailoring, millinery, lid, hat, frippery, foppery
millions: (n) billions, jillions, trillions, millions; (adj) immense, huge, grand, large, great; (n, v) accomplish, achieve, effect, execute, Keble, Macaulay; (n) English poet
minded: (prep) inclined; (adj, prep) disposed; (adj) willing, apt, ready, prone, orientated, favorable, oriented, prepared, partial
minister: (n) government, clergy, administration, department, office, administration, clericals, presbytery, the desk, the cloth, prelacy
minor: (adj) little, lower, insignificant, junior, small, lesser, slight, petty; (adj, n) inferior; (n) child, juvenile. ANTONYM: (adj) significant, important, overriding, leading, superseding, main, fundamental, chief, basic, serious; (adj, n) senior
miracle: (adj) wonder, prodigy; (n) phenomenon, mystery, wonderwork, surprise, sensation, event, theurgy, astonishment, amazement
mirror: (v) imitate, reflect, reproduce, represent; (n, v) copy, echo; (n) looking glass, looking-glass; (adj, n) standard, pattern, model
misbehaved: (adj) disrespectful
miserable: (adj, v) forlorn, wretched, unhappy; (adj) mean, low, abject, deplorable, downcast, bad, desolate; (adj, adv) meager. ANTONYM: (adj) happy, generous, cheerful, cheery, bright, fortunate, hopeful, jubilant, luxurious, overjoyed, heavenly
misery: (adj, n) grief, (n, v) distress; (n) affliction, agony, anguish, woe, hardship, evil, infelicit, suffering. ANTONYM: (n) joy, ecstasy, cheerful, fun, hopefulness, peace, contentment, pleasure, wealth, sport, cheer
missing: (adj) lost, irreplaceable, incomprehensible, bemused, confounded, befuddled, baffled, disoriented, helpless, at sea, bewildered
mission: (n) job, delegation, deputation, goal, legation, assignment, duty, charge, chore, errand, task
mistake: (n, v) miss, blunder, err, slip; (n) failure, error, misconception, misapprehension, defect, demerit; (v) missapprehend. ANTONYM: (v) appreciate, distinguish, interpret

269 Sherwood Anderson

instrument, vehicle, atmosphere, go-between, means, agency
medley: (n) mixture, miscellany, jumble, melange, potpourri, hotchpotch, concoction, admixture, hash; (adj) imbroglio, chaos
melt: (v) dissolve, deliquesce, vanish, coalesce, relent, melt, fade, defrost; (adv, v) run, liquefy; (n, v) thaw. ANTONYM: (v) freeze, solidify, cool, set
memoirs: (n) reminiscences, memoir, autobiography, essay, biography, annals, chronicle, account, diary, life story, memento Mori
memorable: (adj) extraordinary, unforgettable, signal, eventful, monumental, impressive, noteworthy, momentous, striking, catchy, lasting. ANTONYM: (adj) unremarkable, unfamiliar, commonplace
memories: (n) recollections, reminiscences, nostalgia, memento Mori
mend: (adj, v) improve; (v) correct, cure, heal, doctor, better, amend, restore, convalesce; (n, v) fix, patch. ANTONYM: (v) worsen, tear, smash, decline, deteriorate; (n) fracture
mental: (adj) ideal, psychic, inner, subjective, spiritual, psychical, psychological, insane, genial, cerebral, psychotic. ANTONYM: (adj) physical, bodily, sane
mention: (n, v) comment, name, remark, call, hint; (v) cite, observe, commend; (n) allusion, citation, reference. ANTONYM: (v) conceal
mentioned: (adj) spoken
merchant: (n) trader, seller, businessman, shopkeeper, vendor, retailer, merchandiser, storekeeper, grocer, merchant, banker, grocer; (n, v) Chapman. ANTONYM: (n) buyer
mere: (adj, n) entire; (adj) bare, simple, pure; (n) loch, tarn, boundary, absolute; (n, v) downright; (adv) merely; (adj, v) clear
mess: (n) jumble, clutter, hodgepodge, jam, difficulty, confusion, disorder, chaos; (v) soil, botch; (adj, n) scrape. ANTONYM: (n) success, space, neatness, ease
messages: (n) correspondence, communication, post, letters
messenger: (n, v) herald; (n) harbinger, runner, emissary, bearer, ambassador, precursor, courier, carrier, apostle, errand
mixture: (n) mix, alloy, concoction, hodgepodge, blend, jumble, medley, assortment, miscellany, combination, commixture.

mode: (n) means, method, form, way, style, custom, condition, guise; (v) manner, fashion, wise

modeled: (adj) sculpturesque, sculptured, shapely, graven, sculptural

mode: (n) electronic equipment

momentary: (adj) brief, fugitive, transient, short, instantaneous, ephemeral, passing, momentaneous, temporary, impermanent, temporal.

ANTONYMS: (adj) lasting, lengthy, long

monday: (n) Sunday, Whitmonday

monkey: (n) imp, primate, scamp, rascal, battering ram; (v) tinker, meddle, tamper, trifle, cuckoo, echo

monomania: (adj, n) madness, fanaticism, frenzy, derangement, aberration, alienation, insanity, lunacy; (adj) infatuation; (n) passion, craze

monster: (n) beast, fiend, devil, freak, brute, demon, ogre, leviant, behemoth, monstrosity; (adj) huge

monstrous: (adj) huge, atrocious, heinous, monster, immense, gigantic, grievous, ugly, flagitious, dreadful; (adj, v) grotesque.

ANTONYMS: (adj) tiny, minute, beautiful, good, small, lovely, attractive

mood: (adj, n) humor, frame of mind; (n) atmosphere, climate, disposition, attitude, air, feeling, mode, temper, temperament

moody: (adj) gloomy, dark, irritable, morose, capricious, glum, grumpy, petulant, dour, sullen.

ANTONYMS: (adj) equable, happy, reliable, stable, calm

moon: (adj) lunar; (n) month, moonshine, satellite, moonlight, luck, lunar month, WHURRY, epoch, orb of night; (v) daydream

moonlight: (adj, n) moonshine; (n) moonbeam, moonglade, occupation, lunation, lunar month, labor; (v) pilfer, do work; (adj) moonshiny

moral: (n) lesson, meaning; (adj) good, decent, right, honest, virtuous, proper, chaste, upright, righteous.

ANTONYMS: (adj) bad, unwholesome, unethical, amoral, decadent, wrong, unjust, sinful, irreverent, dishonorable, degenerate

morose: (adj) grim, dismal, glum, dark, moody, grumpy, dour, depressed, sullen, blue, deprecated.

ANTONYMS: (adj) happy, cheery, stable

mostly: (adv) generally, chiefly, for the most part, ordinarily, in general, above all, mainly, primarily, principally, more often than not, by and large.

ANTONYM: (adv) partially

motherly: (adj) tender, fatherly, warm, sisterly, loving, affectionate; (adv) maternally; (v) ardent, fond, devoted, erotic.

ANTONYM: (adj) paternal

motif: (n) design, idea, reason, theme, subject, pattern, motive, figure, melodic theme, inducement, thought

motionless: (adj) inactive, inert, immobile, stationary, fixed, unmoving, quiescent, dead, torpid; (adv) calm, at rest.

ANTONYMS: (adj) mobile, active, alive, flowing

motor: (v) drive, ride, travel; (n) automobile, machine, electric motor, car, locomotive, conductor, auto; (adj) motive

mould: (n, v) mildew, cast, form, model; (v) make, frame, knead, fashion, forge; (n) molding, matrix

mounted: (adj) equestrian, mounting, mounts, set, firm, affixed, decorated.

ANTONYM: (adj) unmounted

mounting: (n, v) mount; (adj, n) climbing; (n) ascent, setting, climb, frame, assembly, chassis, framework, ascension; (adj, adv) rising

mouse: (v) sneak, creep, steal, snoop, seek; (n) track, hunt, field mouse, fieldmouse, trace; (adj) small fry

muddle: (adj, n) mess; (n, v) clutter, disorder; (adj, v) confuse, fluster, bewilder, perplex; (adj, n, v) blunder; (v) addle, botch; (n) disarray.

ANTONYMS: (v) enlighten, sharpen, soothe, organize, disentangle, tidy, clarify; (n) space, clarity, neatness

muddler: (n) bungler

muddy: (adj) turbid, filthy, boggy, cloudy, dark, unclean, dingy, grimy, miry; (adj, v) foul, sloppy.

ANTONYMS: (adj) clean, dry; (v) clarify, cleanse

multitude: (n) flock, horde, crowd, host, throng, concourse, mob, masses, mass, herd, swarm.

ANTONYM: (n) trickle

murder: (n, v) massacre, carnage, slaughter, homicide, butcher; (v) kill, slay, destroy, execute, dispatch, assassinate

murmur: (n, v) grumble, mumble, hum, whisper, mutter, whine, babble, drone; (v) complain, bubble, breathe

musical: (adj) harmonious, melodic, sweet, canorous, tuneful, dulcet, mellifluous, pleasing, lyrical; (n) musical comedy, music.

ANTONYMS: (adj) unmusical, grating, harsh, inharmonious, unmelodious

musician: (n) singer, composer, instrumentalist, minstrel, clarinettist, lutenist, director, choirmaster, accompanist, harpsichordist, harpist

mustache: (n) mustachio, mastax, moustachio, beard, whisker, whiskers, toothbrush, hair, handlebar mustache, body hair, facial hair

mustard: (n) Chinese mustard, charlock, Indian mustard, GODI Choi, colza, eagerness, cruciferous vegetable, rape, mustard greens, field mustard, condiment

musty: (adj) musty, rancid, stale, mouldy, rank, bad, obsolete, antiquated, stuffy, threadbare, trite.

ANTONYMS: (adj) airy, modern

muted: (adj) muffled, subdued, quiet, silent, dim, hollow, low, faint, restrained, hushed, soft.

ANTONYMS: (adj) upbeat, noisy, lurid, vivid, warm, strong, dark, clear, bright, audible, harsh

muttered: (adj) garbled, incoherent, broken, inarticulate

muttering: (n) grumbling, mutter,
mystery: (n) arcanum, enigma, mysterious
mutual: (adj) common, communal, joint, bilateral, collective, public, united, concerted, shared, alternate; (adv) mutually. ANTONYMS: (adj) individual, unilateral, private, solitary
mysterious: (adj) inscrutable, incomprehensible, deep, eerie, inexplicable, obscure, abstruse, dark, cryptic, secret, arcane. ANTONYMS: (adj) known, apparent, normal, open, explicable, facile, obvious, simple, legible, familiar, transparent
murmur: (n) arcuam, enigma, mysteriousness, secrecy, puzzle, craft, perplexity, poser, inscrutability, whodunit; (adj, n) secret. ANTONYMS: (n) explanation, openness
nail: (n, v) arrest, capture; (v) catch, collar, apprehend, hook, strike, hit, fasten, nab; (adj, n) pin. ANTONYMS: (v) unfasten, detach
naked: (adj, v) bare; (adj) nude, exposed, open, barren, raw, bleak, unclothed, defenseless, au naturel, defenceless. ANTONYMS: (adj) covered, concealed, hidden, dressed
name: (n, v) called; (adj) nominative, nominal, chosen, appointed, nominated, designated, titled, specified; (v) benemnt, cycled
narration: (n) description, recital, narrative, explanation, history, tale, report, relation, story, recitation, rehearsal
narrow: (adj, adv, v) close; (adj) limited, insular, little, illiberal; (v) limit, contract, lessen, constrict, shrink; (adj, v) confined. ANTONYMS: (adj) wide, broad, comprehensive, extensive, worldwide, substantial, deep; (v) widen, extend, broaden, increase
narrowed: (adj) narrow, narrower, pointed, lessen, contracted, constricted, conical, angustate, tapering
nasty: (adj) dirty, foul, filthy, disgusting, awful, mean, repulsive, raw, hurtful, coarse; (adj, n) obnoxious. ANTONYMS: (adj) agreeable, pleasant, nice, charitable, lovely, delightful, friendly, tasty, charming, safe, respectful
natural: (adj) (int) of course; (adv) spontaneously, unaffectedly, natively, openly, essentially, course, by nature, understandably, normally; (adv, adj) innately. ANTONYMS: (adv) artificially, surprisingly, uncharacteristically, pretentiously, unusually, abnormally, affectedly, shyly
narrowly: (adj) close, contiguous, adjoining, at hand, adjacent, nearest; (prep) about by; (adv) beside, around; (adv, prep) next to. ANTONYMS: (adj) remote, inaccessible; (adv, adj) faraway, far
nearest: (adj) proximate, immediate, close, near, next, adjoining, intimate, direct, adjacent; (adv, adj) closest; (adv) fore. ANTONYMS: (adj) distant
necessity: (n) demand, need, lack, exigency, essential, compulsion, emergency, distress, must, constraint, necessary. ANTONYMS: (n) inessential, treat, unimportance, constraint, necessary. ANTONYMS: (adj) essential, worthwhile, preventable, meaningless, pointless, wanton, unavailing. ANTONYMS: (adj) essential, worthwhile, inevitable, justifiable
negative: (v) gainsay, disavow, negate, kill, deny; (adj) minus, denying, adverse; (n, v) veto; (n) negation, denial. ANTONYMS: (adj) positive, optimistic, assenting, constructive, useful, neutral, hopeful, helpful, harmless, flattering; (n) plus
neglected: (adj) dilapidated, disregarded, ignored, deserted, delict, forsaken, obsolete, antiquated, antique, shabby, unnoticed. ANTONYMS: (adj) salubrious
negligence: (n) carelessness, disregard, dereliction, inattention, indifference, delinquency, heedlessness, neglectfulness, laches, inattentiveness, laxity. ANTONYMS: (n) attention, diligence, vigilance, caution, carefulness, concern, exactness, thoughtfulness, regard, decency, concentration
neighbor: (v) abut, adjoin, populate, touch; (n) acquaintance, neighborhood, national; (adj) neighborly, neighbouring, neighboring, adjacent. ANTONYMS: (n) foreigner
neighborhood: (n) vicinity, district, area, community, locality, place, quarter, environs, section; (adj) neighboring, local
neighboring: (adj, adv) adjacent, near; (adj) adjoining, nearby, contiguous, neighbor, abutting, next, neighborly, nigh, next to. ANTONYMS: (adj) distant, remote, far, national
neighbors: (n) neighbourhood
nerve: (n) cheek, audacity, boldness, brass, impudence, heart, mettle, daring, courage, face, fortitude. ANTONYMS: (n) cowardice, timidity, reticence, respect
nerves: (n) nervousness, jitters, jumpiness, jitteriness, restlessness, tension, strain, screaming meemies, apprehension, edginess, extreme nervousness. ANTONYMS: (n) calm
nervously: (adj) anxious, excitable, afraid, uneasy, shy, fearful, apprehensive, firm; (adj, v) tense; (adv, adv) cowardly, excited. ANTONYMS: (adj) brave, relaxed, bold, composed, confident, fearless, untroubled, unflappable, still, unconcerned, carefree
nervous: (adj) edgily, anxiously, timidly, worriedly, uneasily, restlessly, timorously, skittishly, excitedly, neurotically, apprehensively. ANTONYMS: (adj) confidently, boldly, fearlessly, unconcernedly, nonchalantly, trustingly
neurotic: (adj) unstable, jittery, excitable, disturbed, neural, overwrought, edgy, fussy; (adj, n) psychoneurotic; (n) mental case, sufferer. ANTONYMS: (adj) modern, stable, unneurotic, rational, calm
newly: (adj) freshly, recently, lately, new, late, novelty, unsusedly, anew, fresh; (adj, adv) afresh; (adj) recent
newspaper: (n) magazine, paper, gazette, news, periodical, print, publisher, press, publication, newsprint, weekly
newspapers: (n) press, papers, the media, journalists, reporters
nibbling: (n) rate cutting, feeding, eating
nicety: (n) detail, exactness, fastidiousness, nuance, refinement, exactitude, justness, precision, correctness, daintiness, elegance
nightdress: (n) nightclothes, nightie, nightwear, nightshirt, pajamas, night robe, lingerie, night clothes
nightgown: (n) nightie, nightclothes, nightwear, pajamas, bedgown, nightshirt, night clothes, night robe, lingerie
nights: (adj) nightly; (n) night
noise: (n, v) clatter, echo; (n) clamar, hubbub, racket, sound, disturbance, uproar, din, buzz, clang.
ANTONYMS: (n) silence, quiet, quietness, sense
noiselessly: (adv) silently, soundlessly, stilly, softly, mutely, delicately, wordlessly, gently, speechlessly; (adj, adv) stealthily; (adj) noiseless. ANTONYMS: (adv) heavily, audibly
noisily: (adv) clamorously, boisterously, vociferously, riotously, raucously, uproariously, loudly, blantly, rowdily, stridently, vocally. ANTONYMS: (adv) noiselessly, silently, calmly, peacefully, softly
noisy: (adj) boisterous, loud, vociferous, clamorous, turbulent, tumultuous, strident, blatant, shrill, rowdy, vocal. ANTONYMS: (adj) silent, peaceful, tranquil, calm, noiseless, soft, restrained, placid, orderly, gentle
noon: (n) high noon, noontday, noontide, afternoon, hour, dinnertime, crest, twelve noon; (adj) meridian, meridional; (adj, n) culmination
nose: (n) hooter, neb, nozzle, proboscis, honker, bow, odour; (v) wind, pry, scent; (n, v) sniff
notable: (adj) conspicuous, celebrated, illustrious, eminent, memorable, extraordinary, renowned, famous, remarkable; (n) luminary, celebrity. ANTONYMS: (adj) ordinary, unknown, obscure, unimpressive, undistinguished; (n) nobody, nonentity
noted: (adj) famous, illustrious, glorious, conspicuous, well-known, known, celebrated, eminent, famed, renowned; (adj, v) notorious
notes: (n) data, commentary, currency, paper, comments, remarks, annotation, information, ready money, observations, newspaper
nothingness: (n) nothing, void, nullity, nihility, emptiness, insignificance, nonentity, blankness, vacuum, cipher; (adj) nonbeing. ANTONYMS: (n) being, importance, significance
noticed: (adj) noted
noting: (adj) conscious
notion: (n) belief, idea, impression, fancy, image, imagination, opinion, conception, concept; (adj, n, v) judgment; (n, v) caprice. ANTONYMS: (n) trust, certainty, fact, reality
notions: (n) belief, thinking, thought, sundries, opinion, concept, ideas, ribbon, philosophy, odds and ends; (adj) irrational
novel: (adj) fresh, curious, modern, unprecedented, different, original, newfangled, recent, strange; (n) fiction, romance. ANTONYMS: (adj) traditional, hackneyed, stale, unoriginal, familiar
nowhere: (n) obscurity, limbo; (adv) not anywhere, nowhere, without, not anywhere; (adj) tiresome, vapid, uninteresting, tasteless, prosaic
nurse: (n, v) nourish, nurture; (v) look after, entertain, attend, cherish, lactate, harbor, foster, cultivate, cradle
nursery: (n) greenhouse, cradle, nursery school, hothouse, seminary, seedbed, nest, day nursery, creche, hotbed, glasshouse
nurseryman: (n) gardener, transplantor, grower, horticulturist
nuts: (adj) crazy, insane, balmy, nutty, crackers, loopy, barmy, loony, dotty, daft. ANTONYMS: (adj) normal, sensible
oath: (n) expletive, malediction, imprecation, promise, affidavit, cuss, swearing, pledge, assurance, asseveration; (v) swear
oats: (n) Avena, grain, millet, cereal, cereal grass, common oats, genus Avena, Haver, holder, maize, buckwheat
object: (n) cause, intent, meaning, mark, subject, objective, substance; (n, v) aim, end, intention; (v) except. ANTONYMS: (v) agree, approve, praise; (n) notion
objects: (n) things, stuff, matter, material, substance
obscure: (adj, n) cloudy, dark; (adj) gloomy, mysterious, incomprehensible, hidden, ambiguous, concealed; (adj, v) darken, muddle; (v) hide. ANTONYMS: (adj) clear, noticeable, simple, obvious, distinct, mainstream, famous, definite, overt, plain; (v) reveal
observed: (adj) ascertained, empirical, discovered, viewed, experimental, experimental, determined, visual, disclosed
obsessed: (adj) possessed, infatuated, enthusiastic, haunted, hooked, gripped, berserk, anxious, amuck, amok, ambitious. ANTONYMS: (adj) unenthusiastic, trusting, uninterested, apathetic
obstacle: (n, v) hindrance, difficulty, block, check, interruption, delay; (n) drawback, barrier, hitch, obstruction, bar. ANTONYMS: (n) asset, aid, advantage, boost, incentive
occasion: (n, v) cause; (n) case, event, juncture, episode, incident; (v) bring about, create, beget, make, induce
occasional: (adj) accidental, irregular, incidental, infrequent, episodic, intermittent, fortuitous, adventitious, contingent, rare, odd. ANTONYMS: (adj) frequent, recurrent, addicted, regular, common, continuous
occasionally: (adv) now and then, from time to time, accidentally, every so often, now and again, sometimes, irregularly, uncommonly, casually, every now and then, fortuitously. ANTONYMS: (adv) regularly, usually, often, recurrently, constantly
occupied: (adj) busy, engaged, employed, diligent, active, absorbed, engrossed, working, industrious, affianced, betrothed. ANTONYMS: (adj) empty, vacant, uninhabited, available, free, idle, liberated, unoccupied
occupying: (n) commencement, employment, moving in, occupation
occur: (v) happen, come, fall, befall, betide, chance, be, materialize, develop, come up, appear. ANTONYMS: (v) disappear
o’clock: (n) period, hours
oddly: (adv) curiously, peculiarly, strangely, funnily, queerly, unusually, grotesquely, extraordinarily, uncommonly,
singularly, weirdly. ANTONYMS: (adv) ordinarily, typically, sensibly, harmoniously

odds: (n) likelihood, probability, possibility, chance, advantage, likeness, chances, disparity, prospect; (v) dissension; (adj) odd. ANTONYMS: (n) unlikelihood

describe: (n) aroma, scent, odour, bouquet, flavour, perfume, flavor, savor, stink; (n, v) smell, stench

offering: (n, v) gift, grant; (n) oblation, contribution, donation, presentation, offer, present, endowment, gratuity, bestowal

Ohio: (n) Buckeye State, Ohio river

old-fashioned: (adj) obsolete, antiquated, archaic, outdated, ancient, old, musty, corny, behind the times, superannuated

oneself: (n) herself, himself, themselves, personal, private, self, self, yourself, me, person, own

onlooker: (n) beholder, bystander, spectator, witness, looker-on, eyewitness, viewer, watcher, passer by, sightseer, curious person. ANTONYMS: (n) participant

opening: (n) gap, break, aperture, beginning, door, commencement, entrance, hole, occasion, cleft; (adj, n) preliminary. ANTONYMS: (adj) final, last; (adj, n) closing; (n) exit, finale, finish, ending, shutting, postscript, conclusion

opera: (n) opera house, bouffe, drama, or movie script, opera bouffe, operetta, theater, script, dramatic work, dramatic composition, theatre

operating: (adj) running, working, functioning, acting, operative, effective, functional, operational, in commission; (n) exploitation, going

operator: (n) driver, hustler, manipulator, agent, doer, telegrapher, telegraphist, speculator, operative, welding operator, identity

opposing: (adj) conflicting, antagonistic, opponent, contrary, adverse, hostile, antithetical, anti, contradictory, rival; (prep) against. ANTONYMS: (adj) compatible, consistent, allied, accepting

opposite: (adj, n) contrary, contradictory, opponent; (adj) adverse, different, opposing, hostile, diametric, opposed; (adj, pron) other; (adj, adv) counter. ANTONYMS: (adj) allied, alternate, identical, like, same, parallel; (n) sameness, likeness, confirmation

oppressive: (adj, v) onerous, close, burdensome; (adj) sultry, stuffy, tyrannical, muggy, despotical, dictatorial, gloomy, domineering. ANTONYMS: (adj) liberal, democratic, humane, free, tolerant, airy, freeing, libertarian

oral: (adj) spoken, verbal, unwritten, not written, sonant, parol, nuncupative; (n) oral examination, viva voce, examination; (v) outspoken. ANTONYMS: (adj) anal, aboral, silent

orange: (n) orangeness, orange tree, Methyl orange, bergamot, red and yellow, lemon, marmalade orange, orange river; (adj, n) reddish yellow; (adj) amber, ocher

orchard: (n) park, garden, plantation, arboretum, avenue, pinetum, shrubbery, woodlet, parterre, pinery, copse

ordered: (adj) regular, arranged, methodical, trim, orderly, lawful, logical, consistent, coherent, commanded, organized. ANTONYMS: (adj) disorderly, disarranged, inconsistent

orderly: (adj) neat, tidy, exact, regular, ordered, systematic, logical, coherent, businesslike; (adv) systematically; (n) attendant. ANTONYMS: (adj) unmanageable, rowdy, wild, disorganized, untidy, disorderly, confused, lawless, messy, defiant, haphazard

orders: (n) holy orders, information, preparation, remit, briefing, guidelines

ordinarily: (adv) generally, usually, regularly, normally, frequently, customarily, habitually, routinely, middlingly, plainly, familiarly. ANTONYMS: (adv) unusually, rarely, strangely, exceptionally

organized: (adj) organic, systematic, regular, shipshape, orderly, arranged, methodical, ready, efficient, neat, tidy. ANTONYMS: (adj) muddled, disorganized, haphazard, unorganized, unprepared, spontaneous, unprofessional, disorderly

orgy: (n) debauchery, binge, debauch, Saturnalia, bacchanal, drunken revelry, riot, Bacchanalia, pamperring, rite, splurge

ostensibly: (adv) seemingly, on the face of it, outwardly, evidently, prima facie, allegedly, supposedly, professedly, superficially, manifestly; (adj) doubtless. ANTONYMS: (adv) genuinely, truly, underneath, actually

ought: (n, v) need; (v) had better, should, have, possessed, owned, owed, behoove; (n) aught, zero, duty

outbreak: (n) explosion, eruption, onset, outburst, burst, mutiny, attack, flood, rash, revolt, spate

outburst: (n) explosion, spurt, eruption, fit, burst, flash, effusion, gush, ebullition, blast, rage

outcast: (n) exile, castaway, leper, expatriate, outlaw, vagabond, lown, loon, refugee; (adj, n) derelict; (adj) homeless. ANTONYMS: (n) native

outcome: (n) effect, consequence, issue, product, fruit, development, event, result, harvest, decision

outer: (adj) exterior, outward, outside, extrinsic, outdoor, outlying, peripheral, surface, utter, extraneous, outmost. ANTONYMS: (adj) internal, inner, interior, inward, inside

outlines: (n) elements, conspectus, prospectus, syllabus, alphabet, grammar, contents, rudiments, synopsis, textbook, ABC

outlook: (n) aspect, hope, expectancy, view, angle, attitude; (n, v) expectation, lookout, prospect, anticipation, landscape. ANTONYMS: (n) past, rear

outward: (adj) external, apparent, extrinsic, outer, superficial, surface, outside, ostensible, foreign, outdoor; (adv) out. ANTONYMS: (adj, adv) inward; (adj) inner, internal, deep

outwardly: (adv) exteriorly, superficially, apparently, outside, seemingly, without, ostensibly, evidently, extrinsically, outerly, outside. ANTONYMS: (adv) internally, underneath

overalls: (n) overall, inexpressibles, breeches, over-all, smalls, small clothes, boiler suit, smock, coverall, pantaloons, coveralls

overcast: (adj) dark, cloudy, dim, dull, gloomy, heavy, muddy, dismal; (n, v) cloud; (adj, v) obscure; (v) darken. ANTONYMS: (adj) sunny, clear

overcoat: (n) greatcoat, coat, cloak, robe, topcoat, surcoat, coating, overcoating, capote, chesterfield, gown

overcome: (v) crush, subdue, beat, vanquish, overpower, master,
defeat, hurdle, get over, overwhelm; (adj) beaten. ANTONYM: (v) fail, lose, comfort, protect, resist, surrender, capitulate; (adj) unimpressed

overcoming: (adj) fortunate

overflowing: (adj) full, copious, exuberant, flooding, bountiful, generous, brimming, profuse; (n, v) flood, inundation, deluge.

ANTONYMS: (adj) sparse, scarce

overgrown: (adj) excessive, exorbitant, inordinate, extravagant, monstrous, covered, exaggerated, dropsical, lush; (v) turgid, tumultous

overhead: (adv) aloft, on high, over, up, high up; (n) expense, ceiling, budget items, command processing. ANTONYM: (adj) upper.

overlord: (n) lord, seignior, seigneur, ruler, almighty, original, nobleman, noble, master key, maker, captain

overmastering: (adj) deeply felt, lowly, profound

overnight: (n, v) travel; (adj) nocturnal, temporary, meteoric; (n) voyage, trip, tour. ANTONYM: (v) gradually

overpowering: (adj) overwhelming, oppressive, resistless, compelling, intense, heavy, strong, onerous, devastating, uncontrollable, depressing. ANTONYM: (adj) light, subtle, imperceptible, insignificant, shallow, weak, faint, bland

overseas: (adj, adv) overseas, abroad; (adj) foreign, outdoor, outer; (adv) over the sea, beyond the sea, afield; (n) sea

overstatement: (n) hyperbole, magnification, excess, amplification, misrepresentation, deceit, too much, overload, fish story, extravagant exaggeration, enlargement.

ANTONYM: (n) restraint

overwhelmed: (adj) beaten, overpowered, vanquished, dumbfounded, inundated, flooded, overthrown, engulfed, conquered, bewildered; (v) overcome.

ANTONYM: (adj) unimpressed

overwhelming: (adj) devastating, irresistible, insurmountable, crushing, monumental, astounding, amazing, tremendous, resistless, formidable; (v) overwhelm.

ANTONYM: (adj) comfortable, comforting, weak, mild, shallow, insignificant, faint, disputable, easy

overworked: (adj) hackneyed, tired, weary, banal, cliché, elaborate, old, worn, unoriginal, trite, timeworn

owned: (v) owed, ought; (adj) own, proprietary; (n) aught

owner: (n) proprietor, possessor, holder, lord, landowner, landholder, boss, proprietary, landlord, keeper, employer.

ANTONYM: (n) tenant, seller

ownership: (n) control, proprietorship, dominion, keeping, occupancy, community, lordship, title, tenure; (adj) claim, right.

ANTONYM: (n) title

owning: (n) admission, avowal, confession, courteous recognition, acknowledgment

pace: (n, v) walk, gait, rate, march, stride, footprint; (n) speed, tempo, rapidity, tread, celerity

pack: (n, v) crowd, bundle, bunch, load; (n) herd, company, bevy, batch; (v) heap, compress, jam.

ANTONYM: (v) unpack, unload, disperse, empty, loosen

packed: (adj) full, compact, filled, jammed, overcrowded, crammed, dense, thick, congested, teeming, cramped.

ANTONYM: (adj) deserted, loose, open

painful: (adj) hard, difficult, sharp, harrowing, grievous, afflicting, bad, irritating; (adj, v) distressing, harsh, bitter.

ANTONYM: (adj) content, heartwarming, soothing, comfortable, bearable, agreeable, effortless, dull, slight, wonderful, happy

paint: (n, v) color, tint; (v) daub, coat, decorate, varnish, depict, enamel, lacquer, apply; (n) painting

painted: (adj) colored, dyed, coloured, motley, stained, tinted, variegated, particoloured, delineated, graphic; (v) depaint.

ANTONYM: (adj) unpainted

painter: (n) artist, colorist, landscapist, impressionist, miniaturist, dauber, halser, Felis concolor, guy, cable, hawkser

painting: (n) portrait, likeness, colouring, depiction, icon, illumination, image, design, coat, drawing, house painting

paints: (n) colors

pair: (n, v) match; (adj, n) brace; (n) duet, duo, dyad; (v) join, mate, link, copulate, equate, marry

pale: (adj) faint, wan, dull, weak, light, bloodless, pallid; (adj, v) dim; (n) boundary, confine; (v) blanch.

ANTONYM: (adj) strong, rosy, brown, well, glowing, vivid, healthy, clear, colorful; (v) redden, darken

panes: (n) Fauni

pang: (n) pain, torture, ache, agony, twinge, afflicting, sting, stab, distress, ailment, cramp

panic: (adj, n) dismay, horror, terror, dread; (n, v) alarm, scare, shock; (n) fright, anxiety, fear, flap.

ANTONYM: (n) calm, calmness, order, peace, bravery, security; (n, v) comfort; (v) relax, soothe

paralysis: (n) anaesthesia, numbness, apoplexy, akinesia, alalia, paralyzing, disability; (adj) consumption, decline, syncope, sideration

paralyzed: (adj) palsied, crippled, disabled, helpless, torpid, powerless, prostrate, enervated, dead, impotent, inert

parcel: (n) bale, pack, bundle, package, packet, section, division, batch; (n, v) portion; (v) distribute, apportion

paris: (n) genus Paris, French capital, City of Light, capital of France

park: (n) Parkes, Rosa Parks, fowl for decorative purposes in aviaries

parlor: (n) front room, lounge, sitting room, saloon, salon, parlour, parlors, livingroom, common room, parlours, drawing room

partially: (adv) incompletely, in part, unfairly, part, halfway, sectionally, imperfectly, unjustly, prejudicedly, discriminatorily; (adj, adv) half.

ANTONYM: (adv) wholly, totally, wholeheartedly, mainly, fairly; (adv) fully

parting: (n) adieu, division, leave, departure, disunion, goodbye, leaving, segregation, dying, rupture; (adj) valedictory.

ANTONYM: (n) joining, meeting, connection, Reunion

partly: (adj) half, semi, quasi; (adv) part, constitutively, in part, sidely, moderately, halfway, incompletely, relatively.

ANTONYM: (adv) completely, wholly, entirely; (adj) fully

passenger: (n) traveler, wayfarer, occupant, itinerant, rider, stowaway, voyager, hitchhiker, commuter,
passion: (n) affection, fire, fervor, love, feeling, anger, enthusiasm, heat, craving, desire; (n, v) ardor. ANTONYMS: (n) apathy, hate, serenity, meekness, hatred, doubt, dislike, calmness, moderation

patronage: (n) condescension, aegis, clientele, favor, trade, backing, assistance, countenance, auspices, aid, championship

paternally: (adv) ardent, impetuous; (adj) hot, excited, burning, angry, fervent, fierce, animated, earnest; (adj, adv) fiery. ANTONYMS: (adj) indifferent, mild, passionless, unenthusiastic, cold, calm, halfhearted, cool, lukewarm, weak, uninterested

pastoral: (n) minister, ecclesiastic, cleric, divine, priest, parson, curate, herdsmen, churchman, chaplain, celebrant

patch: (v) piece; (n) plot, fleck, darn, blot, freckle, bed, maculation, field; (n, v) botch, repair

patent: (v) piece; (n) plot, fleck, darn, maculation, field; (n, v) botch, repair

pathos: (n) sympathy, affection; (n) poignancy, impression, affection; (n) poignancy, pity, ruth, commiseration, grief, poignance, sympathy

paths: (n) path

pedestal: (n) bottom, foot, groundwork, plinth, footstall, basis, bed, pillar, dais, stand, platform

pedestrian: (adj) humdrum, ordinary, earthbound, banal, trite, tedious, hackneyed, prosaic, dull; (n) walker, footer. ANTONYMS: (adj) exciting, inspired, excellent, exceptional, inspiring, original; (n) driver

peep: (n, v) glance, peek, look, gaze, glint, squeal; (n) glimpse, cheep; (v) chirp, peer, pry. ANTONYMS: (v) stare, gaze; (n) examination

pencil: (n) beam, Pleiades, gleam, light, group, cluster; (v) brush, draw, design, paint, limn draw

penetrate: (v) bore, imbue, fathom, infiltrate, pierce, permeate, cut, filter, interpenetrate, get through, enter

pennsylvania: (n) Penn, University of Pennsylvania, pa, Keystone state; (adj) Middle Atlantic, Maryland

peny: (n) change, coin, centime, copper, groat, subreddit, money, mite, doit, small change, denomination

pension: (n) allowance, payment, stipend, boarding house, emolument, endowment, guesthouse, lodging, retirement pension, retirement; (v) retire

peopled: (adj) multinominal, multiple, manifold, multiplied, multitudinous, populous, inhabited, thick, studded, teeming, crowded. ANTONYMS: (adj) uninhabited

perched: (adj) perched, alert, on the edge, balanced, poised, on the brink, suspended, perked up

perfect: (adj, n, v) consummate, complete; (adj) absolute, full, entire; (adj) exact, utter, thorough, faultless, integral, exquisite. ANTONYMS: (adj) flawed, faulty, wrong, inferior, misshapen, incorrect, defective, used, everyday, unhappy, partial

perfectly: (adv) entirely; (adv) fully, thoroughly, consummately, utterly, flawlessly, absolutely, purely, totally, faultlessly, wholly. ANTONYMS: (adv) badly, imperfectly, incorrectly, wrong, inaccurately, partially, partly, poorly, unpleasantly, wrongly

perform: (v) execute, fulfill, accomplish, do, achieve, complete, carry out, behave, make, play, appear. ANTONYMS: (v) omit, rehearse, malfunction, stop

peris: (n) period

permit: (adj, n, v) give, allow, consent; (adj, v) grant; (n, v) license, leave; (v) admit, let, bear; (n) licence,
permission. ANTONYM: (n, v)
ban; (v) prevent, prohibit, stop,
refuse, veto, outlaw, disagree, debar, bar; (n) prohibition
permitted: (adj) allowed, permissible,
allowable, admissible, lawful, free,
approved, legitimate, legal,
legalized, venial. ANTONYM: (adj)
unlawful, constrained
perpetually: (adv) eternally, everlastingly, always, incessantly,
continually, endlessly, permanently, unceasingly, ceaselessly, ever; (adj, adv)
forever. ANTONYM: (adv)
erratically, sporadically
perplexed: (adj) confused, puzzled,
 baffled, confounded, doubtful,
distracted, disconcerted; (adj, v)
intricate, complicated, lost,
involved. ANTONYM: (adj)
unperplexed, assured, clear, knowing
persistently: (adv) stubbornly, constantly, continually, firmly,
tenaciously, unremittingly, consistently, incessantly, insistently, doggedly,
per tinaciously. ANTONYM: (adv)
sporadically, acutely, aimlessly, inconsistently, spasmodically, halfheartedly
personality: (n) person, nature,
identity, celebrity, character, temperament, disposition, characteristic, essence, individualism, public figure. ANTONYM: (n) nobody
personified: (adj) embodied
perverted: (adj) perverse, immoral,
distorted, kinky, corrupt, twisted,
abnormal, debauched, deviant,
reprobate, unnatural. ANTONYM: (adj)
normal, moral, unchanged
phaeton: (n) coach, tourer,
automobile, chariot, holidaymaker, car, machine, auto, touring car, motorcar
phase: (n) stage, facet, chapter, grade, circumstance, condition, degree,
form, period, level, leg
philistine: (n) lowbrow, bourgeois, cockney, pleb, boor, snook; (adj, n)
barbarian; (adj) die-hard, nonintellectual, pragmatic, reactionary
philosopher: (n) thinker, bacon, libertarian, gymnosophist, empiricist, necessitarian, moralist, theorist, wisdom, pundit, mechanist
philosophic: (v) platonic, staid, stayed, stoical; (adj) thoughtful, rational, patient, learned, ideologic,
ideological. ANTONYM: (adj)
nonphilosophical
philosophically: (adv) calmly, rationally, reflectively, thoughtfully, wisely
photograph: (n, v) film; (n) picture, image, photo, likeness, print, portrait, copy, pic; (v) snap, shoot
phrase: (v) formulate, couch, put, articulate; (n) expression, idiom, diction, speech, passage, locution; (n, v) word
pick: (n) alternative, best, option, selection, choice; (adj, n) cream, elite; (adj, v) select; (v) opt, harvest, gather. ANTONYM: (v) reject, refuse
picked: (adj) select, chosen, best,
recherche, rare, priceless, preferred,
pointed, elected, named; (v) choose
picket: (n) watch, pale, palisade,
fence, post, stake, sentinel, sentry, guard, piquet; (adj, v) moor
picking: (n) option, selection, alternative, gathering, collection,
choice, harvesting, leavings, collecting, indefinite quantity; (v) choose
pictures: (n) cinema, movie, movie theater, footage, motion picture, movie house
pieces: (n) debris, trash
piffle: (n) balderdash, rigmarole, hogwash, nonsense; (v) chatter, talk, gabble, twaddle, tattle, prattle, prate
pigs: (n) stock, hogs, Suidae, livestock, litter, family Suidae, domestic animals, cattle, boars, sheep, farm animals
pike: (adj, n) crest; (n) halberd, point, turpikne, autobahn, motorway, mountain, muskellunge; (adj) bluff, cliff, cone peak
pile: (n, v) heap, stack, mass, pack, jam; (n) conglomeries, mound, bunch, accumulation; (v) amass; (adj, n) nap. ANTONYM: (v) unload
piled: (adj) heaped, dense, aggregate, collective, concentrated, cumulative
pillow: (v) rest, breathe, lie, not move; (adj) wadding; (n) throw pillow, Wanger, bed pillow, feather bed, long pillow, padding
pills: (n) medicine, tablets
pine: (v) languish, long, ache, droop, flag, crave, fade; (n) fir; (n, v) yearn, sink; (adj) peak
pink: (n) rose, crimson, gillyflower, paragon; (v) knock, gore, impale, stab, spike, spear; (adj) flower
pinwheel: (n) wheel, sparkler, roulette wheel, rocket, pulley wheel, firework, firecracker, explosive, Catherine wheel
pioneer: (v) initiate, institute, establish, found; (n) guide, explorer, colonist, originator, leader, scout, precursor. ANTONYM: (n) native, successor
pipe: (n) conduit, duct, flue, passage, piping; (n, v) channel, cry; (v) squeak, sing, peep, screech
pipes: (n) musette, tubing, tubes, pipe, tube
piston: (n) plunger, piston-knob, valve, ram, mechanical device, injection ram, diper
pitch: (n, v) fling, cast, degree, dip, tilt, lurch, toss, throw, slant; (v) chuck, hurl
pitched: (adj) oblique, thrown, slanting, at an angle, leaning; (v) fixed, pigned, determined. ANTONYM: (adj) level
pitcher: (n) jar, ewer, mug, pot, huler, creamer, container, pail, bucket, flagon, tankard
pitching: (n) cast, lurch, tossing motion, playing, slant, delivery, lunge, stone facing, pitch shot; (adj) inclined; (adv) headlong
pitiful: (adj, n) abject; (adj) pathetic, lamentable, piteous, contemptible, miserable, distressing, mean, wretched, poor, sad. ANTONYM: (adj) generous, heartwarming, admirable, cheerful, fine, happy, impressive
pity: (n, v) compassion, ruth; (n) mercy, commiseration, condolence, sympathy, clemency, remorse; (v) sympathize, compassionate, feel sorry for. ANTONYM: (n) blame, cruelty, indifference, harshness, joy
placed: (adj) situated, laid, set, positioned, arranged, fixed, sited, collocate, determined, dictated, hardened
placid: (adj) calm, composed, easygoing, equitable, gentle, quiet, pacific, tranquil, cool, peaceful; (adj, v) peaceful. ANTONYM: (adj) rough, energetic, stormy, frenetic, excitable, agitated, unstable, bothered, harsh, boisterous
plain: (adj) ordinary, comprehensible, intelligible, apparent, manifest, obvious, clear, simple; (adj, n) flat, homely, humble. ANTONYM: (adj) elaborate,
unclear, multicolored, mottled, ornate, concealed, attractive, confused, fussy, obscure, patterned

plainly: (adv) evidently, manifestly, clearly, distinctly, openly, obviously, patently, overtly, definitely; (adj, adv) frankly, honestly.

ANTONYMS: (adv) imperceptibly, vaguely, obscurely, figuratively, unclearly, politely, incoherently, implicitly, finely, ambiguously, covertly

plainly: (adv) piteously, sorrowfully, mournfully, pitifully, ruefully, grievously, lugubriously, pathetically, woefully, lamentingly, wistfully

planned: (adj) deliberate, intentional, calculated, designed, aforesight, scheduled, premeditated, plotted, prepared, future, studied.

ANTONYMS: (adj) spontaneous, unplanned, ingenuous, accidental

planted: (adj) ingrained, established, set, concealed

planting: (n) plantation, positioning, position, cultivation, transplanting, set, planting system, husbandry, placement, locating, farming

plaster: (n) mortar, paste, gum, glue, bandage, cataplasm; (v) daub, paint; (n, v) cement, stucco, poultice.

ANTONYM: (v) uncover

platform: (n) dais, stand, stage, rostrum, quay, pulpit, plan, landing, ambo; (adj, n) floor; (n, v) program

playful: (adj) frisky, humorous, kittenish, mischievous, skittish, impish, naughty, merry, lighthearted, frivolous, frolicsome.

ANTONYMS: (adj) serious, lethargic, solemn, staid, subdued, heavy

playwright: (n) writer, author, play writer, scriptwriter, screenwriter, Hugoesque, playwright, rice, wilder, scribe, playmaker

plead: (v) entreat, implore, beg, adjure, petition, ask, appeal, defend, invoke, sue; (n, v) allege.

ANTONYMS: (v) answer, demand

pleading: (adj) importunate, imploring, beseeching, appealing, suppliant; (n) defense, replication, demurrer, defence, advocacy, argument

pleasing: (adj) jolly, amiable, agreeable, acceptable, nice, charming, kindly, facetious, joyful, pretty; (adv, v) pleasing.

ANTONYMS: (adj) disgusting, horrible, repugnant, nasty, gruesome, unwelcome, harsh, shocking, disagreeable, foul, terrible

pleased: (adj) contented, glad, delighted, content, joyful, thankful, gratified, appreciative, overjoyed, cheerful; (adv, v) elated.

ANTONYMS: (adj) unhappy, annoyed, angry, worried, ashamed, disappointed, frustrated, sad, unsatisfied, ungrateful, uncomplimentary

pleasing: (adj, n) acceptable; (adj) amiable, lovable, amusing, attractive, gratifying, lovely, pleasant, charming, delightful, inviting.

ANTONYMS: (adj) unpleasant, unwelcome, infuriating, disappointing, straight, hurtful, maddening, displeasing, discordant, harsh, frustrating

pleasure: (n) fun, enjoyment, dejection, joy, comfort, happiness, mirth, inclination; (n, v) contentment, content; (adj, n, v) gratification.

ANTONYMS: (n) irritation, nuisance, boredom, ache, displeasure, dissatisfaction, misery, pain, sadness, worry, anguish

pleasures: (n) pleasure

plenty: (adj) affluence, opulence; (n) many, much, plenteousness, copiousness, plenitude, exuberance, galore; (adj, adv) enough; (adj) adequate.

ANTONYMS: (adj) insufficient, inadequate; (n) scarcity, insufficiency; (adv) insufficiently

plot: (n, v) plan, intrigue, cabal, plat, scheme, design, chart; (n) lot, patch, graph; (v) conspire

plowing: (v) tilling, sowing; (n) tillage, aration, country, cultivation, earth, land

pluck: (adj, n) nerve; (v) curl, jerk, gather, pick, fleece, grab; (n) grit, courage, boldness; (n, v) pull.

ANTONYMS: (n) cowardice, gutlessness; (v) undercharge

plunder: (n, v) pillage, spoil; (v) despoil, harry, devastate, maraud, destroy, strip, ransack; (n) booty, depredation

plush: (adj) lush, splendid, opulent, sumptuous, luxurious, rich, gorgeous, swish, deluxe, magnificent.

ANTONYMS: (adj) meager, austere, shabby, Spartan, cheap

poet: (n) singer, songster, elegist, author, Gilbert, maker, lyricist, muse, versifier; (adj) poet laureate, Shakespearean

poetic: (adj) poetical, artistic, rhetorical, lyrical, imaginative, beauteous, elegiac, graphic, fanciful, metrical, figurative.

ANTONYM: (adj) prosaic

poetry: (n) verse, poesy, song, rhyme, style, poetics, epos, poems, stanza, doggerel, tuneful Nine

pointless: (adj) flat, aimless, blunt, futile, worthless, purposeless, senseless, needless, fruitless, useless, stupid.

ANTONYMS: (adj) meaningful, useful, sensible, purposeful, pointed, necessary

poison: (adj, v) contaminate, taint; (n, v) venem, drug, empoison; (adj) toxic, poisonous; (v) defile, intoxicate; (n) bane, venom.

ANTONYMS: (n) cure; (v) clean

policeman: (n) patrolman; (n) officer, police officer, cop, fuzz, constable, police constable, trooper, detective, inspector; (adj, n) watchman

polite: (adj) cultured, gentle, courtly, civil, refined, proper, genteel, kind, attentive, friendly, complaisant.

ANTONYMS: (adj) rude, discourteous, boorish, improper, abusive, common, authoritative, disobedient, uncivilized, uncivil, curt

politely: (adv) kindly, civilly, respectfully, properly, graciously, urbane, elegantly, gallantly, genteelly, refinedly, considerately.

ANTONYMS: (adv) rudely, brusquely, discourteously, disrespectfully, uncooperatively, disagreeably

pompous: (adj) grand, arrogant, ostentatious, affected, pretentious, overblown, showy, inflated, majestic, lordly; (adj, prep) bloated.

ANTONYMS: (adj) modest, straightforward, unceremonious, quiet, unassuming, natural, deferential, relaxed, meek

pond: (n) lake, mere, pool, plash, loch, fishpond, sea, tank, reservoir, millpond, broad

pony: (n) crib, nag, trot, mustang, clavis, cayuse, jigger, rendering, racehorse, translation, version

pool: (n) plash, pond, lake, mere,
carpet, swimming pool, syndicate, trust, kitty, basin; (v) merge
poorer: (adj) lesser, substandard, subordinate, of inferior quality, not as good as, lower, junior, minor.
ANTONYMS: (adj) superior, higher
porch: (n) lobby, hall, vestibule, veranda, door, entrance, deck, gallery, portico, balcony, inlet
portion: (n, v) division, lot, allot, dividend, divide; (n) piece, parcel, fragment, component, section; (adj, n) constituent. ANTONYM: (n) whole
possess: (adj, v) own; (v) hold, wield, occupy, bear, keep, enjoy, contain, retain, to have, maintain.
ANTONYMS: (v) lack, remove
possessed: (adj) mad, obsessed, frantic, hysterical, furious, fanatical, infatuated, insane; (v) ought, owed, behoove. ANTONYM: (adj) uninterested
possession: (n) occupation, ownership, keeping, goods, substance, tenure, property, grasp, estate, domain; (n, v) acquisition.
ANTONYMS: (n) vacancy, sale
possessions: (n) means, belongings, assets, goods, property, effects, wealth, gear, things, possession, riches
posture: (n) attitude, condition, stance, deportment, aspect, circumstance, manner, figure, mien; (n, v) pose, place
potato: (n) murphy, white potato, tater, spud, potato-ball, Solanum tuberosum, vine, tuber, bittersweet, eggplant, white potato vine
potatoes: (n) root crop
pounded: (adj) beaten, ground, crushed, pulverized, minced, broken up, milled
pouring: (adj) gushing, teeming, flowing profusely, burbling, burbling; (n) casting, affusion, downpour, effusion, tapping, baptism.
ANTONYM: (adj) light
poverty: (n, v) lack, destitution, penury, need, indigence, want; (adj, n) distress; (n) pauperism, impoverishment, squalor, deprivation. ANTONYM: (n) wealth, riches, affluence, smartness, luxury, prosperity, fertility, surplus
practically: (adv) usefully, nearly, pragmatically, almost, effectively, functionally, conveniently, about, much, in reality, as a matter of fact.
ANTONYMS: (adv) theoretically, unrealistically, foolishly, romantically, irrationally, barely, awkwardly, unreasonably, recklessly
praise: (v) approve, extol, flatter, celebrate, glorify; (n, v) commend, compliment, honor, glory, acclaim; (n) applause. ANTONYM: (n) criticism, disparagement; (v) reprimand, disparage, reproach, scold, belittle, rebuke, chastise, denigrate, sully
praised: (adj) bepuffed, popular, renowned
praising: (adj) praiseful, commending, praise, flattering, admiring, kind, complimentary, bestowing praise, eulogistic, commendatory, encomiastical
pray: (v) beg, implore, entreat, crave, invite, plead, beseech, appeal, importune, adjure, invoke.
ANTONYM: (v) reject
prayer: (n) invocation, plea, entreaty, appeal, orison, request, suit, litany, devotion, supplication, asking
prayerful: (adj) pious, holy, religious, godly, earnest, devotional, solemn, reverent, begging, entreat, suppliant
praying: (n) prayer
preach: (v) lecture, exhort, moralize, advocate, sermonize, urge, hold forth, admonish, evangelize, prophesy, moralise
preaching: (n) sermon, lecture, homily, preaching, baccalaureate, speech, pulpitt, exhortation, kerygma; (v) preach; (adj) hence
preceding: (adj, adv) anterior, earlier; (adj) foregoing, former, previous, prior, past, precedent, prevenient; (adv) forward; (prep) before.
ANTONYMS: (adj) following, succeeding, next, present
precious: (adj, n) beloved; (adj) valuable, costly, cherished, invaluable, expensive, golden, choice, inestimable, exquisite; (n) darling. ANTONYM: (adj) cheap, hated, shabby
precipitate: (adj, n) hasty; (adj, n, v) deposit; (adj) impetuous, headlong, sudden, immediate, instant, precipitant; (n, v) accelerate, expedite; (v) hurry. ANTONYM: (adj) overdue, cautious, protracted; (v) retard
precise: (adj, v) accurate, careful, close; (adj) correct, definite, minute, particular, delicate, neat, certain, clear.
ANTONYMS: (adj) imprecise, inaccurate, vague, rough, careless, rushed, approximate, clumsy, unscientific, wrong, slapdash
precisely: (adv) accurately, correctly, strictly, truly, specifically, meticulously, minutely, literally, scrupulously, rigorously; (adj, adv) just.
ANTONYMS: (adv) clumsily, indistinctly, approximately, inaccurately, improbably, wrongly, randomly, carelessly, poorly, wrong, haphazardly
pregnant: (adj, v) significant; (adj) meaningful, fraught, gravid, expectant, enceinte, heavy, big, meaning; (v) impregnate, conceive.
ANTONYM: (adj) nonpregnant
preoccupation: (n) obsession, abstraction, fixation, precapacitation, engrossment, distraction, abstractedness, reverie, prepossession, hobbyhorse, brown study.
ANTONYMS: (n) concentration, unconcern
preparation: (n) concoction, provision, training, readiness, practice, homework, formulation, planning, prep, instruction, drill
preparatory: (adj, v) preparative; (adj) introductory, preceding, propaedeutic, preatory, initial, precedent, opening, antecedent; (n) preparation, prior.
ANTONYM: (adj) final
preparing: (n) preparation, manufacturing; (v) brewing, prepare; (adj) preliminary, forthcoming, coming
presbyterian: (n) Episcopalian, presbyter
presented: (adj) conferred, offered, given, presenting, existing, accessible, obtainable, to be had, on hand
presently: (adv) instantly, directly, currently, before long, shortly, soon, now, at present, readily, just, actually.
ANTONYMS: (adv) later, now, formerly
pressed: (adj) compact, urgent, printed, pressing, press, stamped, pushed, impelled, incited, bound, driven
pressing: (adj, v) exigent,
importunate, important; (adj) imperative, immediate, imperious, instant, critical, insistent; (n) dishing, press. ANTONYM: (adj) mild
presumably: (adv) presumptively, apparently, supposedly, seemingly, probably, in all likelihood, in all probability, superficially, allegedly, no doubt; (adj) doubtless
pretended: (adj, v) sham, mock, counterfeit, pseudo, spurious; (adj) assumed, fake, feigned, fictitious, bogus, affected
pretending: (n, v) pretense; (n) affectation, appearance, acting, pretence, mannerism, dissembling, pretension, deception, deceit; (adv) pretentiously
prettv: (adj) fair, graceful, lovely, handsome, attractive, charming, good-looking, picturesque, dainty; (n) nice; (adv) very. ANTONYM: (adj) plain, unattractive, modern, inelegant; (adv) extremely
prevented: (adj) disallowed, barred, banned. ANTONYM: (adj) legitimate
pride: (n) arrogance, conceit, egotism, vanity, lordliness, assumption, insolence, disdain, hauteur; (n, v) boast; (v) plume. ANTONYM: (n) modesty, sorrow, dregs, disgrace, shame, baseness
priest: (adj, n) clergyman, divine; (n) minister, ecclesiastical, churchman, pastor, celebrant, parson, cleric, presbyter, chaplain
primarily: (adv) chiefly, mainly, originally, essentially, basically, firstly, above all, largely, especially, primitively, initially. ANTONYM: (adv) superficially, finally, lastly, partially
prince: (n) lord, potentate, sovereign, duke, king, chief, maharaja, maharajah, ruler, magnate, archduke
print: (n, v) mark, impress, photograph; (n) impression, engraving, printing, picture, lettering, copy; (v) issue, engrave
printed: (adj) written, imprinted, stamped, pressed, embossed, on paper
prisoner: (n) captive, hostage, jailbird, accused, con, gaolbird, criminal, detaine, inmate, defendant, unfortunate
privilege: (n) liberty, prerogative, immunity, freedom, grant, franchise, exemption, concession, claim; (n, v) license, permit. ANTONYM: (n) insult
prize: (v) appreciate, esteem, value, cherish, admire; (n) plunder, award, booty, premium; (n, v) treasure, honor. ANTONYM: (v) disrespect, scorn, hate; (n) dud
procession: (n) march, convoy, cortège, cavalcade, file, string, pageant, series, sequence, progress, column
proclaim: (v) declare, assert, advertise, broadcast, promulgate, enunciate, herald, decree, divulge, notify, anounce
proclaimed: (adj) announced, indicative, declared publicly
producing: (n) production, output, making, birth, childbirth; (adj) fertile, generating, procreate; (v) produced, to produce; (adv) yieldingly
productive: (adj, v) fruitful; (adj) fertile, plentiful, generative, helpful, fat, copious, lucrative, inventive, constructive, original. ANTONYM: (adj) unproductive, barren, unprofitable, consumptive, destructive, fruitless, idle, infertile, unimaginative, indolent, negative
productiveness: (n) productivity, fertility, fecundity, richness, efficiency, efficacy, fertile invention, utility, diligence, lushness, hard work. ANTONYM: (n) infertility, sloth
profession: (n) employment, declaration, occupation, affirmation, calling, career, vocation, job, position, assertion, assurance. ANTONYM: (n) denial
proficiency: (n) ability, expertise, capability, dexterity, competence, efficiency, knowledge, expertise, skill, facility, craft. ANTONYM: (n) inability, inexperience
profiliy: (n) debauchery, dissipation, licentiousness, prodigality, dissolution, depravity, debauch, corruption, impudence, insolence, vice. ANTONYM: (n) economy, decency, parsimony
profound: (adj) abstruse, intense, heavy, important, sound, bottomless, grave, obscure, utter, abysmal; (adv, v) solid.
ANTONYMS: (adj) shallow, trivial, lightweight, stupid, simple, mild, facile, slight, insignificant, prosaic
profoundly: (adv) thoroughly, extremely, intensely, exhaustively, greatly, sincerely, gravelly, deep, heavily, weightily, very.
ANTONYMS: (adv) lightly, mildly
projecting: (adj) projected, protruding, jutting, protrusive, pendent; (adj, v) overhanging, jutting over, salient; (v) beeting, protuberant, convex
prolonged: (adj) lengthy, chronic, extended, elongated, lengthened, continuous, continued, expanded, sustained; (adj, v) protracted, lingering. ANTONYM: (adj) quick, short, temporary
promise: (n, v) covenant, guarantee, contract, vow, bargain; (v) augur, assure; (n) engagement, assurance, plight, word
promised: (adj) pledged, affianced, betrothed, busy, devoted, employed, greatly interested, intended, involved; (v) benempt, named
prompted: (adj) impelled, driven, encouraged, provoked, pressed; (n) contumely, abuse, discussions, dictated, insult, invective
proof: (n) confirmation, probation, authentication, sign, substantiation, evidence, verification, validation, argument, experiment, indication. ANTONYM: (n) contradiction
prophecy: (n) oracle, augury, prognostication, forecast, vaticination, prevision, prediction, prognosis, omen, revelation, foreboding
propessed: (adj) fulcrate
proprietor: (n) possessor, manager, landlord, holder, host, keeper, master, employer, patron, proprietress, proprietary
prose: (n) style, writing, euphuism, commonplace, prose writer, rap; (adj) prosaic, maunder, palaver, prose, prose. ANTONYM: (n) poetry, verse
prostitution: (n) abuse, whoredom, profanation, perversion, corruption, pollution, desecration, misuse
protect: (v) keep, cover, preserve, safeguard, conserve, vindicate, screen, save; (n, v) guard, hide, ward. ANTONYM: (v) expose, neglect, risk, intimidate, destroy, harm, endanger, reveal
protected: (adj) guarded, immune, secured, sheltered, saved, covered, shielded, obstructed, cosseted; (v) protect, private. ANTONYM: (adj) vulnerable, harsh, insecure, exposed, susceptible
protest: (n) demonstration, objection, complaint, challenge, question; (v)
assert, object, complain, remonstrate, demur; (n, v) moan.
ANTONYMS: (n, v) support, praise; (n) approval, acceptance; (v) approve, agree

protestant: (n) wasp, separatist, sectary, schismatic, Romish, presbyterian, pentecostals, heretic, dissenter, Anabaptist, recusant

protruded: (adj) extant, outstanding

protruding: (adj) obtrusive, projecting, jutting, protrusive, salient, projected, bulging, protuberant, noticeable, sticking out, proposed

proud: (adj) lofty, disdainful, haughty, exalted, egotistical, gallant, pompous, lordly, majestic, overbearing; (adj, v) dignified.
ANTONYMS: (adj) humble, modest, ashamed, embarrassed, sorrowful, disappointed, miserable

prove: (v) attest, manifest, evidence, establish, show, examine, verify, essay, check, corroborate; (adj, v) confirm.
ANTONYMS: (v) refute, undermine

proved: (adj) tried, established, tested, qualified, genuine, demonstrable, apparent, confirmed, reliable, faithful

provincialism: (n) dialect, regionalism, illiberality, barbarism, sectionalism, petit bourgeois mentality, patois, partisanship, partiality, idiom, broken English

psychic: (n) medium, visionary; (adj) mental, psychical, paranormal, ghostly, immaterial, inner, telekinetic, intellectual, sensitive

psychically: (adv) clairvoyantly, supernaturally, mentally, psychologically, immaterially

publication: (n) issue, book, proclamation, newspaper, periodical, journal, promulgation, volume, disclosure, declaration, magazine

puckered: (adj) corrugated, wrinkly, unsMOOTH, rough, inflated, furrowed, cockled, bullate, creased

pull: (n, v) draw, drag, pluck, tug, wretch, jerk; (v) draught, haul, attract, pick; (n) attraction.

ANTONYMS: (v) repel, shove, leave; (n) repulsion, repulsiveness

pulling: (n) pull, drawing, traction, haulage, actuation, clout, deracination, draughts, extirpation; (adj) attracting, tractive

pulpit: (n) platform, bais, ambo, lectern, hustings, stump, rostrum, forum, desk, stand, state

pulsating: (adj) vibrant, beating, vivacious, resonant, rhetorical, rhythmic, animated, exciting, lively, pulsatile, pulsing. ANTONYM: (adj) listless

pump: (n, v) interogate, question; (v) draw, milk, examine, squirt, push, wield; (n) roller, pumps, aspirator

punish: (v) amerce, discipline, castigate, chasten, chastise, penalize, strike, avenge, pay, beat, execute.
ANTONYMS: (v) excuse, exonerate, pardon, reward, commend

punishment: (n) correction, penance, chastisement, fine, judgement, rebuke, retribution, reward, castigation, execution; (adj, n) penalty. ANTONYM: (n) persuasion, exoneration, reward

pupil: (n) learner, student, scholar, disciple, apprentice, trainee, schoolchild, novice, adherent, tyro, collegian.

ANTONYMS: (n) expert

purchased: (adj) boughten, not homemade; (prep) bribed

pure: (adj) absolute, natural, faultless, innocent, immaculate, perfect, good, clean; (adj, n) staste, genuine; (adj, v) mere.

ANTONYMS: (adj) contaminated, dishonored, diluted, tainted, wicked, practical, polluted, flawed, marred, unsaturated, unchaste

purified: (adj) refined, clean, pure, cleared, cleansed, corrected, chastened, sublimated, sanitary, pure

purple: (adj) violet, lilac, imperial, regal, royal; (adj, n) empurpled; (v) empurple; (n) magenta, purpleness, ermine, pell

purposeful: (adj) meaningful, deliberate, firm, tenacious, willful, calculated, conscious, studied, businesslike, resolute, premeditated.

ANTONYMS: (adj) purposeless, pointless, aimless, accidental, worthless, indecisive

pursuing: (n) pursuit, search, hunt; (adv) coming, engaged

pursuit: (n) quest, hunt, search, persecution, chase, career, interest, job, business, performance, employment

pushing: (adj) enterprising, pushy, pushful, ambitious, officious, adventorous; (n) push, propulsion, thrusting, actuation; (v) meddlesome

puzzled: (adj) bewildered, confused, baffled, nonplussed, doubtful, bemused, at a loss, curious, mystified, nonplused, dazed.

ANTONYMS: (adj) clear

pyramids: (n) billiards, pingpong, pool, bagatelle, jackstones, pushball, hopscotch

quaintly: (adv) unusually, oddly, curiously, weirdly, singularly, peculiarly, queerly, strangely, outlandishly, charmingly, pleasingly

qualities: (n) character, disposition, nature, spirit, tone, quality, role, self, part, traits, individuality

quantities: (n) quantity

quarrel: (n, v) dispute; (n, v) fight, feud, brawl, row, altercation, argue, conflict, squabble; (n) dissension, difference.

ANTONYMS: (n) agreement, reconciliation, acceptance, concord, consensus; (v) agree

quarreling: (adj) brawling, noisy, discordant; (n) disagreement; (v) argue

quarrelsome: (adj) argumentative, belligerent, combative, cantankerous, aggressive, disputatious, ugly, curish, termagent; (adj, n) contentious; (adj, v) fretful. ANTONYM: (adj) agreeable, peaceful, amiable

quarrier: (n) quarryman, breaker, cutter, quarry worker, stonecutter, ledge, theer, hewer

quarts: (n) quart

quar: (n) quare, ocean, eccentric, funny, curious, gay, peculiar, strange, quaint, fishy, outlandish.

ANTONYMS: (adj) conventional, normal, well

quarrel: (n) near, od, eccentric, funny, curious, gay, peculiar, strange, quaint, fishy, outlandish.

ANTONYMS: (adj) conventional, normal, well

quarrel: (n, v) dispute; (n, v) fight, feud, brawl, row, altercation, argue, conflict, squabble; (n) dissension, difference.

ANTONYMS: (n) agreement, reconciliation, acceptance, concord, consensus; (v) agree

quarrelsome: (adj) argumentative, belligerent, combative, cantankerous, aggressive, disputatious, ugly, curish, termagent; (adj, n) contentious; (adj, v) fretful. ANTONYM: (adj) agreeable, peaceful, amiable

quarri: (n) quarryman, breaker, cutter, quarry worker, stonecutter, ledge, theer, hewer

quarts: (n) quart

quar: (n) quare, ocean, eccentric, funny, curious, gay, peculiar, strange, quaint, fishy, outlandish.

ANTONYMS: (adj) conventional, normal, well

quarrel: (n) near, od, eccentric, funny, curious, gay, peculiar, strange, quaint, fishy, outlandish.

ANTONYMS: (adj) conventional, normal, well

quarrel: (n, v) dispute; (n, v) fight, feud, brawl, row, altercation, argue, conflict, squabble; (n) dissension, difference.

ANTONYMS: (n) agreement, reconciliation, acceptance, concord, consensus; (v) agree

quarrelsome: (adj) argumentative, belligerent, combative, cantankerous, aggressive, disputatious, ugly, curish, termagent; (adj, n) contentious; (adj, v) fretful. ANTONYM: (adj) agreeable, peaceful, amiable

quarri: (n) quarryman, breaker, cutter, quarry worker, stonecutter, ledge, theer, hewer

quarts: (n) quart

quar: (n) quare, ocean, eccentric, funny, curious, gay, peculiar, strange, quaint, fishy, outlandish.

ANTONYMS: (adj) conventional, normal, well

quarrel: (n) near, od, eccentric, funny, curious, gay, peculiar, strange, quaint, fishy, outlandish.

ANTONYMS: (adj) conventional, normal, well

quarrel: (n, v) dispute; (n, v) fight, feud, brawl, row, altercation, argue, conflict, squabble; (n) dissension, difference.

ANTONYMS: (n) agreement, reconciliation, acceptance, concord, consensus; (v) agree

quarrelsome: (adj) argumentative, belligerent, combative, cantankerous, aggressive, disputatious, ugly, curish, termagent; (adj, n) contentious; (adj, v) fretful. ANTONYM: (adj) agreeable, peaceful, amiable

quarri: (n) quarryman, breaker, cutter, quarry worker, stonecutter, ledge, theer, hewer

quarts: (n) quart

quar: (n) quare, ocean, eccentric, funny, curious, gay, peculiar, strange, quaint, fishy, outlandish.

ANTONYMS: (adj) conventional, normal, well

quarrel: (n) near, od, eccentric, funny, curious, gay, peculiar, strange, quaint, fishy, outlandish.

ANTONYMS: (adj) conventional, normal, well

quarrel: (n, v) dispute; (n, v) fight, feud, brawl, row, altercation, argue, conflict, squabble; (n) dissension, difference.

ANTONYMS: (n) agreement, reconciliation, acceptance, concord, consensus; (v) agree

quarrelsome: (adj) argumentative, belligerent, combative, cantankerous, aggressive, disputatious, ugly, curish, termagent; (adj, n) contentious; (adj, v) fretful. ANTONYM: (adj) agreeable, peaceful, amiable

quarri: (n) quarryman, breaker, cutter, quarry worker, stonecutter, ledge, theer, hewer

quarts: (n) quart

quar: (n) quare, ocean, eccentric, funny, curious, gay, peculiar, strange, quaint, fishy, outlandish.

ANTONYMS: (adj) conventional, normal, well

quarrel: (n) near, od, eccentric, funny, curious, gay, peculiar, strange, quaint, fishy, outlandish.

ANTONYMS: (adj) conventional, normal, well
hush, pacify, compose, appease, assuage; (adj, v) moderate, cool; (adj, adv) gentle, motionless. ANTONYM: (adj) noisy, talkative, vociferous, active, oratorical, fierce, vocal, unquiet, busy, disordersed; (n) noise
quieted: (adj) composed
quietly: (adv) stillly, calmly, peacefully, silently, softly, smoothly, tranquilly, serenely, restfully, lullly, moderately. ANTONYM: (adv) loudly, harshly, raucously, vociferously, anxiously, energetically, manically, unquietly, clearly, heavily, brashly
quit: (adj, n, v) leave; (v) go, drop, break, cease, give up, depart, end, discontinue; (adv, v) discharge; (n, v) part. ANTONYM: (v) stay, occupy, enter, maintain, start, come, arrive
quiver: (adj, n) trembling, shiver, tremble, shake; (v) flicker, flutter, vibrate; (n, v) palpitate, quaver; (n) vibration, tremor
quivering: (adj) trembling, tremor, quaking, trepidation; (n) palpitation, quiver, vibration; (adv) flutter, quavering, shivering, tremulous. ANTONYM: (adj) steady
quixotic: (adj) impractical, dreamy, visionary, fire eating, cavalier, fantastic, adventurous; (adj, v) utopian, unrealistic; (v) fanatic, extravagant
rabbit: (n) cony, hare, lapin, bunny, cottontail, leporide, shuttle, coward; (adj) milch cow, seed plot, warren
rabbits: (n) order Lagomorpha, pikas, Lagomorpha
races: (n) racing, athletics
racing: (n) overspeed, horse racing, boat racing, athletics, camel racing, greyhound racing; (v) contend; (adj) fast
rack: (n, v) torment, wrack, Scud; (n) manger, grid, cage, bracket, stand; (v) exccrute, afflicct, agonize
rage: (adj, n, v) fume, blister; (adj, n) wrath, indignation, frenzy, mania; (n) passion, anger, craze, exasperation; (n, v) storm. ANTONYM: (n) gentleness, composure, calm, equanimity, pleasure, serenity
ragged: (adj) n shabby; (adj) seedy, worn, hoarse, jagged, scruffy, torn, untidy, unkempt; (adv, v) threadbare; (n) harsh. ANTONYM: (adj) smart, elegant, smooth, new, even
raging: (adj) hot, angry, fierce, irate, wild, infuriated, enraged, vehement, heated; (adj, n) mad, rabid. ANTONYM: (adj) calm, mild, contained
rail: (n) balustrade, handrail, railing, fence, banister, track, guardrail, path; (v) inveigh, vituperate, fulminate
railing: (n) balustrade, rail, barrier, guardrail, banister, fence, pale, paling, breastwork, handrail; (adj, n) invective
railroad: (n) railway, railway system, tram road, tramway, rails, doctrine; (v) dragon, push, coerce, bully, dispatch
railroads: (n) railway, raindrops: (n) rain, raindrop
raining: (adj) rainy, showery, drizzly; (n) woe. ANTONYM: (adj) dry
rains: (n) wet
rainy: (adj) moist, pluvial, damp, pluvious, stormy, juicy, dirty, soppy, raining, drizzly; (adj, v) showery. ANTONYM: (adj) pleasant
raise: (n, v) lift, boost, increase; (v) erect, hoist, grow, enhance, build, elevate, promote, foster. ANTONYM: (n, v) downgrade; (v) lessen, demote, decrease, level, reduce, dismantle, knock; (n) lowering, reduction, descent
raising: (n) bringing up, nurture, elevation, lift, raise, culture, heave, ascent, ascension, upbringing, rearing
rambling: (adj) disjointed, incoherent, desultory, discursive, erratic, excursive, meandering, diffuse, loose, errant; (adj, n) wandering. ANTONYM: (adj) coherent, abrupt, conclusive, pithy, taciturn, compact
ranch: (n) estate, property, spread, cattle ranch, cattle farm, Arado, merestead, plantation, pasture; (v) farm, raunch
rang: (n) rung
ranked: (adj) stratified, hierarchal, graded, hierarchical, bedded, hierarchic
rankness: (n) founiness, malodourousness, overgrowth, scent, smell, exuobrance, odour, odor, body odor, plenty, profusion
ransom: (v) redeem, repair, extricate; (n, v) rescue, blackmail, repurchase; (n) deliverance, ransom money, assessment, benevolence, excuse
rapid: (adj, v) fast, swift, prompt, fleet; (adj) speedy, agile, hasty, cursory, expeditions, sudden; (adv) quickly. ANTONYM: (adj) slow, gradual, considered, leisurely, thorough, lengthy, projected, sluggish
rapidity: (n) expedition, quickness, promptness, dispatch, celerity, haste, velocity, pace, fleetness, promptitude, speed. ANTONYM: (n) tardiness
rapidly: (adv) promptly, speedily, swiftly, quick, fleetly, hastily, cursorily, readily, expeditiously, fast; (adj, adv) immediately. ANTONYM: (adv) permanently, gradually, thoroughly, eventually, later, now
rapt: (adv) engrossed, intent, ecstatic, preoccupied, spellbound, captive, enthralled, attentive, fixed, enwrapped; (v) engrossed in. ANTONYM: (adj) detached, inattentive, uninterested, bored
rare: (adj) uncommon, thin, unusual, seldom, scarce, precious, exceptional, infrequent, few, choice, fine. ANTONYM: (adj) common, frequent, usual, plentiful, commonplace, recurrent
rarely: (adv) unusually, infrequently, scarcely, seldom, singularly, exceptionally, specially, spasrly, hardly, sporadically; (adj) rare. ANTONYM: (adv) frequently, usually, often, commonly
rattle: (n, v) jingle, jangle, clatter; (n) click, clang, clack; (v) bang, confuse, shake, patter, disconcert
rattled: (adj) hot and bothered, perturbed, upset, unsettled, puzzled, disconcerted, composed, bewildered, beside oneself, abashed, addled. ANTONYM: (adj) calm
ravine: (n, v) gap, cleft; (n) chasm, canyon, dell, defile, gully, glen, pass, abyss, valley
raving: (adj, v) wild; (adj) frantic, delirious, furious, mad, insane; (adj, n) madness, distraction, rage; (n) rabid, delirium
reaching: (n) reach, arrival, coming, accomplishment, outreach, advent, achievement, grasp, arriver, getting; (adj) suspicious
reader: (n) professor, lector, proofreader, subscriber, reviewer, bookworm, printer, preacher, compositor, schoolbook, scholar
readily: (adv) easily, lightly, freely, quickly, immediately, instantly, willingly, soon, eagerly; (adj, adv) handily, smoothly. ANTONYM:
(adv) grudgingly, eventually, reluctantly, unenthusiastically

readiness: (n) facility, ease, expedition, preparation, promptness, knack, dexterity, eagerness, quickness, fitness; (adj, n) alacrity. ANTONYM: (n) relunctance, delay

readjustment: (n) adjustment, accommodation, equilibration, alignment, alteration, adaptation, standardization, standardisation, modification, fitting, reset

realism: (n) reality, fact, actuality, naive realism, Platonism, verisimilitude, philosophical theory, reality, slice of life, philosophical doctrine, pragmatism. ANTONYM: (n) inaccuracy, romanticism, unreality

realistic: (adj) lifelike, practical, graphic, truthful, pragmatic, realist, feasible, actual, hardheaded, sober, real. ANTONYM: (adj) idealistic, theoretical, unbelievable, naive, impractical, impossible, fictional, impracticable, unreasonable, inaccurate, illogical

realize: (v) achieve, perform, discover, attain, appreciate, make, execute, complete, accomplish, know, sense. ANTONYMS: (v) fail, neglect

realized: (adj) accomplished, realised, completed, effectuated, fulfilled, caught, done, finished, highly skilled, established

realizing: (n) thought

rear: (v) breed, raise, bring up, nurture, educate, foster, nurse; (adj, v) erect; (n) tail; (adj, n) posterior; (adj) after. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) front; (adj, fore); (n) head; (v) level

reawaken: (v) revive, rejuvenate, reproduce, arouse, restart, stimulate, breathe life into, awaken, bring back, reanimate, revitalize. ANTONYNS: (v) calm

rebellious: (adj) insubordinate, mutinous, disaffected, defiant, disobedient, contrary, contumacious, insurgent, stubborn, unruly, malcontent. ANTONYM: (adj) docile, conventional, obedient, conformist, content, conforming, cooperative, loyal, meek, submissive, obliging

recapture: (v) recover, retrieve, retake, recover, regain, get, redeem, reclaim; (n) retrieval, seizure; (n, v) salvage. ANTONYM: (n) loss

recipient: (n) addressee, receiver, payee, consignee, grantee, taker, donee, heir, annuitant, assignee; (adj) receptive. ANTONYM: (n) sender, donor, predecessor, dispatcher, benefactor

reckless: (adj) careless, rash, foolhardy, hasty, incautious, extravagant, daring, desperate, rash; (adj, v) imprudent, wanton. ANTONYM: (adj) cautious, prudent, sensible, wise, responsible, parsimonious, considered, safe, guarded, dutiful, discreet

recluse: (n) hermit, anchoret, solitary, ascetic, eremite, loner, troglodyte; (adj) reclusive, secluded, cloistered, withdrawn. ANTONYM: (n) native

recognition: (n, v) appreciation; (n) identification, perception, cognizance, acceptance, approval, remembrance, admission, acknowledgement, realization; (adj, n) reception. ANTONYM: (n) rejection, concealment, infamy, blame, ignorance

recognized: (adj) accepted, noted, recognised, established, illustrious, distinguished, standard, known, notorious; (adj, v) received; (v) ascertained. ANTONYM: (adj) unofficial, concealed, dubious, informal

recollection: (n, v) mind; (n) reminiscence, recall, anamnesis, remembrance, recognition, memento, memorial, commemoration, memoir, retrospect

recover: (v) reclaim, get back, recuperate, retrieve, regain, pick up, get well, restore, heal, convalesce, mend. ANTONYM: (v) lose, die, decline, aggravate, abandon, worsen, scatter

recovered: (adj) cured, retrieved, well, well again, healthier, aged, improved, whole, better, corned. ANTONYM: (adj) worse

recovery: (v) recover, regain, restore; (adj) better; (n) rehabilitation, recovery, rescue, relaxation; (adv) getting better, on the road to recovery, improving

reef: (v) deny, reject, decline, disallow, rebuff, turn down; (adj, n) waste, trash; (n) offal, litter; (n, v) cross. ANTONYM: (v) allow, receive, permit, offer, dedicate, persistent, cyclical, habitual. ANTONYM: (adj) occasional, intermittent, irregular, isolated, rare, single, unique, spasmodic

reef: (adj) shoal, shelfy, shallow, shoal

reef: (adj) giddy, intoxicated, tipsy, queer, lightheaded, groggy, fuzzled, bewildered; (n) titubation, rotary straightening

refined: (adj) delicate, cultured, graceful, polite, gente, urbane, courteous, courtly, cultivated; (adj, n) polished, pure. ANTONYM: (adj) unrefined, raw, uncouth, rough, careless, crude, brute, boorish, plain, lowly, inelegant

reflected: (adj) reflecting, reverberant, reflectant

reflection: (n) contemplation, thought, deliberation, meditation, musing, cogitation, idea, notion, introspection; (n, v) observation, reflexion. ANTONYM: (n) impulsiveness, confirmation

reflective: (adj, v) thoughtful, meditative; (adj) contemplative, musing, wistful, brooding, reflexive, ruminative, museful, reflecting, broody. ANTONYM: (adj) superficial, satisfied, shallow

reflector: (n) reflecting telescope, repeller, reverberator, speculum, paraboloid reflector, astronomical telescope, catoptric telescope, coude system, coude telescope, device, reflecting surface

refrain: (v) desist, cease, fast, avoid, leave off, withhold, stop, spare; (adj, v) forbear; (n) chorus, hold. ANTONYM: (v) participate, act, consume, persist

refreshed: (adj) invigorated, rejuvenated, reinvigorated, new, novel, revived, impudent, energizing, overbold, energising, clean. ANTONYM: (adj) tired

refusal: (n) denial, declination, negative, rebuff, rejection, no, prohibition, ban, repulse, negation, exclusion. ANTONYM: (n) permission, acceptance, compliance, approval, disposition, inclination, affirmative, affirmation

refuse: (v) deny, reject, decline, disallow, rebuff, turn down; (adj, n) waste, trash; (n, v) cross. ANTONYM: (v) allow, receive, permit, offer, dedicate,
refused: (adj) forbidden, refuse, prohibited, hence
regain: (v) retrieve, recoup, recuperate, reclaim, recapture, redeem, get, discover, feel, recall, get back
regard: (n, v) respect, esteem, attention, heed, concern, note; (adj, n) v notice; (v) estimate, believe; (adj, v) attend; (n) deference. ANTONYM: (n) neglect, disesteem, inattentiveness, disdain, detachment, infamy; (v) ignore, scorn, disregard
regarding: (prep) about, as regards, for, on, towards, apropos; (adj, prep) with regard to, with reference to; (adj) as to, in regard to, in relation to
registers: (n) archive, chronicles
regret: (n, v) grieve, sorrow; (v) bewail, lament, mourn, bemoan, deplore; (n) remorse, penitence, compunction, contrition. ANTONYM: (v) welcome, praise; (n) idealism, shamelessness, joy, satisfaction
regrets: (n) regret, declination, RSVP regrets only, acknowledgement, acknowledgment, celestial latitude, excuse, Dec
regularly: (adv) usually, often, normally, generally, steadily, customarily, routinely, evenly, frequently, always, habitually. ANTONYM: (adv) inconsistently, constantly, rarely, erratically, seldom, irregularly, rapidly, intermittently, unevenly, unreliably, exceptionally
rehearsal: (n) narration, dry run, practice, preparation, repetition, dress rehearsal, repeat, description, drill, exercise, narrative
reins: (n) bridle, Reins of a vault, bridle, Reins of a vault, dress rehearsal, repeat, description, drill, exercise, narrative
rejected: (n) rejection; (v) crossed in love, forsaken; (adj) jilted, reproteb, refused, refuse, disallowed, abandoned, devastated, devastate
relative: (adj) related, comparative, proportionate, proportional, dependent; (n) cousin, kin, brother, connection, kinswoman; (v) kinsman. ANTONYM: (adj) absolute
relatives: (n) relations, kindred, kin, kinsfolk, kinfolk, relationship, affinity, relation, folks, intimates, house
release: (adj, v) disengage, exempt, free, liberate, deliver; (n, v) pardon; (v) also resolve, acquit, exonerate, dismiss; (n) liberation. ANTONYM: (n, v) capture; (v) imprison, confine, arrest, catch, hold; (n) imprisonment, abduction, involvement, preservation, custody
released: (adj) loose, liberated, discharged, exempt, open, unbound, release, emancipated, gratuitous, free cells; (n) freer. ANTONYM: (adj) imprisoned
releasing: (adj) cathartic, purgative, psychotherapeutic, evacuant, emotionally purging, emotional; (n) acquittal
relieve: (n, v) ease, assuage, mitigate, alleviate, allay, calm, redress; (v) free, help, console, excuse. ANTONYM: (v) burden, aggravate, exacerbate, harbor, enforce, include, upset, depress
relieved: (adj) alleviated, thankful, mitigated, prominent, pleased, joyful, fresh, delighted, comfortable, cheerful, happy. ANTONYM: (adj) worried
religion: (n) piety, faith, creed, cult, sect, denomination, church, devotion, paganism, persuasion, holiness
reluctance: (n) aversion, hesitation, indisposition, distaste, disgust, dislike, opposition, unwillingness, repugnance, diffidence, scruple. ANTONYM: (n) readiness, disposition, keenness, willingness, enthusiasm
remaining: (adj) leftover, left over, odd, surplus, extra, other, ending, lasting, residual, spare; (adv) over. ANTONYM: (adj) spent, finished, left, gross, fleeting, basic, transient
remark: (n, v) comment, notice, note, mention, regard, mind; (adj, n, v) observe; (v) perceive, mark, discern; (n) observation
remarkable: (adj) notable, odd, noteworthy, exceptional, distinguished, conspicuous, phenomenal, famous, illustrious, curious; (adj, n) memorable. ANTONYM: (adj) insignificant, unremarkable, commonplace, usual, average, unimpressive, normal, inconspicuous, dreadful, dire, awful
remembering: (n) recollection, recall, memory, identification, recognition, remember, association, connection, connexion, reminiscence, remembrance
reminiscent: (adj) evocative, remindful, indicative, suggestive, redolent of, retrospective, aromatic, aware, important, meaningful, mindful
remorse: (n) penitence, contrition, repentance, regret, guilt, penance, sorrow, grief, qualm, ruefulness, compassion. ANTONYM: (n) shamelessness
renaisance: (n) rebirth, revival, renewal, renascence, regeneration, second youth, instauation, resurrection, resurgence, restoration, renovation. ANTONYM: (n) deterioration, disappearance
renewed: (adj) changed, born again, new, fresh, reintegrate, rehabilitated, transformed, regenerate, reformed, Renate
renewal: (adj) on loan, borrowed
repair: (n, v) redress, mend, correct, cure, overhaul, fix; (v) patch, restore, doctor, renovate, compensate. ANTONYM: (v) injure, arrive, wreck, worsen; (n) breaking, wrecking
repeat: (v) copy, recapitulate, reduplicate, reiterate, rehearse, return, say, double, renew, iterate, duplicate
repeated: (adj) continual, recurrent, frequent, persistent, repeat, double, habitual, chronic, again, common, continuous. ANTONYM: (adj) temporary, rare, unique, alternate, unusual, spasmodic
repeating: (n) repeat, iteration, renewal, repetition, redundacy, copying, reduplication; (adj) repetitious, iterating, iterative, repetitive
repentance: (n) contrition, penance, remorse, regret, compunction, sorrow, guilt, contriteness, grief, attrition, atonement. ANTONYM: (n) shamelessness, brazenness
replace: (v) supplant, exchange, supersede, change, reinstate, restore, put back, displace, shift, commute, deputize. ANTONYM: (v) keep, restore, remove
replacing: (n) displacement, exchange, switch, substitution, substitute, refilling, alternate, novation, pitching change, renewal,
reply: (n) echo, response, reaction, reply; (n, v) return, rejoinder; (v) respond, react, rejoin, retort, counter. ANTONYMS: (n, v) question; (v) interrogate, ignore
replying: (adj) respondent, responsive
reporter: (n) journalist, correspondent, commentator, pressman, columnist, reviewer, newsperson, newswoman; (v) informant, intelligencer, authority
represent: (adj, v) express; (v) depict, play, exemplify, act, be, illustrate, describe, embody, enact, make. ANTONYMS: (v) prosecute, oppose
represented: (adj) delineate, depicted, representing, drawn, painted, pictured, diagrammatic
represents: (v) represent
reprimand: (n, v) censure, reproach, lecture, blame, reproof; (v) chide, castigate, chastise; (n) chastisement, admonition, castigation. ANTONYMS: (v) commend, approve; (n) commendation, compliment, approval, reward
reproach: (n, v) blame, reprove, charge, abuse, disgrace, reprimand, invective; (v) accuse, chide, condemn; (n) condemnation. ANTONYMS: (n, v) praise; (v) commend, approve; (n) compliment, commendation, approval
reprobate: (adj, n) profligate, miscreant; (adj) depraved, immoral, corrupt, dissolve; (v) censure, condemn, reproach; (adj, v) perverted; (n) scoundrel
reproduced: (adj) regenerate, born anew
reprove: (n, v) censure, blame, chide, rebuke, reprehend; (v) admonish, reproach, lecture, condemn, warn, castigate. ANTONYMS: (v) praise, approve, commend
republican: (n) commoner, democrat, river, roturier, proponent, Republican River, proletary, exponent, Mr; (adj) democratic
reputation: (n) name, prestige, distinction, face, celebrity, credit, character; (n, v) honor, esteem, report; (adj, n) renown. ANTONYMS: (n) infamy, dishonesty, obscurity
resent: (v) resentful, envy, grudge, begrudge, embittered, angry, abhor, take offense, take umbrage, take exception, loathe. ANTONYMS: (v) welcome, wish, accept
resentfully: (adv) bitterly, enviously, jealously, indignantly, angrily, crossly, sulkily, maliciously, sullenly, petulantly, reluctantly. ANTONYMS: (adv) gladly, contentedly, graciously, sweetly
resentment: (n) grudge, displeasure, indignation, anger, ill will, rancor, umbrage, rage, envy, grievance, passion. ANTONYMS: (n) friendliness, happiness, contentment, calm
reserve: (adj, v) save; (n) reservation, backup, modesty, bank; (adj, n) substitute; (v) keep back, maintain, book, withhold, appropriate. ANTONYMS: (n) warmth, friendliness, informality, approachability, arrogance, boldness, brashness; (v) show, use; (adj) active
reserved: (adj, n) cold, distant, frigid; (adj) coy, reticent, diffident, bashful, aloof, retiring, quiet, shy. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) open, warm, communicative, talkative, free, definite, cordial, forward
residence: (n) home, house, dwelling, lodging, accommodation, domicile, occupancy, place, mansion, habitation, manse. ANTONYMS: (n) vacancy
resident: (n) occupant, dweller, tenant, occupier, lodger, denizen, citizen, house physician; (adj) native; (adj, n, v) resident; (adj) inmate. ANTONYMS: (n) drifter, tramp, stranger, visitor, foreigner; (adj) migratory, nonresident
residents: (n) population, citizens, populace, people, community
resist: (n, v) oppose, confront; (v) rebel, defy, revolt, endure, reject, protest, refuse, impede, fight back. ANTONYMS: (v) surrender, yield, assent, agree, suppress, favor, accept, attract, obey, welcome
resistance: (n) endurance, impedance, hindrance, friction, obstacle, immunity, insubordination, defiance, renitencty; (v) rebellion; (n, v) interference. ANTONYMS: (n) obedience, agreement, susceptibility, acceptance, receptivity, frailty, friendliness, vulnerability, defeatism, attack, softness
resolutely: (adv) determinedly, decidedly, steadfastly, decisively, unalteringly, boldly, steadily, stubbornly, definitely, resolvedly, unwaveringly. ANTONYMS: (adv) irresolutely, indecisively, uncertainly, feebly, hesitantly, aimlessly
resolution: (n) determination, purpose, firmness, conclusion, answer, solution, resolve, decomposition, resoluteness, perseverance, settlement. ANTONYMS: (n) problem, feebleness, indecision, irresoluteness, irresolution, weakness, indifference
resort: (n, v) repair, haunt; (n) expedient, refuge, holiday resort, playground, covert, retreat; (v) recur, rendezvous, frequent. ANTONYMS: (v) rise
resounding: (adj) booming, ringing, reverberating, loud, rolling, vibrant, emphatic, resonating, reverberant; (v) resound; (adv) resoundingly. ANTONYMS: (adj) qualified, marginal
respect: (adj, n, v) regard, worship; (n, v) esteem, heed, notice, reverence; (v) observe, keep, appreciate; (n) homage, deference. ANTONYMS: (n, v) scorn, dishonor, disregard; (n) cheek, insolence, impudence, disdain; (v) despise, humiliate, break, taint
respectability: (n) reputation, propriety, reputability, decorum, honesty, honourableness, gentility, dignity, repute, politeness; (adj) respectableness. ANTONYMS: (n) decadence, indecency, immorality
respective: (adj) considerable, decorous, fair, estimable, decent, honorable, good, proper, creditable, passable, honest. ANTONYMS: (adj) bad, small, sordid, scruffy, inadequate, unsatisfactory, paltry, discourteous, inappropriate, sinful, unacceptable
respected: (adj) illustrious, respectable, honored, appreciated, dear, revered, valued, redoubtable, celebrated, glorious, famous. ANTONYMS: (adj) ordinary, unreliable, weak
restaurant: (n) canteen, bistro, coffeehouse, buffet, cafe, lunchroom, diner, chophouse, coffee shop, refectory, grill
restless: (adj) fidgety, uneasy,

Winesburg, Ohio
impatient, restive, agitated, fretful, turbulent, feverish; (adj. n) nervous, apprehensive; (adj. v. unquiet.
ANTONYMS: (adj) relaxed, peaceful, lethargic, unbroken, still, contented
restlessness: (n) anxiety, disquiet, impatience, fidget, uneasiness, disquietude, unrest, fidgetiness, agitation, insomnia; (adj. n) nervousness. ANTONYM: (n) calm, contentment, restfulness, peace
restored: (adj) new, healthy, comfortable, convalescent
resume: (v) restart, regain, summarize, continue, revert, adopt, recapitulate; (n, v) outline; (n) digest, synopsis, summary.
ANTONYMS: (v) abandon, suspend, die, discontinue, expand
retail: (v) deal out, issue, merchandise, utter, peddle, vend; (n) dispense, retailing, business; (adj. v) wholesale; (n, v) trade. ANTONYM: (v) buy
reticent: (adj. v) reserved, close; (adj) restrained, quiet, distant, modest, uncommunicative, shy, taciturn, retiring, bashful. ANTONYM: (adj) expansive, chatty, helpful, outgoing, uninhibited, forthcoming, extrovert, careless, affable, arrogant, open
retire: (v) resign, retreat, withdraw, leave, abdicate, ebb, depart, turn in, fall back, hit the hay, go to bed.
ANTONYMS: (v) remain, enter
retired: (adj) obscure, secluded, sequestered, solitary, emeritus, secret, lonely, withdrawn, superannuated, close; (adj. v) covert
retreat: (adj) withdrawn, people
retreating: (n) flight; (adj) moving back
returning: (adj) regressive, return, reversible, recurrent, coming back, ebbing, flowing back, new, newly appointed, newly elected, next.
ANTONYMS: (adj) outgoing, unique, occasional
returns: (n, v) proceeds, income, profits; (n) earnings, return, census, take, revenue, wage, takings, result
reveal: (v) divulge, expose, disclose, impart, betray, detect, convey, exhibit, display, discover, express. ANTONYM: (v) conceal, hide, cover, suppress, withhold
revelation: (n) discovery, exposure, display, revealing, manifestation, betrayal, apocalypse, expose, inspiration, publication; (v) reveal.
ANTONYM: (n) concealment
reverence: (n, v) respect, regard, fear, worship, honor, esteem, adore; (n) deference, adoration, admiration, awe. ANTONYM: (n) despise, disrespect, irreverence, disdain, disapproval, contempt; (v) dishonor
reverend: (n) preacher, clergyman, parson, rector, vicar, pastor, priest, minister, churchman; (adj) respectable, honourable
revolt: (n, v) mutiny, rebellion, insurrection; (v) sicken, nauseate, rebel, repel, repulse, offend; (adj. v) shock; (n) uprising. ANTONYM: (n) attraction; (v) please, delight
revolution: (n) change, rotation, turn, gyration, insurrection, mutiny, rebellion, revolt, alteration, cycle; (n, v) circuit
revolver: (n) gun, pistol, colt, handgun, firearm, shooter, rod, Saturday night special, revolving door, repeater
rewards: (n) booty, loot
rhetorical: (adj) pompous, declamatory, grandiloquent, bombastic, forensic, flowery, magniloquent, turgid, embellished, ornate; (n) rhetoric.
ANTONYMS: (adj) quiet, un rhetorical
rheumatism: (n) arthritis, atrophic arthritis, juvenile rheumatoid arthritis; (v) lumbago, podagra, otalgia, neuralgia, earache, cephalalgia, odontalgia, sciatica
rhythm: (n) cadence, pulse, beat, cycle, tempo, rhyme, musical rhythm, calendar method, calendar method of birth control, metre; (adj. n) meter
rhythmic: (adj) metrical, measured, rhythmical, cyclic, regular, cadenced, beating, spellbinding, graceful, intermittent, tripping
ribs: (n) dinner, chest, bosom
richness: (adj. n) opulence, abundance, affluence, riches; (n) fruitfulness, profusion, fecundity, fullness, luxury, exuberance, cornucopia.
ANTONYMS: (n) infertility, poverty, narrowness, shabbiness, weakness, bareness
rickety: (adj) unstable, wobbly, decrepit, dilapidated, insecure, ramshackle, rachitic, limy, precarious, cranky, wonky.
ANTONYMS: (adj) stable, sturdy, firm, secure
ride: (n, v) outing; (adj. v) bestride; (n) run, lift, jaunt; (v) mount, bait, float, rag, tease, harass
ridiculous: (adj) foolish, preposterous, funny, laughable, ludicrous, inane, nonsensical, comical, farcical, amusing, comic.
ANTONYMS: (adj) reasonable, inspiring, ordinary, sensitive, acceptable, generous, normal, possible, impressive, sane, worthwhile
riding: (n) ride, horseback riding, travel, hundred, tithing, soke, travelling, manage, athletics; (v) horsemanship; (adj) awheel
rigid: (adj) inflexible, hard, fixed, stiff, strict, austere, firm, set, tense, tight, tough. ANTONYM: (adj) flexible, soft, elastic, nonrigid, limp, liberal, lenient, adaptable, irresistible, flabby
ringing: (n) buzz, peal, resonance, ring, sound; (adj) reverberant, jingling, loud, resounding, tinkling, hollow
rings: (n) ornaments, necklaces, jewels, costume jewelry, charms, bracelets
risen: (v) uprise
rising: (n) revolt, rebellion, mutiny, ascent, ascension, climb, rise, outbreak, insurrection; (adj) climbing, uphill.
ANTONYMS: (adj) plummeting, plunging, decreasing, falling, setting, downward, content; (n) fall
roads: (n) anchorages, anchorage ground, communications, infrastructure, port, road and rail network, transportation
roadside: (n) verge, shoulder, border, edge, margin
roadway: (n) carriageway, track, pathway, path, highway, pavement, roadbed, way, stairway, runway, trail
roar: (n, v) bellow, cry, shout, howl, bark, clatter, holler; (adj. n, v) thunder; (v) bawl; (adj. v) bluster; (adj. n) peal.
ANTONYMS: (v) cry, week
roaring: (n) bellowing, roar, bellow, thunder; (adj) booming, prosperous, thriving, flourishing, deafening, noisy, boisterous
roasting: (n) barbecuing, cookery, cooking; (adj) broiling, baking, burning, boiling, airless, blazing, close; (adj. n) scorching.
ANTONYMS: (adj) airy, fresh
robinson: (n) Jack Roosevelt
Robinson, James Harvey Robinson, Lennox Robinson, Ray Robinson, sir
Winesburg, Ohio


rocking: (adj) vivacious, merry, spirited, spry, festive; (n) metalling, convulsion

rolled: (adj) riled, disordered, netted, peeved, irritated, churning, annoyed, crocked, plastered, pixilated, pissed off

roistering: (adj) swaggering

roll: (n, v) list, wheel, curl, turn; (v) reel, enfold, revolve, wind; (n) revolution, register; (adj, n, v) twist. ANTONYM: (v) unwind

rolled: (adj) rolling, furled, involute, scroll, coiled, resonant, tranquil, reverberative, reverberating, resounding, spiral

rolling: (n) peal, curling, wheeling, rolling movement, finish rolling, pealing, crimping; (adj) resounding, rolled, tumbling, resonating

roof: (n, v) top, cover, shelter; (n) crown, housing, ceiling, dome, house, household, back, covering

rooms: (n) flat, apartment, chamber, quarters, lodging, chambers, accommodation, cortège, suite, temporary housing, accommodations

root: (n) foundation, base, origin, basis, radix, cause, derivation, reason, fountainhead; (adj, n) radical; (v) establish. ANTONYM: (n) descendant, effect

roots: (n) heredity, family, origin, line, extraction, ancestry

rope: (n, v) lasso, leash, tie, tape; (n) lariat, noose, hawser, line, string, cord, thread

rosary: (n) beads, relics, chaplet,thurible, head, string of beads, garland, censer, cross, Agnus Dei, crucifix

rotten: (adj, v) decayed, musty; (adj) foul, poor, fetid, lousy, putrid, off, ill, shabby, wretched. ANTONYM: (adj) fresh, superior, unrotten, good, incorruptible, honest, lovely, fair, great, respectful

rough: (adj, n) hard, grating, jagged; (adj, n, v) harsh; (adj) raw, gross, cruel, crude, gruff; (adj, v) hoarse; (n, v) draft. ANTONYM: (adj) gentle, silky, soft, sophisticated, refined, polished, precise, exact, pleasant, glossy, even

roughly: (adv) coarsely, harshly, violently, rudely, unevenly, hardly, severely, crudely; (adj, adv) nearly; (adv, prep) about; (adj, adv, prep) just about. ANTONYM: (adv) softly, gently, smoothly, exactly, finely, lovingly, precisely, well, evenly

rounded: (adj) round, curved, circular, orbicular, full, globular, rotund, spherical, blunt, fat, obtuse. ANTONYM: (adj) straight, sharp, bony, concave, angular, thin

rounds: (n) patrol, beat, route, patient rounds

rowdy: (adj, n) boisterous; (adj) disorderly, noisy, loud, unruly, uproarious, wild, raucous; (n) bully, tough, hooligan. ANTONYM: (adj) restrained, peaceful, quiet, tranquil, gentle, placid

rubbed: (adj) polished, refined, terse, attrite, marked, accomplished, fretten

rubber: (n) overshoe, galosh, prophylactic, gum elastic, caoutchouc, eraser, condom, latex, eboline, galosh; (v) rubberize

rubbing: (n) friction, abrasion, grinding, detrition, rub, grip, resistance, chafe, sweat, travail, massage. ANTONYM: (n) smoothness

rubbish: (adj, n) refuse, trash, litter, garbage, trumpery; (n) nonsense, junk, offal, debris, waste, drivel. ANTONYM: (n, fact) valuable, helpful

rude: (adj, n) rough, impudent, coarse, abrupt, bold; (adj) blunt, discipulous, impolite, brutal, crude, mean. ANTONYM: (adj) polite, refined, courteous, chivalrous, civil, proper, decent, exact, clean, gentle, inoffensive

rumble: (n, v) murmur, roll, roar, grumble, mutter, bang, brawl, sound; (v) growl; (n) peal, noise

rumor: (n) hearsay, talk, news; (n, v) gossip, fame, buzz, bruit, noise, rumour; (v) repute, reputation. ANTONYM: (n) truth

runner: (n) offset, sprinter, jogger, messenger, contrabandist, offshoot, smuggler, contestant, envoy, racer, stolon

runners: (n) runner

rush: (n, v) charge, flood, dash, flow, gush, race, run, speed, attack; (adj, n, v) burst; (n) outrush. ANTONYM: (v) delay, dawdle, linger, wander, amble, hesitate, crawl, trickle; (n) shortage, slowness, unimportance

rushed: (adj) hurried, rush, precipitate, rapid, unexpected, haseled, immediate, instant, instantaneous, quick, speedy. ANTONYM: (adj) unhurried, slow, considered, gradual

rust: (v) corrode, eat, oxidise, tarnish, oxidize, gnaw; (n) decay, corrosion, fungus, oxidation. ANTONYM: (adj) rusty

rusty: (adj) ancient, out of practice, intractable, old, corroded, deaf to reason, exceptional, cantankerous; (v) moldy, raw, mildewed

sacrifice: (n, v) oblation, forfeit; (v) offer, immolate, offer up, give, give up, relinquish; (n) immolation, loss, forfeiture

sadly: (adv) pitifully, dolefully, unfortunately, mournfully, sorrowfully, woefullly, dejectedly, pathetically, wretchedly, forlornly; (adj, adv) seriously. ANTONYM: (adv) cheerfully, contentedly, gladly, joyfully, fortunately, luckily, enthusiastically

sadness: (n, v) melancholy, despondency; (adj, n) grief, distress; (n) misery, sorrow, desolation, regret, gloom, mourning, affliction. ANTONYM: (n, v) joy, amusement, cheerfulness, laughter, contentment, comfort, cheer, hopefulness

safe: (adj) reliable, cautious, good, dependable, sound, harmless, innocuous, correct, innocent, inoffensive; (n) closet. ANTONYM: (adj) dangerous, risky, unprotected, vulnerable, hurt, insecure, harmful, reckless, unreliable, toxic, injured

safely: (adv) surely, safe, certainly, cautiously, soundly, strongly, sure, steadily, harmlessly, unharmfully, unhurtly. ANTONYM: (adv) harmfully, hazardously, loosely

sagely: (adv) cleverly, sapiently, judiciously, intelligently, sagaciously, discerningly, shrewdly, soundly, astutely, profoundly, perceptively. ANTONYM: (adv) foolishly

sagging: (adj) drooping, flabby, slack, baggy, hanging, limp, flagging, lifeless, floppy; (n) sag, drooping. ANTONYM: (adj) taut, firm, upright, tight

sailor: (n) seaman, seafarer, tar, bluejacket, goby, boatman, navigator, navy man, lascar, Panama, leghorn

salary: (n) pay, earnings, allowance, remuneration, fee, income, payment,
emolument, gain, compensation, profit

salesman: (n) dealer, monger, bagman, agent, representative, shopman, vender, seller, trader, traveler, Chandler

saloon: (n) pub, public house, saloon, parlour, pothouse, hall, barroom, gin mill, alehouse, tavern, taproom

salt: (adj) salty, saline, briny, brackish, purgent; (v) cure, pickle; (n) salinity, common salt, alkali; (adj, n) spice

sang: (n) panax quinquenolius, sing, herb, herbaceous plant

sardonic: (adj) dry, wry, cynical, ironic, ironical, cutting, biting, bitter, derisive, mocking; (adj, v) satirical.

ANTONYM: (adj) approving

satisfied: (adj) happy, content, full, pleased, confident, complacent, persuaded, fulfilled; (adj, v) certain, sure; (v) convinced. ANTONYMS: (adj) frustrated, anxious, disgruntled, hungry, insistent, pensive, unsure, dissatisfied, ashamed

satisfy: (v) please, persuade, meet, satiate, indulge, sate, appease; (adj, v) content, fill, suffice, do.

ANTONYMS: (v) intensify, displease, disappoint, disgruntle, frustrate

saul: (n) apostle of the gentiles, apostle Paul, capital of Minnesota, Paul, Alice Paul, Saul of Tarsus, Saint Paul

savage: (adj, v) fierce, wild, furious; (adj) ferocious, brutal, cruel, bloodthirsty, rough, pitiless; (adj, n) brute; (n) vandals. ANTONYMS: (adj) civilized, gentle, nice

saved: (adj) protected, economized, rescued, bessed

saving: (adj, n) frugal, economical; (adj) thrifty, save; (n) economy, conservation, salvation, rescue, preservation, cut, retrenchment. ANTONYMS: (n) extravagance, expenditure; (adj) spendthrift

savings: (n) reserve, saving, fund, store, funds, reserved fund, resources, capital, cash, corps de reserve, reserves

sawmill: (n) saw, mill, manufactory, factory, sawing machine, manufacturing plant, power saw

scales: (adj) balance, weighbridge; (n) steelyard, mill Scales

scar: (n, v) mark, blemish, seam, stain, brand; (n) cicatrix, cicatrice, defect, scratch, injury; (v) disfigure

ANTONYM: (v) enhance

scarce: (adj) rare, insufficient, deficient, infrequent, uncommon, scant, scanty, few, sparse; (adv) just, barely. ANTONYMS: (adj) plentiful, common, adequate, strong, usual, extensive

scarcely: (adv) narrowly, rarely, hardly, just, scarce, uncommonly, insufficiently, scantily, scantily, only just, seldom. ANTONYMS: (adv) easily, liberally

scarred: (adj) marred, scar, marked, hurt, defaced

scars: (n) seams

scattered: (adj) dissipated, thin, disorderd, disconnected, confused, sparse, sporadic, distributed, rare, diffuse; (v) disperse

scheming: (adj) designing, artful, crafy, wily, tricky, sly, shrewd, devious, astute, intriguing; (adj, n) cunning. ANTONYMS: (adj) honest, ingenuous, straightforward, open, straight, guileless; (n) ingenuousness

scholar: (n) learner, academic, student, pundit, apprentice, intellectual, brain, exhibitioner, academian, professor, disciple. ANTONYMS: (n) teacher

scholarly: (adj) learned, knowledgeable, erudite, lettered, bookish, cultured, intellectual, scholastic, studious, educated, literary. ANTONYMS: (adj) unscrupulous, uneducated, unlearned, lowbrow

schoolhouse: (n) conservatoire, conservatory, school building, chargehouse, day school, edifice, school day, building

schoolmaster: (n) master, preceptor, pedagogue, headmaster, dominie, teacher, principal, educator, head, Lutjanus apodus, housemaster

schoolroom: (n) nursery, class, lecture room, room

scissors: (n) clipper, shears, pair of scissors, scissors hold, compound lever, edge tool, scissors grip, scissors grip; (adj, n) cutters

scold: (v) reprimand, chide, berate, rebuke, abuse, lecture, reproach, rail, grouch; (n, v) nag; (adj, n) shrew. ANTONYMS: (v) praise, compliment, approve

scope: (n, v) range, drift; (n) purview, domain, room, expanse, area, compass, horizon, oscilloscope; (v) view

scrape: (n, v) scratch, graze, score, mark; (v) rub, pare, rake, grate, chafe, abrade; (n) abrasion

scraping: (n) scrape, scratching, scratch, rub, sizing, rament, incision, mark, prick; (v) rubbing; (adj) grating

scrap: (n) garbage, odds and ends, scrap, bits, food waste, leftover, trash, waste, oddments, leftovers, residue

scratched: (adj) hurt, abraded, sgraffito, raw, dented, spoiled, damaged, injured

scratching: (n) scrape, scratching, abrasion, mark, scar, poor handwriting, incision, excoriation, chicken feed; (adj) hoarse, abrasive

scarred: (adj) scrabbled, hard to decipher, incomprehensible, written, unreadable, indecipherable, impossible to read

screamy: (adj) skinny, emaciated, thin, gaunt, scraggy, meager, lanky, bony, angular, weedy, underweight. ANTONYMS: (adj) fat, strong, robust

scream: (n, v) shout, call, howl, yell, screech, shriek, wail; (v) cry out, roar, bellow, holo. ANTONYMS: (n) bore

screaming: (adv) screamingly; (n) shrieking, shriek, screeching, screech, vociferation; (adj) garish, loud, uproarious, showy, noisy

screen: (adj, n, v) cover; (n, v) shade, shield, hide, protect, conceal, riddle, shelter, mask, disguise; (n) blind. ANTONYMS: (v) expose, reveal, withhold

scrubbed: (adj) hard to decipher, illegible, indecipherable, impossible to read, unreadable, incomprehensible

scrub: (adj, v) scour, mop; (v) scrape, clean, rub, polish, cleanse; (n) brush, bush, scouring; (n, v) wash. ANTONYMS: (v) restore, dirty, insert

scrubbed: (adj) deferred, clean, cleaner

scrubbing: (n) scrub, stripping, cleaning, bush, cleansing, cleanup, mopping, sanitizing, bath, chaparral

scrupulously: (adv) carefully, painstakingly, strictly, meticulously, religiously, thoroughly, nicely, exactly, fastidiously, particularly, accurately. ANTONYMS: (adv) negligently

search: (v) grope, rummage, ransack, pry; (n) pursuit, exploration, examination, inquiry, inspection; (n,
v) inquire, research

**seat:** (n) bench, base, behind, bottom, buttocks, location, position, post, posterior; (v) locate, put

**seated:** (adj) sat, sedentary

**seats:** (n) parquet, circle, parterre, seating area, seating room, orchestra, seat, chairs, places, bleachers, elbow room

**secret:** (adj, v) mysterious, hidden, covert, secluded, confidential; (adj) concealed, furtive, occult, obscure; (adj, n) privacy, secrecy.

ANTONYMS: (adj) known, public; (adj) open, overt, apparent, unrestricted, external, visible, outermost, transparent, blatant

**secrecy:** (adj, v) privately, confidentially, quietly, stealthily, surreptitiously, furtively, in secret, darkly, secretively, clandestinely, occultly. ANTONYM: (adv) publicly, deliberately, brazenly

**secrets:** (n) secrecy

**secure:** (adj, v) close, firm, fix, certain, confident, fasten, attach, bind; (v) preserve, gain; (adj) reliable.

ANTONYMS: (v) lose, detach, unfasten, undo; (adj) vulnerable, unsafe, loose, uncertain, unlocked, uncomfortable, unstable

**secured:** (adj) secure, protected, firm, locked, fast, bonded, bolted, barred, latched, secured, obtained

**sedately:** (adv) seriously, soberly, serenely, staidly, solemnly, composedly, tranquilly, steadily, stilly, quietly, decorously.

ANTONYM: (adv) boisterously

**seed:** (n) issue, posterity, root, progeny, offspring, origin, nucleus, brood, embryo; (v) inseminate, plant

**seeded:** (adj) seeded, planted, seedless.

ANTONYM: (adj) unseeded

**seeing:** (prep) because; (adj) Seely, considering; (n) sight, vision, beholding, fusion, visual sense; (v) conceive, comprehend, perceive

**seek:** (n, v) ask, inquire; (v) hunt, endeavor, attempt, look, aspire, pursue, beg, quest, explore.

ANTONYMS: (v) answer, grant

**seeking:** (n) hunt, pursuit, hunting, effort, pursuance; (adj) searching, zetetic; (prep) looking for

**seized:** (adj) confiscate, appropriated, condemned, apprehended, grasped, taken, held, seized, detained, obtained, arraigned

**seldom:** (adj) scarce, rare, few, infrequent; (adv) occasionally, infrequently, uncommonly, hardly, scarcely, not often, once in a blue moon. ANTONYM: (adv) often, seldom

**selected:** (adj) chosen, preferred, choice, elected, elect, designate, premium, to be, designated, elite; (adj, n) best. ANTONYM: (adj) all

**self:** (n) ego, person, me, individual, being; (pron) myself, herself, itself; (adj) same; (v) own; (adv) personally

**self-assurance:** (n) self-confidence, self-esteem, poise, aplomb, composure, effrontery, presence

**self-confident:** (adj) assured, cocky, confident, assertive, jaunty, sanguine, secure, self-sufficient, certain

**self-conscious:** (adj) shy, abashed, bashful, sheepish, diffident, modest, conscious, self-consciously, inhibited, uncomfortable, mannered

**self-love:** (n) egoism, vanity, pride, arrogance

**selling:** (n) marketing, business, disposal, vending, capitalisation, capitalization, commerce, merchandising, transaction, resale, retailing

**sensation:** (n, v) feeling, impression, sense; (v) affection; (n) emotion, feel, perception, wonder, sensibility, sensitivity, thrill. ANTONYM: (n) deadness, flop, dud, calm, failure

**sensed:** (adj) felt

**senselessly:** (adv) stupidly, nonsensically, foolishly, inanely, insanely, pointlessly, unwisely, silly, meaninglessly, blindly, futilely

**sensible:** (adj) aware, sagacious, prudent, rational, judicious, perceptible, sane, wise, intelligent, appreciable, sage. ANTONYM: (adj) ludicrous, crazy, unreasonable, stupid, silly, ridiculous, reckless, idiotic, outrageous, imprudent, mad

**sensibly:** (adv) sanely, intelligently, rationally, pragmatically, realistically, cleverly, politically, perceptibly, soundly, noticeably, wisely. ANTONYM: (adv) foolishly, ludicrously, ridiculously, unreasonably, illogically, madly, irrationally, hastily, stupidly, irresponsibly, immaturely

**sensing:** (n) detection, hearing, feeling, percept, tasting, perceptual experience, lipreading, espial, discovery, detecting; (adj) wise

**sensitive:** (adj) excitable, sore, tender, sensible, painful, impressionable, emotional, irritable, receptive, gentle, susceptible. ANTONYM: (adj) numb, hardhearted, tactless, impervious, dense, improper, insensitive, prosaic, straightforward, unconcerned, indiscriminate

**sensualist:** (n) epicure, hedonist, voluptuary, gastronome, cocksure, bisexual, sensualist, lecher, glutton, gourmet, rake

**sentiment:** (n) emotion, mind, notion, feeling, persuasion, opinion, judgment, sense, judgement, attitude, impression

**sentimentalism:** (v) demureness, minauderie, mock modesty, prudery; (n) sentiment, sentimentalism, sentimentality, sob story, virtuosity

**separated:** (adj, prep) separate, isolated, disjointed, distinct; (adj, adv) apart; (adj) detached, divided, disjointed, free, disjunct, discrete. ANTONYM: (adj) attached, connected

**sermon:** (n) discourse, oration, speech, address, homily, preachment, harangue, preaching, exhortation, predicate; (n, v) lecture

**servant:** (n) manservant, domestic, lackey, maid, employee, flunky, retainer, boy, footman, flunky, menial. ANTONYM: (n) master, mistress

**servants:** (n) staff, suite

**serve:** (adj, n, v) avail; (v) assist, aid, act, benefit, tend, attend, operate, function, do; (n, v) officiate

**sessions:** (n) Roger sessions, Roger Huntington sessions

**seth:** (n) exercise set, circle, hardening, lot, readiness, set, bent, band

**setting:** (n) scene, scenery, adjustment, position, background, mount, backdrop, environment, scope, mounting, set

**settle:** (adj, n, v) fix, establish, confirm; (n, v) place, set; (v) resolve, clarify, pay, regulate, adjudicate, agree. ANTONYM: (v) float, wander, prolong, owe, bungle, open, provoke, rise, weaken, worsen, complicate

**settled:** (adj) definite, set, firm, permanent, certain, calm, established, decided, formed, defined, finished. ANTONYM: (adj) unsettled, exciting, temporary

**settlement:** (n) accommodation, colony, hamlet, payment, arrangement, conclusion, resolution, determination, contract, village,

**Winesburg, Ohio**
colonization

seventy: (n) large integer

sewing: (n) embroidery, sew, needlecraft, stitch, stitching, fancywork, mend, gather, patch, gathering, binding

shabbiness: (n) seediness, raggedness, decrepitude, fragility, weakness, inelegance, ruin, decay, collapse, disrepair. ANTONYMS: (n) opulence, strength, decency, elegance

shabby: (adj) poor, abject, mean, mangy, low, sorry, decrepit, worn, sordid, ragged; (adj, v) frayed.

ANTONYMS: (adj) pristine, elegant, opulent, honorable, decent, new, neat, comfortable, tasteful, strong, respectful

shade: (n, v) screen, tinge, shadow, tint, color, cloud; (n) ghost, hue, blind, conceal, tone. ANTONYMS: (n) brightness, glare; (v) brighten, clarify, expose

shaded: (adj) dark, shads, sheltered, shadowed, umbraeous, twilight, sunless, subdued, soft, colored, darksome. ANTONYMS: (adj) unshaded

shades: (n) shade, sunglasses, dark glasses, shadow, glasses, blind, awning, roller blind, eyeglasses

shadow: (n) ghost, darkness, apparition, follower, gloom, reflection; (n, v) eclipse, trace, tail, hint; (v) follow. ANTONYMS: (v) brighten, lead; (n) brightness, new, pallor

shadows: (n) dark, darkness, night, dimness, dusk, fogginess, mistiness, gloom, cloudiness. ANTONYMS: (n) brightness

shadowy: (adj) indistinct, misty, dark, faint, obscure, hazy, gloomy, vague, shady, insubstantial, dusky. ANTONYMS: (adj) clear, palpable, light, distinct, open

shake: (n, v) jolt, beat, jar, quiver, wave; (v) agitate, excite, disturb; (adv, v) brandish; (adj, v) quake, totter. ANTONYMS: (v) soothe, steady

shaken: (adj) jolted, agitated, dilapidated, frayed; (v) passe, lame, broken, threadbare, wilted, shaky, vibrate

shaking: (adj, n) quivering, tremor, jarring; (n) quiver, palpitation, quake; (adj) quaking, shaky, flutter, unsteady, shivering

shaky: (adj) precarious, ramshackle, insecure, unsafe, unstable, unsteady, wobbly, tottery, trembling; (adj, v) crazy, broken. ANTONYMS: (adj) steady, stable, strong, watertight, sound, hard, composed, alert, safe, secure, promising

shallow: (adj) superficial, low, cursory, petty, little, sketchy, flimsy, frivolous, simple, surface. ANTONYMS: (adj) bottomless, profound, intense, pensive, serious, inner, weighty

shame: (n, v) disgrace, dishonor, discredit, humiliate, degrade, chagrín; (n) humiliation, modesty, scandal, insult; (v) abash.

ANTONYMS: (n) pride, glorification, making, worthiness; (v) acknowledge, glorify, respect, dignify

shape: (n, v) cast, mold, fashion, mould, model, make; (n) pattern, figure; (v) determine, influence

shaped: (adj) formed, fashioned, shapen, made, created, beaten, educated, featured, having features, built, constructed

shapeless: (adj) amorphous, misshapen, uniformed, unstructured, nebulous, inchoate, unshapely, indistinct, uncrystallized, embryonic, vague. ANTONYMS: (adj) distinct, defined, tailored

shapeliness: (n) beauty, curvaceousness, image, external appearance, pattern, oviform, orderly arrangement, mold, make, grace, frame

shapely: (adj) symmetrical, comely, graceful, neat, fit, curvaceous, slim, pleasing, dusty, seemly, beautiful. ANTONYMS: (adj) straight, misshapen, unshapely

shards: (n) ruins, rubble, debris, remains

sharp: (adj, n) keen, acute, bitter; (adj) intelligent, intense, incisive; (adv, v) biting, acid, acrid, severe, harsh. ANTONYMS: (adj) dull, gentle, sweet, rounded, bland, round, smooth, blurred, naive, kind

sharply: (adj, adv) piercingly, harshly, penetratingly; (adv) keenly, severely, abruptly, trenchantly, shrewdly, bitingly, cuttingly, bitterly. ANTONYMS: (adv) gently, kindly, sweetly, politely, gradually, pleasantly

shavings: (n) residue, pencil shavings, chips, trash

shed: (v) discard, drop, moult, scatter, exuviate, molt, cast off, dismiss; (n) shack, hut, cabin.

ANTONYMS: (v) keep, cover; (adj) persistent

sheep: (n) goat, ram, tup, ewe, cattle, follower, Bovidae, stock, simple, simpleton, family Bovidae

sheepish: (adj) coy, diffident, shamefaced, bashful, shy, guilty, embarrassed, nervous, skittish, faint-hearted, pusillanimous. ANTONYMS: (adj) unabashed, proud

sheet: (n) board, leaf, paper, film, bed sheet, canvas, coat, coating, cover, plane, newspaper

sheets: (n) rain, bed linen

shell: (n) rind, sheath, case, casing, bullet, bark, shot, crust; (n, v) bomb, pod; (v) bombard. ANTONYMS: (n) middle

shelter: (n, v) guard, refuge, harbor, protect, shield; (adj, n, v) screen; (n) protection, asylum, sanctuary, security, hut. ANTONYMS: (n) danger, exposure; (v) endanger

sheltered: (adj) secure, comfortable, screened, safe, secluded, cozy, snug, covered, shaded; (adj, v) private; (v) covert. ANTONYMS: (adj) vulnerable, sunny, exposed, public, harsh, bleak

sheltering: (adj) defensive, affording protection, motherly; (n) housing

shelves: (n) shelf, rack, shelving

shine: (n, v) light, sheen, flash, glitter, sparkle, polish, rub; (v) burnish, gleam, blaze; (n) radiance

shining: (adj, v) brilliant; (adj) lustrous, radiant, glossy, luminous, glorious, glowing; (adj, n) lucid, resplendent, clear; (v) shine. ANTONYMS: (adj) dull, pale, blemished

shiny: (adj, v) lustrous; (adj) glossy, smooth, sleek, slick, brilliant, glistening, clear, shining, sheeny, polished. ANTONYMS: (adj) rough, unglazed, matt, coarse

shipment: (n) freight, load, consignment, delivery, lading, shipping, burden, dispatch, loading, despatch, forwarding

shirt: (n) jersey, chemise, blouse, hair shirt, dress shirt, evening shirt, polo shirt

shiver: (n, v) shake, tremble, shudder, fragment, thrill, splinter, tingle; (v) quake, shatter, palpitate; (adj, v) break

shivers: (n) cold, jitters

shivery: (adj) fragile, cold, crumbly, fragile, friable, frail, scarey, scary, gimcrack, chilling, brash
Winesburg, Ohio

shocked: (adj) dismayed, aghast, amazed, surprised, stunned, distressed, afraid, speechless, appalled, bewildered, dumbfounded. ANTONYMS: (adj) delighted, indifferent, unaffected
shoe: (n) horseshoe, sandal, shoes, mocassin, footgear, footwear, skid, flippers, anklet, flipper, track shoe
shoes: (n) footwear, shoe, place, position, situation, post, plaza, property, lieu, home, blank space
shook: (v) discharge, flash, drive, dart, dash, send, photograph; (n) scion, branch; (n, v) sprout, hunt.
ANTONYM: (v) trickle
shooting: (v) shoot, hunting, coursing; (n) gunfire, killing, gunshot, shot, murder; (adj) sharp, acute, piercing
shore: (n) coast, edge, beach, seashore, stay, seaside, brace, margin; (n, v) prop, land, buttress.
ANTONYM: (n) sea
shores: (n) coast, seaboard, seashore, shoreline. ANTONYM: (n) interior
short: (adj) smaller, inferior
shortly: (adv) presently, curtily, before long, soon, conceivably, brusquely, abruptly, tersely, succinctly; (adj, adv) immediately, summarily. ANTONYM: (adv) politely, pleasantly, verbally, later
shorty: (n) dwarf
shoulder: (v) carry, push, hold, jostle, sustain, support, assume, accept; (n, v) elbow; (n) back, flange
shout: (n, v) cry, clamber, scream, yell, roar, call, bellow, screech; (v) bawl, hollo; (n) cheer
shouted: (adj) screamed, loud
shouting: (adj, n) yelling; (adj) crying, howling, vociferous; (n) clamor, calling, noise, cheering, vociferation, tumult; (v) bawl
showcase: (n, v) show, display; (n) show window, case, shopwindow, fair, grammatical case, guinea pig, instance; (v) exhibit, flaunt
showing: (n) display, screening, exhibit, revelation, viewing, appearance, exhibition, exposition, presentation, exposure; (adj) exhibiting
shrewd: (adj) sharp, astute, keen, piercing, clever, cunning, bright; (adj, v) sagacious, knowing, crafty, prudent. ANTONYM: (adj) foolish, gullible, naive, soft, candid, dim, innocent, guileless, obtuse, indiscriminate
shrill: (adj) piercing, penetrating, strident, keen, shrivelled; (v) shriek, screech, scream, yell; (adj, v) high, sharp. ANTONYM: (adj) low, quiet, resonant
shrilly: (adv) sharply, acutely, penetratingly, stridently, noisily, harshly, raucously, keenly, loudly, discordantly, shrivelled.
ANTONYM: (adj) softly
shrivelled: (adj) wizened, shrivelled, shrunked, parched, sere, dried, thin, withered, attenuated, ear, tabid.
ANTONYM: (adj) smooth
shudder: (adj, n, v) shake, quake, tremble; (n, v) quiver, twitch, thrill; (n) quivering, shivering, chill, frisson; (v) flutter
shut: (v) seal, bar, fasten, obstruct, lock, exclude; (adj) closed, cut; (n) shutting, end, finish. ANTONYM: (v) admit, undo
shutting: (n) closing, conclusion, end, closure, ending, finish, mop up, culmination, closedown; (adj) confining, claudent. ANTONYM: (n) opening
shyly: (adv) timidly, shyly, cooly, diffidently, timorously, with reserve, embarrassedly, clumsily, uncertainly, tentatively, unremarkably. ANTONYM: (adv) boldly, brashly, brazenly, urbanely, conspicuously, confidently, decisively
sick: (adj) ill, queasy, poorly, ailing, weary, diseased, sickly, morbid; (adj, v) indisposed, unwell; (adj, n) invalid. ANTONYM: (adj) healthy, fond, wholesome
sickened: (adj) aghast, horrified, appalled, shocked
sickening: (adj) revolting, nauseous, offensive, repulsive, foul, nauseating, noisome, obnoxious, loathsome, repugnant, abominable.
ANTONYM: (adj) attractive, pleasant, delightful, wholesome, light, appealing, wonderful
sidewalk: (n) footpath, path, walk, footway, flags, trottoir, pathway, causeway, walkway, curbside, doorstep
singing: (n) weatherboard, weatherboarding, railroad siding, clapboard, shunt, turnout, switch, railroad, building material, falsehood, spur
sigh: (n, v) groan, suspirre, murmur; (v) breathe, languish, pine; (n) breath, wail, whimper, whine, suspiration
signature: (v) sign; (n) mark, key signature, endorsement, subscription, earmark, ratification, stamp, sign manual, seal, scale
significance: (n) sense, moment, purport, connotation, meaning, consequence, effect, intent, concern, importance, point. ANTONYM: (n) insignificance, triviality, unimportance, meaninglessness
silence: (adj, n, v) calm, still; (int, n, v) hush; (n, v) full; (n) mum; (adj, v) appease; (v) mute, allay, pacify, muzzle; (int, v) shut up.
ANTONYM: (n) sound, openness, uproar, movement; (v) amplify, Louden, encourage, rouse
silent: (adj, adv) motionless; (adj) dumb, tacit, mute, noiseless, reserved, placid, reticent, mum, taciturn, hush.
ANTONYM: (adj) spoken, talkative, loud, explicit, open, live, forthcoming, verbal, audible, talking, moving
silently: (adv) mutely, softly, quietly, noiselessly, soundlessly, taciturnly, wordlessly, secretly, speechlessly, placidly, tacitly. ANTONYM: (adv) loudly, audibly, openly, brazenly
silly: (adj) ridiculous, absurd, childish, fatuous, irrational, frivolous, idiotic, preposterous, unreasonable; (adj, n) fool; (n) imbecile. ANTONYM: (adj) mature, wise, rational, clever, advisable, profound, reasonable, responsible, significant
silver: (n) money, gold, bullion, precious Metals; (adj) silvery, argent, white, silver, gray, neutral tint; (v) plate
simplicity: (n) plainness, simpleness, easiness, ease, clarity, austerity, gullibility, severity, artlessness, ignorance; (adj, n) inexperience. ANTONYM: (n) difficulty, complexity, ambiguity, magnificence, sophistication, dishonesty, clutter, warmth
sinclair: (n) Upton Sinclair, Clive Sinclair, sir Clive marles Sinclair
singing: (n, v) sing; (n) chanting, caroling, crooning, hymnody, humming, intonation, scat, psalmody, harmonization; (adj) cantabile. ANTONYM: (adj) silent
sinking: (n) settling, falling, descent, foundering, depression, immersion, submersion, submergence; (v) decrease, decline.
sisters: (n) sistren
sits: (n) sat
situat ed: (adj) set, situate, placed, sited, fixed, laid, contextualized, hardened, dictated; (v) locate; (prep) circumstanced
sixteen: (n) large integer
sixty: (adj) threescore; (n) three score, large integer, lux
skates: (n) subclass Elasmobranchii, Selachii, dogfishes, Batoidei, selachian, sawfishes, rays, order Batoidei, guitarfishes, Elasmobranchii, elasmobranch
skating: (adj) sliding; (n) roller skating, athletics, skateboarding
sketching: (n) art, cartographic sketching
skies: (n) heavens, firmament, expanse
skill: (n) artifice, capacity, capability, knack, ability, faculty, finesse, cleverness, expertise; (adj, n) craft, cunning. ANTONYM S: (n) clumsiness, incompetence, uselessness, stupidity, ineptness, tactlessness, inexperience, ignorance, inaccuracy, delay, drawback
skinner: (n) trickster, swindler, currier, furrier, cheat, cheater, crook, fake, humbug, sharper, faker
slammed: (adj) tight
slashed: (adj) gashed, torn, split, mown, cut down, decreased, down, emasculated, fringed, gelled, cheap
slashing: (adj) severe, vehement, violent, superb, tremendous, racy, spirited, stimulating, bold, lively; (n) ground clearance
slayer: (n) assassin, killer, executioner, thug, exterminator, poisoner, garrotador, regicide, eradicator, cause of death; (n, v) butcher. ANTONYM: (n) creator
slaying: (n) homicide, assassination, slaughter, carnage, killing, bloodshed, elimination, parricide, fratricide, destruction, liquidation
sleepily: (adv) drowsily, slowly, somnolently, lethargically, lazily, sluggishly, dreamily, tiredly, indolently, torpidly, languorously. ANTONYM: (adv) vigorously
sleeping: (adj) asleep, inactive, latent, sleepy, vegetative, vegetative; (n) dormancy, nocumbulism, quiescence, quiescence, short sleep. ANTONYM S: (adj) active; (n) waking
sleepy: (adj) drowsy, dozy, slow, lazy, hypnotic, inactive, comatose, dull, heavy, dreamy; (adv) asleep. ANTONYM S: (adj) awake, energetic, vigorous, clear, lively, refreshed
sleeve: (n) arm, liner, cover, cuff, wardrobe, collar, socket, skin, sheath; (v) plexus, skin
slender: (adj, v) lean, meager; (adj) little, thin, fine, lithe, slight, delicate, lissom, flimsy, faint. ANTONYM S: (adj) stocky, fat, wide, considerable, short, substantial, good, adequate, stout, thick
slight: (adj, adv) light; (adj) thin, flimsy, slender, fragile, petty, little; (adv, n, v) neglect; (n, v) insult, scorn; (v) ignore. ANTONYM S: (adj) considerable, major, obvious, thickset, severe, wide, fat, intense, heavy, likely; (v) acknowledge
slim: (adj, v) thin; (adj) slight, narrow, lean, remote, fine, skinny, tiny, meager; (v) reduce, lose weight. ANTONYM S: (adj heavy, hefty, plump, stocky, wide, considerable, substantial, strong, stout; (v) gain
sling: (v) pitch, fling, hurl, dangle, chuck, toss, throw, heave; (adj) hang; (adv) suspend; (n, v) cast
slip: (adj, n) lapse, miss; (adj, n) fault, blunder; (n, v) slide, drop, mistake, escape, skip, trip; (n) cutting. ANTONYM: (n) invoice
slipping: (n) skidding, slippage; (adj) slithering, gliding, down, labent
slips: (n) pad
sloc: (n) blackthorn, Prunus Spinosa, Allegheny plum, Alleghany plum; (adj) jet, coal pitch, ebony, ink, charcoal, smut, soot
slope: (n, v) pitch, slant, dip, tilt; (v) cant, lean; (n) declivity, acclivity, hill, gradient; (adj, n) inclination. ANTONYM S: (v) level; (n) descent, humble, ascents
slow: (adv, v) slack; (adj) dull, sluggish, heavy, stupid, lazy, indolent, inactive; (adv, adj) easy, behind; (adj, n) gradual. ANTONYM S: (adj) intelligent, rapid, bright, speedily, alert, brisk, quick, prompt, hasty, rushed; (v) accelerate
smallpox: (n) pox, pox, small pox
small-town: (adj) provincial, rural, local, insular, parochial, trivial
smart: (adj, n) sharp, quick, bright; (n, v) pain; (adj) shrewd, crafty, sly, dapper, prompt, astute, intelligent. ANTONYM S: (adj) stupid, scruffy, unempt, dim, shabby, slow, naive, unfashionable, unstylish, unintelligent, thick
smartness: (n) cleverness, style, style, brightness, intelligence, clever, elegance, quickness, swank, banter, jauntiness. ANTONYM S: (n) messiness, stupidity, untidiness
smash: (n, v) crash, hit, bang, clash, knock; (v) shatter, crush, mash, break, defeat, ruin. ANTONYM S: (n) mend, preserve; (n) flop
smashed: (adj) drunk, inebriated, intoxicated, broken, smashed, plastered, crushed, tipsy, blotto, besotted, tight
smashing: (n) crash; (adj) corking, swell, terrific, great, nifty, groovy, neat, cracking, dandy, bully
smear ed: (adj) smudged, unclean, soiled, grubby, smirched, muddy, messy, smudgy, grimy, greasy
smell: (n, v) odor, scent, savor, perfume, stink, stench; (v) nose; (n) fragrance, bouquet, savour, odour
smelling: (n) smell, flavor, scent, olfactory modality, sensing, sense of smell; (adj) redolent, scented, odoriferous, stinking, rotten
smiling: (adv) smilingly; (adj) bright, cheerful, jolly, joyful, of good cheer, twinkly, fair, sunny; (n) grinning, grin. ANTONYM S: (adj) sad, gloomy
smoke: (n) fumes, cigarette, cigar, smoke, fog; (n, v) reek, fumigate, puff; (v) exhale, cure; (adj) tobacco
smoker: (n) photographic film, smoking car, cigarette smoker, cigar smoker, smoking compartment, carriage, tobacco user, smoking carriage, consumer, party, skin flick. ANTONYM: (n) nonsmoker
smoking: (n) fume, marijuana, respiration, roll of tobacco, sens; (v) candent, ebullient, glowing; (adj) smoky, rabid; (adv) on a roll
smoky: (adj) murky, hazy, fumid, vaporous, opaque, muddy, famish, burnt; (v) smoky, smutty, dusty. ANTONYM S: (adj) clean, fresh, clear
smooth: (adj, v) quiet, level, facilitate; (adj) calm, oily, facile, fluent, flowing, flat, fluid, graceful.
ANTONYM S: (adj) rough, uneven, wrinkled, peeling, jerky, ridged, flaking, abrasive, coarse, prickly; (v) wrinkle
smudge: (adj, n, v) blot, daub; (n, v) smear, stain, blench, sluur, smear; (adj, v) blur; (n) spot, blotch; (v) foul
Winesburg, Ohio

snap: (v) bite, nip, snarl; (adj, v) break; (n, v) photograph, fracture, clack, go; (n) pushover, picnic, catch. ANTONYMS: (adj) roundabout, considered
snapped: (adj) torn
snarl: (n, v) tangle, growl, knot, muddle, yap, howl, bark; (adj, v) snap; (v) entangle; (n) kink, mase. ANTONYMS: (v) facilitate, undo
snatched: (adj) hasty, speedy, brief, hurried, quick, rapid, short, sudden, swift. ANTONYMS: (adj) slow
snatching: (n) capture
snicker: (n, v) giggle, chuckle, titter; (v) laugh, cackle, chortle, crow, deride, mock, scorn; (n) laughter. ANTONYMS: (v) cry
snow: (n) cocaine, precipitation, snowfall, bark, barque; (v) overwhelm, beguile, hoodwink, bamboozle, lead by the nose, play false
sobbing: (adj) crying, weeping, weepy, tearful; (n) lamentation, shortness of breath, shit, shrill, motherfucker, tear, lament
soda: (n) soda pop, soda water, sodium carbonate, sal soda, Leblanc process, sodium oxide, carbonated water, sodium bicarbonate, seltzer, cold drink, restorative
soft: (adj, adv) easy, quiet; (adj) limp, light, balmy, delicate, slack, loose, smooth; (adj, v) feeble; (adv, v) low. ANTONYMS: (adj) hard, firm, harsh, loud, hoarse, stiff, rough, solid, strong, shrill, alcoholic
softened: (adj) diffused, muffled, muted, quiet, slow, touched, sluggish, soften, pultaceous, subdued, low-key
softly: (adv) quietly, mildly, lightly, tenderly, delicately, gently, soft, quiet, silently, kindly, slowly. ANTONYMS: (adv) hoarsely, roughly, loudly, clearly, harshly, forte, severely, strongly, heavily, convincingly, brightly
soiled: (adj) grubby, dirty, nasty, grimy, unclean, filthy, muddy, black, mucky, polluted, foul. ANTONYMS: (adj) pure, immaculate
sojourn: (adj, v) reside, inhabit; (n) residence, abode; (adj, n, v) stay; (v) remain, lodge, abide, live; (n, v) delay, domicile
sold: (adj) depleted, interested; (v) to market
soldier: (n) warrior, fighter, serviceman, champion, ranker, military personnel, swordsman, trooper, cavalryman, guardsman, janissary
solemnly: (adv) earnestly, gravely, majestically, stately, sternly, staidly, thoughtfully, soberly, formally, ceremoniously, importantly. ANTONYMS: (adv) cheerfully, flipantly
solicitude: (n) care, consideration, anxiety, thought, apprehension, regard, attention, fear, disquietude, heed, fret. ANTONYMS: (n) negligence, serenity, thoughtlessness
solidity: (n) consistency, firmness, density, compactness, reliability, rigidity, substance, existence, hardness; (adj, n) stiffness, soundness. ANTONYMS: (n) softness, hollowness, porosity, looseness, instability, slenderness, lightness, clearness, limpness
somber: (adj) gloomy, melancholy, solemn, dull, grave, drab, sober, dark, sullen, dim, dismal. ANTONYMS: (adj) bright, funny, cheery, frivolous, fussy
somehow: (adv) anyhow, anyway, for some reason, somewhat, someway, someways, a little, in some manner, in some way, very, somehow or other
somewhat: (adv) slightly, a little, fairly, a bit, reasonably, pretty, moderately, sort of; (adv, v) little; (adv, pron) partly; (adj, adv) something. ANTONYMS: (adv) considerably, very, unreasonably, wholly
song: (adj, v) lay; (n, v) ditty, chant; (n) air, strain, cry, warble, canto, poem; (v) sing; (adj) ballad
sooner: (adj, adv) rather, earlier, before, preferably, instead; (adv) first, before now, faster, previously, beforehand; (adj) prior
soot: (n) smut, lampblack, carbon black, grime, carbon, crott, dirt; (adj) ink, ebony, coal pitch, jet
sophisticated: (adj) refined, complex, urbane, experienced, cultured, involved, intricate, suave, polished, advanced, cosmopolitan. ANTONYMS: (adj) naive, unsophisticated, coarse, inexperienced, insular, simple, ingenuous, uncouth, crude, backward, graceless
sophistication: (n) sophism, cultivation, elegance, complexity, polish, delicacy, casuistry, adulteration, disenchanted, disillusion, disillusionment. ANTONYMS: (n) uncouthness, tautness, naivety, naive, coarseness, crudeness, simplicity, tastelessness
sorts: (n) varieties, sorting, running, pi, batter
sought: (adj) required, quest, seeking, popular
soul: (n) creature, human, person, personification, ghost, individual, mind, essence, life, self; (adj, n) heart. ANTONYMS: (n) surface, body
sounded: (adj) measured, oral
spaces: (n) seats, seating
spade: (v) grub, delve, scoop, excavate; (n) nigger, coon, nigra, jigaboo, boy, black person, spit
spare: (adj) infrequent, scanty, fewy, meager, lean, slender, rare, thin, inadequate, scarce, unusual. ANTONYMS: (adj) plentiful, abundant, crowded, thick, widespread, generous
spasmodically: (adv) convulsively, fitfully, intermittently, irregularly, desultorily, brokenly, frequently, spasmodically, startlingly. ANTONYMS: (adv) recurrently
spat: (n, v) squabble, altercation, tiff, bicker, dispute, wrangle, row; (n) gaiter, argument, bickering, fuss. ANTONYMS: (n) agreement
speaking: (n) talk, discourse, speech, public speaking, reading, oral presentation, recital, recitation, disputation; (v) speak; (adj) expressive. ANTONYMS: (adj) nonspeaking, silent
speculation: (n) guess, venture, reflection, meditation, guesswork, gamble, supposition, theory, surmise, adventure, conjecture. ANTONYMS: (n) fact
speechless: (adj) silent, mute, dumb, dumbfounded, voiceless, quiet, tongueless, tacit, noiseless, mum, wordless. ANTONYMS: (adj) loquacious, eloquent, talkative
spell: (n) magic, fascination, bout, conjuration, period, incantation, sorcery, enchantment, turn, span, bewitchment. ANTONYMS: (n) alertness
spending: (n) expense, outlay, disbursement, outgo, expenses,
disburse, outgoings, expenditures, use, expending, pay. ANTONYM: (n) income, conservation
spicy: (adj) piquant, racy, fragrant, pungent, salty, blue, savory, hot, juicy, peppery, redolent. ANTONYM: (adj) bland, mild, dull, insipid, tasteless, uninterseting, faint, sweet
spirits: (n) alcohol, booze, humor, frame of mind, liqueur, strong drink, hard drink; (adj) cheer, geniality, good humor; (v) wine
spiritual: (adj) religious, holy, immaterial, incorporeal, pious, ethereal, mental, psychic, divine, metaphysical, unworliday. ANTONYM: (adj) physical, worldly, secular, earthly, tangible, uncommitted
spite: (n) malice, grudge, hatred, malevolence, rancour, venom, rancor, maliciousness, ill will, animosity; (n, v) pique. ANTONYM: (v) please; (n) benevolence, goodwill, love, affection, harmony
splashed: (adj) dabbled, bespattered, besplashed, spattered, marked, unclean, dirty, splattered, distributed, showy, dotted
splendid: (adj, n) illustrious, glorious; (adj) gorgeous, beautiful, royal, gallant, proud; (adj, n) magnificent, noble, grand; (adj, v) brilliant. ANTONYM: (adj) unimpressive, modest, humble, ordinary, undistinguished, meager, awful, dire, lowly, inglorious, shabby
spoiled: (adj) bad, rotten, stale, spoilt, coddled, pampered, corrupt, damaged, spoilt, putrid, rancid. ANTONYM: (adj) unspoiled
spoken: (adj) verbal, expressed, speaking, speak, unwritten, vocal, voiced, talk, said, informal, conversational. ANTONYM: (adj) written, unspoken, tacit, formal, silent
sporting: (adj) fair, sportsmanlike, clean, gambling, betting, dissipated, athletic, adventurous, sporty; (v) taumachy; (n) diversion. ANTONYM: (adj) unsporting
spot: (n, v) place, speck, blemish, speckle, fleck, dirty, dapple; (adj, n, v) stain, soil; (n) dot, space
spotlessly: (adv) faultlessly, blamelessly, unblemishedly, stainlessly, purely, flawlessly, perfectly, innocently, unsulliedly, clearly, unfortunately
spots: (n) damp, drifter, floater, floating policy, muscae volitantes, Musca volitans
swapping: (adj) sprawled, roomy, sizeable, untidy, straggling, expansive, sprawly, wide, extensive; (adv) sprawl; (n) attitude. ANTONYM: (adj) narrow
spread: (n, v) scatter, stretch, increase; (adj, n, v) reach; (v) disperse, expand, propagate, disseminate, diffuse, circulate; (adj, v) extend. ANTONYM: (v) suppress, gather, collect, fold, prevent, regress, shrink, specialize, concentrate; (n) decline; (n, v) decrease
spring: (n, v) leap, bound, hop, fountain, skip, caper, bounce, dive, dance; (n) source; (v) originate
springing: (v) jumping, climbing, bounding, furious, conspicuous, prominent, ascending, projecting outwardly; (n) growth, suspension, emanation
sprinkled: (adj) scattered, speckled, wet, dotted
spruce: (adj) quick, lively, active, agile, nimble, energetic, sprightly, frisky, prompt, ready, alert. ANTONYM: (adj) inactive, sluggish, slow
spruttering: (n) splutter, splatter, splattering, spatter, splattering, dab, splashing, splash; (adj) spluttering, noisy; (v) sizzle
squallid: (adj) sordid, nasty, foul, seedy, filthy, grime, abject, dingy, grubby, seamy, sleazy. ANTONYM: (adj) clean, respectable, fresh, comfortable, wholesome, habitable
squandered: (adj) wasted, dissipated, emaciated, devastated, dissolute, diminished, desolated, desolate, cadaverous; (v) bewildered, employed ineffectually
square: (n) area, rectangle; (adj) rectangular, fair, honest; (adj, v) even, correspond, agree; (v) settle; (adv, n) foursquare; (adj, adv) just. ANTONYM: (adj) round, underhand, trendy, fresh, activist, relaxed
squaredly: (adv) straightforwardly, square, forthright, rightly, fairly, quadrately, truly, right, squarely, correspondly, straightforwardly
squawking: (adj) creaky, strident, grating, screechy, squeaking, creaking, squealing, high, clean, higher
squirming: (adj) wiggling, sinuate, moving, sinuous, twisting, writhing, wiggly, wriggly
squirrel: (n) hyrax, spermophile, baranduki, burunduki, gopher, baronduki, burunduki, collector; (v) bank, conserve; (adj) courser
squirreled: (n) squirrel, mice, beavers, agoutis, marmots, gophers, guinea pigs, hamsters, rats, Rodentia, order Rodentia
stab: (n, v) thrust, impale, jab, pierce, prod, dig, stick, pink; (n) try, prick; (v) spike
stable: (adj, adv) firm; (adj) reliable, stationary, fixed, fast, lasting, constant, durable, secure, solid, sound. ANTONYM: (adj) shaky, wobbly, dangerous, volatile, precarious, rickety, tenuous, temperamental, fickle, temporary; (adv) loosely
stack: (n, v) pile, heap, mound, load, lot; (n) accumulation, rick, mass, bunch; (v) pack. ANTONYM: (v) unstack, empty, unload
staggered: (adj) dombretted, astonished, flabbergasted, astounded, stunned, bewildered, surprised, thunderstruck, angular, dizzy, taken aback
stairs: (n) stair, ladder, staircase, stairway, flight of steps, flight, steps, flight of stairs, escalator, companionway, backstairs
stairway: (n) ladder, stairs, flight, stair, steps, flight of steps, companionway, roadway, backstairs, escalator, pathway
stakes: (n) stake, ante, wager, kitty, jackpot, pool, pot, gamble, prize, interest, fence
stale: (adj, n) musty, moldy; (adj) old, commonplace, hackneyed, insipid, trite, corny, flat, stagnant; (adj, v) dry. ANTONYM: (adj) fresh, original, innovative, airy, new, exceptional, imaginative
stallion: (n) entire horse, jennet, horse, hart, gene, gander, dog, cock, buck, boar, bayard
stamp: (n, v) print, imprint, mark, seal, brand, impress, cast, punch, shape; (v) trample; (n) impression
stamped: (adj) beaten, marked, pressed, printed; (v) fixed, engraved

Sherwood Anderson
standing: (n) fame, position, importance, prestige, place, reputation, footing; (adj) erect, motionless, continuance; (n, v) stand. ANTONYMS: (adj) seated, moving, horizontal, falling, temporary

stands: (n) bleachers, stood, grandstand, standing, stop, covered stand, standpoint, stall, sales booth, reviewing stand, rack

star: (n, v) asterisk; (n) ace, luminary, personality, headliner, leading, lead, idol, asterism; (adj, n) principal, champion. ANTONYMS: (n) nonentity, failure, villain; (adj) insignificant, lousy

starched: (adj) formal, starch, punctilious, ceremonious, majestic, solemn, inflexible, prim, stately, severe, ritual

stare: (adj) conspicuous, garish, agaze, vivid, noisy, showy, see, outface; (n) regard, contemplation. ANTONYMS: (v) glance

staring: (adj) résultat, glint, glare, peer, squint, goggle, see, outface; (adv) staringly

stars: (n) heavenly bodies, fate

startled: (adj) dumbfounded, dismayed, distressed, aghast, frightened, astonished, amazed, terrified, afraid, shocked, astounded

staring: (adj) wonderful, shocking, surprising, striking, alarming, appalling, marvellous, dramatic, frightful, sensational, lurid. ANTONYMS: (adj) unremarkable, soothing, comforting

starvation: (n) inanition, famine, famishment, hungeriness, privation, starving, malnutrition, dearth, poverty, scarcity, esurience

stated: (adj) set, declared, explicit, regular, certain, established, settled, avowed, alleged, definite; (adv) given

stating: (n) reference

stationery: (n) notepaper, stationary, note, writing materials, writing paper, office equipment, letterhead

stature: (n) height, altitude, standing, tallness, prestige, figure, growth, status, quality, rank, greatness

stayed: (v) staid, serious, philosophic, sedate, platonic, stoical; (n) stays; (adv) late

steadily: (adv) constantly, stably, regularly, fixedly, strongly, continually, steadfastly, uniformly, tightly, calmly, determinedly. ANTONYMS: (adv) unsteadily, nervously, loosely, weakly, rapidly, suddenly, excitedly, haphazardly, inconsistently, unevenly

steady: (adj, v) steadfast, even, secure, resolute, regular, calm, sedate; (adj, adv) stable; (adj) constant, continual, fixed. ANTONYMS: (adj) shaky, wobbly, intermittent, unreliable, irregular, fluctuating, inconsistent, unbalanced, unstable, unfaithful; (adv) unsteadily

steal: (v) purloin, abstract, sneak, filch, pinch, creep, misappropriate, rob, pilfer; (n) bargain; (n, v) snatch

stealing: (n) pilferage, larceny, theft, steal, burglary, misappropriation, embezzlement, stolen, thievery, pilfering, thieving

stealthily: (adv) furtively, sneakily, surreptitiously, covertly, clandestinely, underhand, underhandedly, in secret, privately, sneakily; (adv, v) noiselessly. ANTONYMS: (adv) brazenly

steamed: (adj) squiffy, miffed, irritated, irate, incensed, harassed, harried, stung, sozzled, soused

steel: (n) blade, brand, foil, sword, case harden; (n, v) nerve, brace, fortify; (adj) iron, adamant; (v) temper

stem: (n) root, bow, branch, stalk, bole, stick, Shank, handle; (v) originate, block, arrest. ANTONYMS: (v) encourage, accelerate

stenographer: (n) shorthand typist, amanuensis, stenographer, clerk, recorder, writer, secretarial assistant, brachygrapher, secretary; (v) typewriter, typist

stenography: (n) tachygraphy, brachygraphy, handwriting, shorthand writing; (v) cryptography

stepped: (v) advanced, gone, stopen

stepping: (n) steps

sterility: (n) barrenness, impotence, infertility, poverty, sterility, antiseptic, impotency, aspersion, dysgenesis, unproductiveness, aridity

stern: (adj) rigid, rigorous, austere, hard, strict, grim, solemn, rough; (adj, v) harsh; (n) back; (adj, n) rear. ANTONYMS: (adj) friendly, approving, lenient, funny, genial, gentle, kindly, lax, liberal, cheerful, flexible

stick: (adj, v) adhere, cohere; (n, v) stab, paste, staff; (v) cling, attach, fix, bind, affix; (n) bar. ANTONYMS: (v) detach, open, undo

sticks: (n) backwoods, firewood, frontier, outskirts, suburb, town, wilderness, brushwood, high sticks; (adv) distant

sticky: (adj) awkward, adhesive, clammy, glutinous, gummy, humid, embarrassing, slimy, difficult, viscid, pasty. ANTONYMS: (adj) dry, fresh, easy, clean, straightforward, runny, cool

stiff: (adj) hard, formal, inflexible, difficult, rigorous, numb, firm, sturdy; (adv) i) stark, severe; (n) corpse. ANTONYMS: (adj) soft, supple, flexible, floppy, pliable, free, easy, loose, informal, mild, pliant

stiffly: (adv) firmly, stiff, awkwardly, unbendingly, difficulty, woodenly, strongly, formally, stiffly, clumsily, strictly. ANTONYMS: (adv) loosely

stillness: (n) hush, calmness, immobility, serenity, silence, quietness, peacefulness; (adv) calm, quiet, peace, still. ANTONYMS: (n) bustle, movement, uproar, motion, turbulence, turmoil, vigor, disturbance, chaos, agitation

stinging: (adj) cutting, bitter, piquant, pricking; (adj, v) caustic, acrid, piercing, poignant, biting, pungent, keen. ANTONYMS: (adj) stingless, gentle

stir: (adj, n, v) move, bustle; (v) rouse, arouse, affect, agitate, inspire; (adj, n) movement; (n) commotion, excitement, disturbance. ANTONYMS: (v) dampen, retire, stuffy, bore, steady, stifle, suppress; (n) quiet, peace; (n, v) calm

stirred: (adj) excited, agitated, moved, affected, aroused, emotional, aflame, Stirn, horny, susceptible, stirred up

stirring: (adj) lively, exciting, alive, rousing, spirited, touching, thrilling, active; (n) agitation; (v) eventful, brisk. ANTONYMS: (adj) depressing, boring, inactive, dull, conciliatory, asleep, uninspiring, unimpressive; (n) suppression

stocking: (n) hose, boot, hose, trunk, stocking level, tights, silk stocking, nylon, nylon stocking, rayon stocking; (adv) stockinged

stockinged: (adj) unshod

stole: (n) wrap, stolen, scarf, stole, stealing, robe, alb, tunicle, surplice,
alba, cassock
stolen: (adj) steal, steal, stealing, steal, steals, furtive, stealthy, secret, taken, misbegotten, sly
stoically: (adv) stupidly, phlegmatically, phlegmatically, doltishly, dully, bovinely, obtusely, heavily, bluntly, firmly, unintelligently
stomach: (adj) v brook, digest; (v) endure, stand, abide, bear, suffer, tolerate, take; (n) abdomen, appetite
stones: (n) shingle, grit
stoop: (n) seat, bench, footstool, feces, defecation, faeces, ordure, fecal matter, droppings, bowels movement, form
stooped: (adj) hunched, stoop, crooking, bended, not straight, inclined, not erect, arched, asymmetrical, droopy
stooping: (adj) hunched, crooked, asymmetrical, not erect, not straight, corrupt; (n) patronage
stopping: (n) stoppage, cessation, shutdown, padding, fillet, suspension, stay, discontinuance, abeyance, interruption; (adv) haltingly
stops: (n) Chicago, Michigan, Newmarket, boodle, halts, stop, stoppages, stopped, stopping, card game, mooch
store: (n, v) stock, hoard, bank, cache, supply; (n) shop, market, business; (v) accumulate, garner, keep. ANTONYMS: (v) spend, delete; (n) dearth
stores: (n) provisions, materials, provender, support, equipment, military issue, government issue, goods, food, commissariat
stories: (n) tale
storm: (n, v) rush, tempest, hail, attack, assault, charge; (v) fume; (n) shower, blizzard, hurricane, gust. ANTONYMS: (n) trice
stormy: (adj) inclement, boisterous, rough, severe; (adj) fierce, windy, wild, dirty, foul, tempestuous, blustering. ANTONYMS: (adj) calm, still, pleasant, fair, mild, relaxed
stout: (adj, n) sturdy, stocky, hearty; (adj) hardy, strong, robust, obese, husky, bold, corpulent, fleshy. ANTONYMS: (adj) thin, slim, flimsy, cowardly, slight, skinny, fragile, weak
stoutly: (adv) sturdily, robustly, strongly, solidly, lustily, vigorously, toughly, resolutely, stockily, portly, obstinately. ANTONYMS: (adv) feebly
stove: (n) cooker, hearth, heater, furnace, fireplace, kiln, oven, cooking stove, cookstove, kitchen stove, kitchen range
straightforward: (adj) direct, open, square, simple, candid, plain, honest, sincere, forthright, immediate, frank. ANTONYMS: (adj) difficult, tricky, deceitful, complex, mysterious, pompous, devious, ambiguous, dishonest, disingenuous, evasive
strasted: (adj, v) beached, wrecked; (adj) abandoned, marooned, isolated, shipwrecked, stuck; (v) devoted, grounded; (n) gravely, nonplussed
strangely: (adv) curiously, queerly, unusually, funnily, peculiarly, weirdly, marvelously, uncommonly, extraordinarily, singularly, bizarrely. ANTONYMS: (adv) typically, ordinarily, harmoniously
stranger: (n) foreigner, outsider, newcomer, outlaw, immigrant, intruder, unknown, tramontane, trespasser; (adj) foreign, strange. ANTONYMS: (n) pal, native, associate, resident, familiar
straw: (n) rush, stalk, drinking straw, chaff, fragaria, bran; (adj) feather, cobweb, mote, gossamer; (v) strew
strawberries: (n) genus fragaria, fragaria
stray: (v) wander, ramble, range, digress, stagger, meander, depart, deviate, rove, drift, err. ANTONYMS: (v) settle
strays: (n) stripes, cords
stream: (adj, n, prep, v) current, course, (n, prep, v) flood; (n, v) brook, run, crowd, jet, gush; (n) river, (v) pour, swarm. ANTONYMS: (n) shortage; (v) drizzle
streetcar: (n) tramcar, trolley car, trolley, cable car, tramway, cable tramway, horsecar, ropeway
streets: (n) street
strengthened: (adj) consolidated, sinewed, made firm, comfortable, built, strong, equipped
stretch: (adj, n, v) strain; (adj, v) extend, elongate, lengthen; (n) extent, expanse; (v) prolong, draw;
(n, v) run, spread, range. ANTONYMS: (v) shorten, shrink, withdraw, narrow, relax; (adj) inflexible
stretched: (adj) extended, stiff, tight, tense, stretched out, strained, expanded, outstretched, elongated, outspread, prolonged. ANTONYMS: (adj) loose, short
stretches: (adj) stretched
stricken: (adj) smitten, struck, beaten, laid low, affected, hurt, low, impaired, dotty; (n) footstep, gait, progress; (v) march
strike: (n, v) hit, beat, bang, knock, assault, slap, clap, rap, smash; (v) impress, move. ANTONYMS: (n) defense; (v) extinguish, defend
striking: (adj) outstanding, dramatic, spectacular, salient, imposing, conspicuous, vivid, remarkable, notable, astonishing; (n) strike. ANTONYMS: (adj) ugly, ordinary, unimpressive, unremarkable, inconspicuous, unattractive, uninteresting, plain, insignificant, humble, obscure
string: (n) chain, twine, strand, series, filament; (adj, n) file, row, range, rank; (n, v) run, thread. ANTONYMS: (n) unstring
strings: (n) string, string section, sway, control, dealings, domination, jurisdiction, terms, condition, command, provision
strip: (v) deprive, despoil, peel, rifle, plunder, divest, denude, ransack, pillage; (n) band, slip. ANTONYMS: (v) decorate, cover, add
striking: (n) nisus, pains, endeavor, strife, try, strain, attempt, strive, ambition, struggle, exertion. ANTONYMS: (adj) unmotivated
strolling: (v) caress, strike, blow; (n) cam stroke, feeling, effleurage, diagonal, CVA, commendation, glide, slash
stronger: (adj) reprobate, insensible, reproof, iniquity, hardening, shameless, graceless, immoralities, ministry; (v) Milman, misery
strongly: (adv) firmly, vigorously, robustly, violently, solidly, vehemently, sturdily, hardly, mightily, energetically, severely. ANTONYMS: (adv) mildly, dimly, faintly, feebly, gently, loosely, slightly, submissively, thinly, languorously, impassively
Winesburg, Ohio

strove: (v) strive
struck: (adj, v) smitten; (v) stroke; (adj) affected, afflicted, dotted, dotty, enamored, gaga, hurt, in love, infatuated
struggle: (n, v) contest, battle, conflict, combat, strain, endeavor, attempt, dispute, quarrel; (n) effort, exertion. ANTONYMS: (v) flourish; (n) ease, surrender, friendship
struggling: (v) strive; (adj) harassed, hostile, under pressure, stressed, aggressive, agonizing, rebellious, belligerent, careworn; (n) collation
stubborn: (adj) contrary, hard, intractable, perverse, rigid, determined, persistent, refractory, tenacious, obdurate, inveterate. ANTONYMS: (adj) compliant, irresolute, flexible, amenable, docile, easygoing, malleable, agreeable, accommodating, cooperative, feeble
stubbornly: (adv) obdurately, mulishly, persistently, doggedly, tenaciously, unyieldingly, firmly, waywardly, contrarily, pertinaciously, insistently. ANTONYMS: (adv) feebly, helpfully, openly, hesitantly
stuck: (adj) stranded, jammed, delayed, fast; (adj, adv) aground; (n) stuck ware, thrust, sticking; (v) stuck, fasten, attach. ANTONYMS: (adj) unstuck, loose
studied: (adj) deliberate, calculated, conscious, premeditated, affected, elaborate, learned, intended, designed, willful; (v) advised. ANTONYMS: (adj) spontaneous, unstudied, casual
studying: (n) poring over, perusal, study, learning, reading, speculation
stuffed: (adj) crammed, packed, congested, replete, loaded, filled, fraught, chunk-full, crowded, jammed, gorged. ANTONYMS: (adj) hungry, lacking
stumbling: (adj) lurching, astounding, hesitant, halting, awkward, astonishing, maladroit, clumsy, weaving; (adv) stumblingly; (n) hesitation. ANTONYMS: (adj) firm
stumped: (adj) dumbfounded, astonished, astounded, amazed, flabbergasted, dazed, stupefied, staggered, bewildered, confused;
(adj, v) astonished. ANTONYMS: (adj) indifferent, unimpressed
stupidity: (n) foolishness, nonsense, obtuseness, dullness, fatuity, absurdity, stolidity, slowness, denseness, idiocy, imbecility. ANTONYMS: (n) sense, logic, cleverness, shrewdness, wisdom, ability
stupidly: (adv) dully, thickly, obtusely, senselessly, fatuously, slowly, insanely, unwisely, dolishly, crassly, densely. ANTONYMS: (adv) shrewdly, brightly, sensibly, wisely, sensibly, prudently, carefully
stylish: (adj) fashionable, elegant, dapper, chic, dressy, trendy, modern, natty, neat, popular, smart. ANTONYMS: (adj) unfastidious, unstyleable, bland, plain, sophisticated, awkward, modern, out, primitive, shabby
stylized: (adj) stylised, unreal, elegant, conventionalised, ceremonial, artificial, exaggerated
subdued: (adj) quiet, muffled, dull, restrained, muted, tamed, faint, repressed, low, meek; (adv) v) resigned. ANTONYMS: (adj) enthusiastic, lively, uninhibited, unsubdued, rebellious, noisy, bright, elaborite, frivolous, upbeat
submerged: (adj) sunken, immersed, submerged, underwater, subaquatic, submarine, covered, inundated, flooded, semi-aquatic; (pron) drowned
substance: (adj, n) subject; (n) body, significance, import, material, matter, meaning, amount, means, gist, core. ANTONYMS: (n) meaninglessness, lightness, surface
substitute: (n) deputy, backup, delegate; (n, v) alternate, shift, surrogate; (adj, n) alternative, makeshift; (v) change, replace, fill in
subterranean: (adj) underground, backdoor, profound, subaqueous, submarine, subterranean, subterraneous, subterrany
succeed: (v) follow, arrive, prosper, prevail, manage, supersede, do, achieve, flourish. ANTONYMS: (v) fail, precede, lose, botch, restore, neglect, Miss, deteriorate
successfully: (adv) victoriously, prosperously, happily, thrillingly, luckily, effectively, triumphantly, efficiently, well, swimmingly, rewardingly. ANTONYMS: (adv) ineffectively, unsuccessfully, fruitlessly, inefficiently
succession: (n) series, run, round, chain, string, lineage, row, continuation, concatenation, course, reversion
sucker: (n) dupe, sap, jay, lollipops, patsy, soft touch, mark, chump, pushover, mug; (v) sponger
sudden: (adj) precipitous, quick, abrupt, hasty, rash, unexpected, steep, unforeseen, drastic, immediate, swift. ANTONYMS: (adj) considered, slow, gentle, leisurely, protracted, sensible, smooth
suffer: (v) encounter, stand, accept, undergo, brook, experience, have, endure, abide, sustain; (adj, v) allow. ANTONYMS: (v) enjoy, rejoice, flourish
suffered: (adj) permitted, permissible
suffering: (n) distress, agony, affliction, anguish, torture, grief, torment, misery, hardship; (adj, n) hurt; (adj) miserable. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) content; (n) peace, ecstasy, joy, pleasure
sugar: (n) darling, saccharide, carbohydrate, love, beloved, jaggery; (adj, n) dear; (v) saccharify, sweeten, dulcify, edulcorate
suggestion: (n) advice, intention, proposal, counsel, allusion, sign, trace, proposition, recommendation; (n, v) touch, dash. ANTONYMS: (n) warning, practice
suit: (adj, v) fit, please; (adj, n, v) correspond; (n) lawsuit, plea, action, case; (v) adapt, accommodate, become; (n, v) answer. ANTONYMS: (v) clash
suitor: (n) plaintiff, suer, admirer, beau, candidate, complainant, gallant, boyfriend, applicant, petitioner; (n, v) wooer
sulkily: (adv) morosely, glumly, peevishly, crossly, grumpily, petulantly, moodily, gloomily, surly, resentfully, angrily. ANTONYMS: (adv) cheerily, gladly
sullen: (adj, n) morose, sulky, sour; (adj) gloomy, gruff, glum, moody, dark, cross, surly; (adj, v) grim. ANTONYMS: (adj) bright, cheery; (n) cheeriness
sullenly: (adv) sulksily, sourly, grumpily, morosely, moodily, dourly, somberly, peevishly, surly, crossly, petulantly. ANTONYMS: (adv) graciously, contentedly,
gladly, cheerily

summon: (v) assemble, convene, demand, ask, invoke, evoke, invite, muster, page, rally, convene.
ANTONYM: (v) disband

sunrise: (n) dawn, sunup, daybreak, daylight, aurora, first light, dayspring, twilight, dawning, break of day, crack of dawn. ANTONYMS: (n) sunset, sundown, nightfall

superintendent: (n) supervisor, manager, overseer, inspector, administrator, keeper, chief, guardian, caretaker; (adj, n) governor, curator

superior: (adj) dominant, exceptional, predominant, better, great, proud, arrogant, excellent, select, high; (adj, n) elder. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) inferior, subord; (adj) humble, worse, poor, adscript, junior, lesser, low; (n) subordinate, associate

supervision: (n) oversight, control, direction, charge, management, superintendence, guidance, custody, care, command; (n, v) observation

supper: (n) meal, tea, lunch, repast, reception, mealtime, siesta, social affair; (v) dejeuner, bever, whet

supple: (adj) flexible, pliable, limber, pliant; (adj) lithe, soft, plastic, graceful, lithesome, lissom, lissome. ANTONYMS: (adj) rigid, inflexible, stocky, clumsy, hard, rough, slow, tight, unyielding

supposed: (adj) hypothetical, reputed, alleged, assumed, imaginary, putative, apparent, ostensible, suppositional, supposititious, suppositional. ANTONYM: (adj) actual

suppressed: (adj) stifled, smothered, strangled, repressed, downtrodden, buried, hidden, pent-up, latent, untold; (n) subordinate. ANTONYMS: (adj) publicized, overt

surgical: (adj) postoperative, key, functional, chirurgical, effective. ANTONYM: (adj) medical

surplus: (n) remainder, balance, overabundance, surfeit, remnant, glut, overflow, plethora; (adj, adv) n extra; (adj) superfluous; (adj) adv over. ANTONYMS: (adj, n) lack; (n) shortage, scarcity, shortfall, lacking, essential, deficit; (adj) need, basic, want, necessity

surprise: (n) fright, amazement, wonder, astonishment; (n, v) alarm, shock, jolt; (v) amaze, startle, astonish, stun. ANTONYMS: (n) expectation; (v) encourage, comfort

surprised: (adj) amazed, dumbfounded, shocked, astounded, stunned, taken aback, bewildered, startled, surprise, aghast, to be astonished. ANTONYNS: (adj) unsurprised

surrender: (v) concede, abandon, give up, capitulate, submit, deliver; (adj, n) resignation; (n, v) resign, render, release; (n) capitulation. ANTONYMS: (v) conquer, appropriate, persevere, subdue, enforce; (n, v) fight, win; (n) capture, confrontation, conquest, victory

surrendered: (adj) given

surrounded: (adj) enclosed, ingirt, not independent, ringed, inside, rooted, conditioned, circumstance, bounded; (v) beset, furnished

surrounding: (prep) round, about; (adj) encompassing, encircling, environmental, circumambient, adjoining; (adv) around; (n) surroundings, circumstances, enclosing

suspected: (adj) supposed, doubted, suspicious, suspicion, inspiring distrust, distrust

suspended: (adj) hanging, dormant, pendulous, abeyant, dangling, in abeyance, inactive, pendant, in suspension, pensile, suspensory

suspending: (n) brace, Gallus, vesture, wear, braces, hanger, couplet, doubleton, distich, couple, duad

suspense: (n) doubt, expectancy, anticipation, indecision, insecurity, unrest, expectation, irresolution, suspension, tension; (adj, n) hesitation. ANTONYMS: (n) knowledge

sustained: (adj) prolonged, long, continuous, constant, chronic, free burning, perennial, supported, permanent, sostenuto, protracted. ANTONYMS: (adj) brief

swagging: (adj) hectoring, swashbuckling, supercilious, snify, boastful, lordly, disdainful, proudfied; (v) swagger; (n) boasting, bravado. ANTONYMS: (adj) insecure

swamp: (v) flood, submerge, overwhelm, inundate, drench; (n) marsh, mire, quagmire, morass; (adj, v) sink, drown. ANTONYMS: (v) underwhelm, disperse, dry

swarm: (n) host, horde, multitude, drove, throng, cloud, assembly; (n, v) mob; (v) teem, pour; (adj) shoal. ANTONYMS: (v) retreat; (n) few

swear: (v) declare, assure, assert, affirm, curse, pledge; (n, v) promise, avow, depone, depose, aver. ANTONYMS: (v) distrust, refute, deny, compliment

swearing: (n) curse, expletive, profanity, oath, abuse, blasphemy, swearword, execration, adjuration, asseveration; (v) swear

sweeping: (adj) broad, extensive, radical, wholesale, indiscriminate, exhaustive, blanket, thorough, general, wide; (adv) sweepingly. ANTONYMS: (adj) narrow, restricted, exclusive, specific, modest, isolated

sweet: (adj) fresh, mellow, lovable, dear, pleasant, musical, melodious, pleasing, sugary; (adj, v) lovely; (adj, n) beloved. ANTONYMS: (adj) discordant, bitter, acid, pungent, salty, harsh, detestable, cacophonous, dry

sweetheart: (n) girl, darling, mistress, flame, beloved, boyfriend, love, steady; (adj, n) beau, admirer. ANTONYMS: (n) foe, enemy

sweetness: (n) sugariness, sweet, redolence, pleasantness, fragrance, aroma, charm, perfume, amenity, niceness, kindness. ANTONYMS: (n) sourness, sharpness, unpleasantness, harshness, tastelessness, unkindness

swept: (adj) clean

swift: (adj, adv, v) fast; (adj) quick, fleet, speedy, alert, nimble, hasty, prompt, sudden, hurried; (adj, v) rapid. ANTONYMS: (adj) considered, leisurely, sluggish, gradual, delayed, clumsy

swiftly: (adv) rapidly, speedily, fleetly, promptly, expeditiously, alertly, hastily, suddenly, readily; (adj, adv) quickly, fast. ANTONYMS: (adv) eventually, sluggishly, gradually

swing: (n, v) sway, swing, turn, change, beat; (v) fluctuate, oscillate, dangle, rock, vibrate; (adv, v) hang

swinging: (adj) swaying, excessive, ilinoting, inordinate, hanging, exorbitant, pendulous, outrageous, preposterous, extravagant; (n) slewing

sword: (n) blade, sabre, brand, broadsword, falchion, cutlass, sabre, steel, glaive, backsword, cutlas

sycamore: (n) plane tree, maple, great
maple, mulberry fig, lacewood, buttonwood, platan, Scottish maple, tree, wood, plane

sympathetic: (adj) compassionate, tender, affectionate; (adj, n) kindly, congenial, humane, gentle, favorable; (adj) merciful, agreeable, friendly. ANTONYMS: (adj) hardhearted, unfeeling, callous, uncaring, unscrupulous, unforgiving, unfriendly, negative, sarcastic, opposed, unhelful

sympathetically: (adv) compassionately, tenderly, considerately, agreeably, favorably, sensitively, caringly, benevolently, thoughtfully, mercifully, humanely. ANTONYMS: (adv) meanly, thoughtlessly, unfeelingly, severely, unkindly, roughly, negatively, disapprovingly, cruelly, tactlessly

sympathize: (v) pity, understand, condole, compassionate, feel, sympathise, identify with, empathize, have compassion, feel sorry for, feel for. ANTONYMS: (v) disapprove, disregard

sympathy: (n) compassion, kindness, commiseration, mercy, feeling, understanding, rapport, benevolence, agreement; (adj, n) humanity, charity. ANTONYMS: (n) indifference, cruelty, coldness, disdain, incompatibility, thoughtlessness, mercilessness, callousness, incomprehension, inhumanity, insensitivity

symptoms: (n) syndrome

taxon: (n) grammar, structure, phrase structure, incidence, system, syntax, punctuation, praxis
tail: (n, v) shadow, trail; (v) follow, track, pursue, dog, tag, chase; (n) behind, posterior, butt. ANTONYMS: (n, v) head, front; (v) lead
tale: (n) account, narrative, narration, recital, fib, fable, report, fiction, lie, relation, yarn. ANTONYMS: (n) fact
talent: (n) genius, ability, aptitude, capacity, skill, knack, flair, capability; (n, v) endowment, faculty; (adj, n) cleverness. ANTONYMS: (n) incapacity, lack, stupidity, incompetence, ineptness, drawback
talks: (n) parley, discussion, dialogue, diplomacy, arbitration, mediation, conversation, discussions, conference, meeting, dialog
tall: (adj) elevated, high, exalted, big, lanky, towering, eminent, unbelievable, strapping, long, gangling. ANTONYMS: (adj) low, small, sensible, reasonable, little, believable, easy, stocky
tangled: (adj) involved, complex, knotted, intricate, complicated, entangled, knotty, convoluted, disheveled, tumbled, matted. ANTONYMS: (adj) tidy, straightforward, untangled, neat, simple
tapped: (adj) poor, powerless, helpless. ANTONYMS: (adj) untapped
tapping: (n) draining of the furnace, paracentesis, to tap, tick, tapotement, sound, patte, drainage, clapping, casting, restricting
tattoo: (n) drumbeat, tattoos, bugle call, decoration

taught: (adj) instructed, educated, schooled, instruct, well-bred, scholarly, provided; (v) firm, fast, close, taut
taxes: (n) toll, monies, levy, excise, dues
teach: (v) enlighten, educate, instruct, coach, indoctrinate, drill, learn, lecture, school; (adj, v) guide, show

teamster: (n) carter, driver, muleteer, postilion, arriero, cartman, carrier, porter, vetturino, truck driver, lorry driver
tear: (n, v) rip, break, split, rupture, crack, run, slit; (v) pull, rend, lacerate; (adj, v) rush. ANTONYMS: (v) wait, mend, idle, fix, amble, dawdle
tearing: (adj) fierce, violent, vehement, furious, ripping, ferocious; (n) lachrymation, lacrimation, riving ahead, tear, laceration

tears: (n) cry, crying, snivel, brine, weeping, activity, bowing, bodily function, bodily process, body process, lacerations
teeth: (v) mortar and pestle, gristmill, nutmeg grater, grater, file, arrastra, rasp, mill, unguis, tentacle; (n) gear teeth
telegraph: (n) telegraphy, telegraphy, staff, setup; (v) wire, broadcast, electrify, forecast, foreshadow, forewarn, telecommunicate
telling: (adj, v) significant; (adj) revealing, emphatic, impressive, effectual, effective, pregnant, cogent; (n) relation, recounting, notice. ANTONYMS: (adj) secretive, unimportant, insignificant, hidden

temper: (adj, v) moderate, soften, mitigate, harden; (n) character, disposition, humor, nature; (v) modify, season, qualify. ANTONYMS: (n, v) upset; (v) soften, agitate, excite, flex, bend, increase; (n) composure, happiness, wrath, equanimity

tempered: (adj) atempered, temperate, moderated, toughened, subdued, set, enured, proportioned, properly adapted, emotionally hardened, treated. ANTONYMS: (adj) untempered

temples: (n) brow
temporary: (adj) ephemeral, acting, momentary, fleeting, provisional, impermanent, transient, evanescent, transitory, brief; (adj, v) temporal. ANTONYMS: (adj) continuous, enduring, eternal, everlasting, sustained, continued, lasting

temptation: (n, v) lure, enticement, bait; (n) attraction, allurement, invitation, seduction, inducement, allure, appeal, pull. ANTONYMS: (n) dislike, discouragement

tendency: (n, v) drift; (n) proclivity, propensity, leaning, trend, direction, inclination, partiality, disposition, bent, course. ANTONYMS: (n) dislike

tender: (n, v) offer, proffer, bid; (adj, v) affectionate; (adj) painful, sensitive, soft, loving, sore; (v) propose, present. ANTONYMS: (adj) hardheaded, rubbery, hard, rough, uncaring, healthy, mature, unfeeling, cold, experienced; (v) withdraw

tenderly: (adv) softly, kindly, delicately, affectionately, fondly, warmly, painfully, sensitively, caringly, sympathetically, gently. ANTONYMS: (adv) roughly, severely, disadvantagingly, harshly

tenderness: (n) fondness, soreness, love, affection, sympathy; (adj, n) clemency, mildness, compassion, gentleness, softness, delicacy. ANTONYMS: (n) pleasure, dryness, hatred, strength, detachment
tense: (adj) nervous, taut, edgy, stiff, uptight, jumpy, wired, stretched; (adj, v) overwrought; (v) strain, extend. ANTONYMS: (adj) calm, comfortable, tranquil, loose, slack, relaxing, untroubled, limp, lax, calming; (v) relax
tensed: (adj) finite
terrible: (adj) horrible, dreadful, horrid, monstrous, abominable, ghastly, dire, appalling, fearful,
awful, hideous. ANTONYMS: (adj) lovely, pleasant, great, laudable, excellent, superb, mild, slight, minor, brilliant, insignificant
terribly: (adv) horribly, awfully, terrifically, very, badly, awfully, appallingly, atrociously, terrifically; (adj, adv) frightfully, shockingly. ANTONYMS: (adv) wonderfully, slightly, superbly, fortunately, happily, laudably, little, marvelously, pleasantly, hardly, honorably
terrific: (adj) tremendous, fantastic, great, wonderful, dreadful, formidable, splendid, brilliant, marvellous; (adv) terribly, shocking. ANTONYMS: (adj) tiny, abysmal, bad, calm, moderate, nasty, dreadful, insignificant, ordinary, unremarkable
terrifying: (adj) horrible, frightening, alarming, fearsome, scary, horrifying, terrific, appalling, formidable, ghastly, hideous. ANTONYMS: (adj) safe, pleasant, reassuring
terror: (n, v) alarm, scare; (adv) (n) dread, awe; (v) fear, dismay, consternation, horror, panic, apprehension, scourge. ANTONYMS: (n) peace, security, delight, calm, confidence
testament: (n) testimonial, testimony, parchment, paper, settlement, evidence, tribute, gospel, guarantee; (v) volition; (adv) discretionary pleasure
thanks: (n) acknowledgment, gratitude, blessing, grace, praise, gratefulness, recognition, credit, benediction, thankfulness; (int) thank you. ANTONYMS: (n) criticism, blame
theatrical: (adj) melodramatic, dramatic, histrionic, stagy, theatrical, stuffed, artificial, pretentious, spectacular, pedantic, full of affectation. ANTONYMS: (adj) undramatic, restrained, real, quiet
theme: (n) matter, motif, subject, text, substance, composition, stem, question, base, motive, paper
thereby: (adv) whereby, hereby
thick: (adj) compact, stupid, crowded, slow, opaque, dull, heavy, stocky, deep, close, familiar. ANTONYMS: (adj) thin, intelligent, sparse, bright, slight, clever, transparent, diluted, fine, clear, runny
theiving: (n) larceny, stealing, robbery, embezzlement, misapplication, misappropriation, peculation, defalcation, burglary, thievry; (adv) thievish. ANTONYMS: (adj) philanthropic, benevolent
thin: (adj) tenuous, flimsy, light, fine, emaciated; (adv) lean, gaunt, slight, sheer, meager, dilute. ANTONYMS: (adv) fat, concentrated, chubby, plump, wide, heavy, broad, strong, resonant, solid; (v) thicken
thinker: (n) intellect, mind, longhead, head, intellectual, creative thinker, theorist, sage, wise person, pundit, ruminator. ANTONYMS: (n) realist
thoroughfare: (n) road, street, highway, avenue, passage, way, route, path, boulevard, track, roadway
thoroughly: (adv, v) fully; (adv) entirely, totally, soundly, exhaustively, carefully, absolutely, perfectly, deeply, utterly, exactly. ANTONYMS: (adv) superficially, incompletely, negligently, partially, partly, barely, halfheartedly, deficiently, inadequately, insufficiently, hastily
thou: (n) chilad, grand, m, g, one thousand, gramme, gram, gm, gigabyte, Gb, curtailage
thoughtful: (adj, v) serious, solemn, grave; (adv) kind, careful, pensive, heedful, attentive, discreet, sensible, courteous. ANTONYMS: (adj) thoughtless, careless, heedless, uncaring, kind, tactless, superficial, stupid, negligent, idiotic, unthinking
thoughts: (n) mind, opinion, depth of thought, feelings, reflection, ideas, workings of the mind, view, stance, position, considered opinion
thousands: (n) myriad, much, many
threat: (n) hazard, danger, risk, peril, commination, intimidation, jeopardy, coercion, warning, omen, terror. ANTONYMS: (n) safety, persuasion
threaten: (v) intimidate, loom, bully, endanger, offer, imperil, jeopardize, peril, foreshadow, portend; (n, v) threat. ANTONYMS: (v) guard, protect, relieve, save, alleviate, reassure, recede, strengthen
threatened: (adj) vulnerable, in jeopardy, exposed, endangered, doomed, at risk
threatening: (adj) ominous, forbidding, sinister, minatory, black, imminent, perilous, impending, dangerous, grave, sullen. ANTONYMS: (adj) reassuring, nice, approachable, pleasant, promising, favorable, friendly, harmless, hospitable, soothing
thrift: (n) economy, parsimony, husbandry, frugalness, prosperity, prudence, thriftiness, parsimoniousness, sea pink, welfare; (v) gain. ANTONYMS: (n) generosity, spending, waste
thrusting: (adj) successful, prosperous, prospering, booming, rich, affluent, growing, lush, lucky, healthy, luxuriant. ANTONYMS: (adj) declining, languishing, arid, moribund, dying, disappearing, poor, uneven
throat: (n) orifice, pharynx, gorge, mouth, muzzle, nozzle, sucker, shaft, quarl, throat depth, nostril
threes: (n) hurt, labor, suffering
throw: (n, v) cast, pitch, push; (v) shed, hurl, heave, chuck, flip, pass, hurtle; (n) shot. ANTONYMS: (v) explain, help, receive, clarify, encourage
thrown: (adj) puzzled, confused, thrown and twisted, upset, disconcerted, unnerved, terrified, scared out of your wits, mystified, frightened; (n) reminder. ANTONYMS: (adj) calm
thrust: (n, v) poke, stab, jab, drive, shove, force, punch, boost, cast, dig; (v) ram. ANTONYMS: (n) inertia
thrusting: (n) thrust, push, jab, poke, jabbing, stab, driving force, scone, sack, punch, Phytolacca Americana
thump: (n, v) thud, bang, bump, knock, hit, strike, cuff, punch, crack; (v) pound. ANTONYMS: (v) tiptoe
thunder: (adj, n, v) boom; (n, v) roar, bang, roll, bellow; (adv, n) peal; (adv, v) explode, detonate; (v) howl, rumble, fulminate
thursday: (n) thorium
tick: (n, v) beat, mark, check; (n) score, credit, moment, second, minute, ticking; (v) tally, click
ticket: (n) label, card, certificate, ballot, check, slate, tag, warrant, voucher, slip, mark. ANTONYMS: (n) exclusion
tidal: (adj) flowing
tied: (bound) connected, laced, united, fixed, even, liable, tight, spiked, responsible, attached. ANTONYMS: (adj) untied, unlaced
tiffin: (n) lunch, repast, dessert,
tillage: (v) plow, farm, dig; (adj) up to; (n) tiller, tiling, paving stone; (v) cover

timber: (n) lumber, forest, plank, beam, girder, rafter, tree, woodland, timberland, boards, coulisse

timidity: (n) shyness, fear, bashfulness, nervousness, reserve, cowardice, fearfulness, timidity, modesty, humility, coyness. ANTONYMS: (n) confidence, boastfulness, swagger, brashness, security

timidly: (adv) fearfully, timorously, cautiously, shyly, diffidently, anxiously, nervously, shily, gingerly, modestly, apprehensively. ANTONYMS: (adv) confidently, bravely, daringly, brashly, fearlessly, decisively, brazenly

tiny: (adj) minute, minuscule, small, diminutive, petty, infinitesimal, midget, teeny, puny, petite, slight. ANTONYMS: (adj) huge, enormous, vast, gigantic, large, big, considerable, roomy, significant, giant, immeasurable

tipped: (adj) canted, tilted, leaning, attil, oblique, inclined, sharp, sloping, having Angles

tiptoe: (v) tip, tippetyoe, creep, patter, skirt, skip, tilt, sidle, lean; (adj) alert; (n) quieter. ANTONYMS: (v) clump

tired: (adj, v) fatigued, weary, exhausted, stale; (adj) threadbare, commonplace, trite, banal, haggard, stock, jaded. ANTONYMS: (adj) invigorated, alert, refreshed, energetic, original, strong, awake, energized, lively, rested, relaxed

tobacco: (adj) nicotine; (n) filler, nicotian, plant product, mustard tree, herb, herbaceous plant, common tobacco, drug of abuse, street drug, smoking mixture

Winesburg, Ohio

torch: (n) brand, light, flambeau, burner, great mullein, blowlamp, Verbascum Thapsus, flannel mullein, common mullein, blowtorch; (v) burn
tore: (v) tore; (n) moulding, melding
torn: (adj, prep) lacerated, rent, mangled; (adj) ripped, tattered, blasted, lacerate, shabby, goddamned, infernal, made uninhabitable. ANTONYMS: (adj) pristine, sure, resolute, healed, decided, mended
touched: (adj) insane, cracked, tinged, not right, daft, crazy, nutty; (v) compassionate, sympathetic, pitiful, mucid. ANTONYMS: (adj) untouched, sane, unemotional, unmoved, well
touching: (adj, v) affecting; (adj) poignant, pitiful, pathetic, adjacent, adjoining, emotional; (n) touch, contact; (prep) concerning, about. ANTONYMS: (adj) unaffectioning, everyday, heartwarming, unmoving, heartbreaking, emotionless, unemotional, impassive
touch: (n) story. ANTONYM: (n) innovation

tower: (n) column, spire, steeple, pinnacle, pylon, castle; (adj) pillar; (v) ascend, rise, loom, arise

tracking: (n) trace, copy, design, model, chase, drafting, action of tracking, blueprint, cast, draftsmanship, ghost

track: (n, v) trail, course, path, hunt; (v) tail, chase, pursue, follow; (n) line, route, racetrack. ANTONYMS: (v) lead, precede

tracks: (n) network

tradition: (n) convention, habit, practice, legend, institution, lore, heritage, folklore, wont, routine, story. ANTONYMS: (n) innovation
tragedy: (n) calamity, disaster, misfortune, play, cataclysm, drama, bad luck, bale, apocalypse, farce, tragic. ANTONYMS: (n) humor, blessing, joy, boon, advantage, comedy

tragic: (adj) calamitous, disastrous, dreadful, grievous, catastrophic, unlucky, unfortunate, woeful, tragic, comic, heartbreaking. ANTONYMS: (adj) humorous, heartwarming, blessed, advantageous, lucky, fortunate, joyous

trained: (adj) experienced, skilled, capable, competent, expert, practiced, accustomed, educated, efficient, skillful, professional. ANTONYMS: (adj) inexpert, untutored, amateur, unqualified

tramping: (adj) moving

transient: (adj) fleeting, temporary, passing, transitory, fugacious, ephemeral, momentary, temporal, provisional; (adj, n) fugitive, vagabond. ANTONYMS: (adj) enduring, lasting, immanent, long; (n) resident

travel: (adj, n, v) go, pass, run; (adj, v) proceed; (v) roam, move, ride, sail; (n) stroke, tour; (n, v) voyage. ANTONYMS: (v) remain, settle

traveling: (n) travel, journey, travelling, commuting, commutation, peregrination, circumnavigation; (adj) riding, touring, nomadic, road

travels: (n) actions, expedition

tray: (n) plate, salver, dish, cheeseboard, tray bar, server, waiter, Cran, inkstand, icetray, jardiniere

treated: (adj) tempered, hardened, emotionally hardened, inured, baked, physically toughened, enured, burned, tough, burnt, considered. ANTONYMS: (adj) untempered

trouble: (adj, n) shiver; (n, v) quiver, shudder, thrill, palpitate; (adj, v) totter, quake; (n) throb; (v) flutter, quail, falter. ANTONYMS: (v) steady, calm

trembling: (adj, n) shaking; (adj, n, v) tremor; (adj) shaky, quaking, shivering, flutter; (n) palpitation, quiver, vibration, shiver, quake. ANTONYMS: (adj) stable, steady

tremendous: (adj) terrific, fantastic, enormous, immense, wonderful, dreadful, huge, marvelous, gigantic, formidable, mighty. ANTONYMS: (adj) awful, unimportant, tiny, small, unremarkable, poor, dreadful, abysmal

tremor: (n, v) shiver, quake, shudder, shake; (n) agitation, vibration, earthquake, convulsion; (adj, v) flutter; (adj, n) trepidation; (v) tremble

trick: (n, v) deceive, cheat, fraud, deceit, joke, sham, con; (n) prank, deception, device; (v) mislead. ANTONYMS: (n) frankness, honesty, misunderstanding, seriousness, truthfulness; (adj) real, genuine, innocent

trifles: (n) jests, nonsense, nugae, trivia

trimmer: (v) Vicar of Bray, timist; (n) trimming capacitor, hand shaver, timeserver, hudgeltine, lopper, electrical condenser, condenser; (adj) fœs to nobleness

trimming: (n) decoration, dressing, adornment, ornament, fringe, border, clipping, cutting, frill, edging, lace

trip: (n, v) journey, excursion, tour, expedition, travel, jaunt; (adj, n, v) slip, stumble, blunder; (n) flight; (adj, v) fall. ANTONYMS: (n) correction; (v) correct

trot: (n, v) run; (n) crib, canter, pony, gait, ride, lope; (v) gallop, general, frequent, household

troubled: (adj, v) concerned, solicitous; (adj) distressed, anxious, worried, uneasy, uncomfortable, discontented, upset, apprehensive, restless. ANTONYMS: (adj) unconcerned, composed, calm, easy, relaxed, tranquil, assured, carefree, brave, stable, unaffected

troubles: (n) dilemma, evils, harms, ills

trousers: (n) breeches, knickers, pantaloons, trews, bellbottoms, chinos, cords, denim, flannel, gabardine, knickerbockers

truck: (n, v) barter, traffic; (n) lorry, van, hand truck, car, cart, trade, bogie; (v) swap, swop

truly: (adj, adv) really; (adv) sincerely, in truth, exactly, in fact, indeed, in reality, genuinely, right, certainly, honestly. ANTONYMS: (adv) insincerely, dubiously, doubtfully, apparently, inaccurately, indefinite, dishonestly, mildly, wrongly

trunk: (n) stem, boot, torso, bole, body, stalk, snout, proboscis, stock, tree trunk, box

trunmiln: (n) peg, jutty, button, rib, stud, ridge, pin, rowlock, neck, snag, shaft journal

trusty: (n) guardian, regent, administrator, consignee, steward, keeper, committee, custodian, receiver, questor, legal guardian

tumbled: (adj) disordered

tumble-down: (adj) run-down, shaky, rickety, decrepit

tuned: (adj) keyed, adjusted, musical, tempered, melodious

turk: (n) effendi, Ottoman

turning: (n) turn, revolution, bend, rotation, deviation, gyration, conversion, veering; (adj) rotating, revolving, rotary

twain: (n) pair, brace, dyad, deuce, twosome, duo, straddle, bitstock, coupling, braces, yoke

twenties: (n) decennium, decennary, decade

twilight: (n) nightfall, night, sunset, gloaming, evening, sundown, eventide, fall, decline, evenfall; (adj) aurora. ANTONYMS: (n) daybreak, sunrise

twist: (n, v) turn, bend, curl, coil, wind, pervert, spin, wrench; (adj, v) distort; (v) contort, deform. ANTONYMS: (v) untwist, undo, uncurl, explain, explicate, unbend, smooth, clarify, smile

twisted: (adj) perverted, deformed, bent, distorted, misshapen, coiled, twined, curved, wry, contorted; (adj, v) winding. ANTONYMS: (adj) tidy, normal, perfect, wholesome

typical: (adj) characteristic, regular, model, classic, distinctive, natural, standard, figurative, emblematic; (adj, v) representative; (adj, n) average. ANTONYMS: (adj) atypical, unusual, uncharacteristic, unconventional, different, new, extraordinary, unique, exceptional, common, abnormal

ugliness: (n) eyesore, offensiveness, hideousness, garishness, gaudiness, grotesqueness, grotesquerie, repulsiveness, homeliness, unsightliness; (adj, n) unpleasantry. ANTONYMS: (n) beauty, attractiveness, pleasantness

ugly: (adj, adv) surly; (adj) nasty, repulsive, frightful, forbidding, disagreeable, hideous, gruesome, evil, offensive, shocking. ANTONYMS: (adj) attractive,
flowing, ornamental, nice, lovely, pleasant, safe, kind, gentle, appealing, agreeable
unaccustomed: (adj) new, strange, unusual, inexperienced, unseasoned, unacquainted, uncustomary, rare, unfamiliar, unwonted; (adj, v) untrained. ANTONYMS: (adj) familiar, normal, ready, usual, prepared, knowledgeable, customary
unaffected: (adj) sincere, artless, natural, plain, real, genuine, unimpressed, ingenuous, naive, untouched, honest. ANTONYMS: (adj) unnatural, sophisticated, refined, pretentious, moved, hurt, disturbed, changed, vulnerable, dishonest, emotional
unbearable: (adj) insufferable, excruciating, insupportable, unendurable, hateful, unacceptable, repugnant, impossible, grievous, enormous, dreadful. ANTONYMS: (adj) bearable, manageable, enormous, dreadful. ANTONYMS: (adj) clean, hygienic, pure, uncontaminated
uncomfortable: (adj) ill at ease, embarrassing, troubled, disagreeable, inconvenient, difficult, discomfited, anxious, uneasy, cheerless; (v) untoward. ANTONYMS: (adj) relaxed, comfy, happy, untroubled, painless, content, easy, straightforward
uncomplicated: (adj) easy, unsophisticated, straightforward, elementary, naive, innocent, unproblematic, painless, facile, effortless, plain. ANTONYMS: (adj) convoluted, problematical, difficult, jaded, complicated, sophisticated, tricky, troublesome, complex, fussy
unconcerned: (adj) apathetic, detached, insouciant, casual, careless, nonchalant, thoughtless, easygoing, listless, carefree; (adj, n) cold. ANTONYMS: (adj) caring, eager, troubled, sensitive, upright, craving, involved, energetic, interested, annoyed, strict
unconditional: (adj) absolute, flat, unqualified, categorical, complete, unlimited, utter, categorical, consummate, positive, outright. ANTONYMS: (adj) conditional, limited, provisional, unenthusiastic, polite
unconscious: (adj) involuntary, unaware, ignorant, unwitting, subconscious, oblivious, automatic, insensitive, unintentional, instinctive, senseless. ANTONYMS: (adj) conscious, awake, deliberate, aware, voluntary, intentional, alive, wary
uncontrollable: (adj) unruly, uncontrollable, ungovernable, unmanageable, intractable, undisciplined, disobedient, indocile, overwhelming, boisterous; (adj, v) uncontrolled. ANTONYMS: (adj) controllable, imperceptible, orderly, bidable, weak
uncovered: (adj) naked, open, bare, nude, unclothed, bald, unreserved, unprotected, evident, frank, manifest. ANTONYMS: (adj) indoor, concealed
underbody: (n) underbelly, lower side, belly, abdomen, stomach
underbrush: (n) brushwood, bush, underwood, groundcover, thicket, scrub, bushes, coppice, ground cover, shrub, weed
underfoot: (adj) abject, downtrodden
underlying: (adj) basic, essential, elementary, rudimentary, primary, implicit in, central, inherent, main, cardinal, principal. ANTONYMS: (adj) overt
understandable: (adj) intelligible, apprehensible, plain, graspable, obvious, evident, lucid, clear, reasonable, perceivable, simple. ANTONYMS: (adj) indefensible, unintelligible, inexcusable, unpardonable, inexplicable, illegible, unclear, obscure, illogical, unreasonable, incomprehensible
understood: (adj) tacit, implicit, implied, silent, assumed, accepted, appreciated, unstated, undeclared; (v) of course, admitted. ANTONYMS: (adj) explicit, spoken, written, explained
undertone: (n) undercurrent, murmur, tinge, nuance, whisper, suggestion, implication, connotation, overtone, association, hint
underwear: (n) underclothing, underwear, lingerie, skivvy, undies, long Johns, skivvies, underthings, ladies' underwear
undress: (v) strip, unclotche, divest, disease, doff, undo, unrobe, strip down, uncase; (n) dishabille, disarray, morning dress. ANTONYMS: (v) dress, clothe
undressed: (adj) naked, unclad, unclothed, bare, raw, stripped, unattired, unapparelled, crude, rough, disrobed. ANTONYMS: (adj) covered, decent
uneasiness: (adv) apprehensively, restlessly, worriedly, nervously, solicitously, uneasily, constrainedly, awkwardly, fretfully, unsettledly, fearfully. ANTONYMS: (adv) calmly, confidently, unconcernedly, comfortably,
fearlessly

unexpected: (adj) sudden, abrupt, casual, unforeseen, unanticipated, accidental, strange, unsuspected; (adj, v) unlooked for, unpredicted; (n) surprise. ANTONYMS: (adj) expected, gradual, normal, commonplace, protracted, ordinary, typical, customary

unexpectedly: (adv) by chance, suddenly, abruptly, casually, unforeseeny, unawares, surprisingly, unanticipated, hastily, strangely, circumstantially. ANTONYMS: (adv) intentionally, gradually, normally, predictably

unexpressed: (adj) implicit, tacit, mute, implied, unvoiced; (v) undisclosed, unexpressed, unbreathed, unsus, untalked of; (adv) untold

unlighted: (adj) open, movable, loose, unbuttoned, overt, opened, opened out, slack, undecided, undetermined, assailable. ANTONYMS: (adj) buttoned, fixed, shut, tied

unfriendly: (adj) inimical, distant, adverse, antagonistic, unkind, cold, inhospitable, icy; (adj, adv) chilly; (adv, v) unfavorable; (adv) hostilely. ANTONYMS: (adj) friendly, welcoming, warm, amiable, approachable, sociable, hospitable, kindly, nice, outgoing, pleasant

unhealthy: (adj) harmful, sickly, insanitary, ailing, ill, noxious, injurious, insalubrious, sick, diseased; (adj, v) unsound. ANTONYMS: (adj) healthy, fit, hygienic, light, well, good, strong, luxuriant

unimportant: (adj) insignificant, frivolous, inconsequential, irrelevant, trifling, slight, petty, little, negligible, immaterial, minor. ANTONYMS: (adj) important, significant, major, crucial, relevant, serious, powerful, connected, central, profound, considerable

uninterested: (adj) apathetic, listless, unconcerned, cool, unenthusiastic, blasé, lukewarm, unbiased, languid, disinterested; (v) used up. ANTONYMS: (adj) enthusiastic, interested, caring, fanatical, committed, keen, concerned, energetic

universal: (adj) general, global, ecumenical, international, common, worldwide, public, ubiquitous, comprehensive, widespread, ocumenical. ANTONYMS: (adj) local, specific, idiosyncratic, confined, isolated, narrow, rare

unkind: (adj) cruel, harsh, unfeeling, inconsiderate, pitiless, heartless, inhuman, hard, thoughtless, brutal, mean. ANTONYMS: (adj) kind, considerate, pleasant, friendly, thoughtful, tactful, mild, gentle, generous, flattering, compassionate

unknown: (adj, n) secret, alien; (adj) hidden, unfamiliar, unidentified, obscure, nameless, foreign, anonymous; (n) stranger, foreigner. ANTONYMS: (adj) familiar, recognized, famous, documented, identified, transparent; (n) native

unlike: (adj) dissimilar, different, diverse, unequal, disparate, distinct, separate, unlike, opposite, heterogeneous, not similar. ANTONYMS: (adj) like, alike, same

unmoved: (adj) apathetic, unaffected, indifferent, unconcerned, unimpressed, uninspired, dispassionate, imperturbable, calm, undisturbed, fixed. ANTONYMS: (adj) affected, compliant, upright, concerned, enthusiastic, tolerant, sensitive

unnamed: (adj) nameless, indescribable, anonymous, inexpressible

unnatural: (adj) affected, artificial, grotesque, supernatural, forced, abnormal, eccentric, uncanny, stilted, mannered, anomalous. ANTONYMS: (adj) natural, normal, real, unaffected, commonplace, genuine, sincere

unnecessary: (adj) redundant, gratuitous, needless, dispensable, surplus, pointless, excessive, excess, undue, spare, useless. ANTONYMS: (adj) reasonable, basic, worthwhile, required, indispensable, helpful, justified, essential, moderate, inevitable

unnoticed: (v) unheeded, unthought of, disregarded, unmarked, hidden, neglected, ignored, obscure; (adj, v) unremarked, unobserved. ANTONYMS: (adj) evident, seen, noticeable, noted, obvious

unoccupied: (adj) empty, vacant, unemployed, free, desolate, void, uninhabited, idle, inactive, deserted, abandoned. ANTONYMS: (adj) full, inhabited, overcrowded, solid, working, busy

unpack: (v) undo, unbind, discharge, get out, take out, remove, unbox, unchain, unload, unloose, take away. ANTONYMS: (v) fill, load, pack, wrap

unpeeled: (adj) undyed

unperturbed: (adj, v) unruffled; (adj) calm, tranquil, placid, cool, unconcerned, composed, unflustered, untroubled, easy; (v) undisturbed. ANTONYMS: (adj) agitated, anxious, perturbed

unpleasant: (adj, n) harsh; (adv) disagreeable, obnoxious, ugly, nasty, sour, awkward, repulsive, forbidding, bad, hard. ANTONYMS: (adj) delightful, agreeable, wonderful, nice, enjoyable, attractive, comforting, charming, inoffensive, amicable, cordial

unpleasantly: (adv) distastefully, disagreeably, rudely, obnoxiously, bitterly, painfully, awfully, troublesomely, offensively, hardly, displeasingly. ANTONYMS: (adv) delightfully, agreeably, kindly, politely, graciously, attractively, sweetly, well, humbly

unpremeditated: (adj) spontaneous, unintentional, involuntary, impromptu, casual, offhand
impulsive, extemporaneous, unintended, unguarded, unconscious. ANTONYMS: (adj) premeditated, intentional, prepared

unpretentious: (adj) plain, humble, unassuming, quiet, simple, unpretending, unobtrusive, unostentatious, understated, homely, small. ANTONYMS: (adj) pretentious, affected, arrogant, ostentatious, fancy, flashy

unprofitable: (adj) profitless, fruitless, futile, inutile, disadvantageous, unfruitful, barren, idle, vain, uneconomic, unproductive. ANTONYMS: (adj) fruitful, lucrative

unresponsive: (adj) cold, apathetic, insensitive, unaffected, cool, dull, unreactive, chill, dead, unemotional, undemonstrative. ANTONYMS: (adj) enthusiastic, sympathetic, spirited, alive, sensitive, expressive, concerned, emotional

unsatisfied: (adj) dissatisfied, disgruntled, unsatisfied, unsated, ungratified, restless, discontent, fidgety, fretful, unsatisfiable; (v) unslaked. ANTONYMS: (adj) pleased, happy

unseen: (adj, v) unknown; (adj) invisible, concealed, hidden, unobserved, secret, veiled, latent; (v) unheeded, unperceived; (n) spiritual world. ANTONYMS: (adj) seen, visible, open, famous, noticeable

unspeakable: (adj) ineffable, dreadful, awful, terrible, inexpressible, nasty, horrible, atrocious, indefinable, shocking; (adj, v) unutterable. ANTONYMS: (adj) nice, wonderful, pleasant, good, lovely, bearable

unspeakably: (adv) indescribably, horrifically, horrifyingly, staggeringly, inexpressibly, unbearably, unkindly, unpleasantly, unutterably, offensively, horrendously. ANTONYMS: (adv) pleasantly

unsteadiness: (n) giddiness, fickleness, unstableness, wavering, volatility, irregularity, levy, insecurity, shakiness, inconsistency, ease. ANTONYMS: (n) stability, steadiness

unsuccessful: (adj, v) fruitless, sterile; (adj) unlucky, unfortunate, futile, ineffective, stillborn, unhappy, vain, failed, ineffectual. ANTONYMS: (adj) successful, lucky, persuasive, fruitful, lucrative, effective,
chateaux en Espagne, dreamboat, Israel, castles in the air, Erewan. ANTONYM: (n) hell
utterly: (adv) completely, absolutely, totally, entirely, extremely, altogether, expressly, purely, dead, fully, wholly. ANTONYMS: (adv) partly, uncertain, slightly, incompletely, hardly, somewhat
uttermost: (adj, n) extreme; (adv, adj) farthest; (n) maximum, level best; (adj) furthest, utter, last, farthermost, furthermore, ultimate, most. ANTONYM: (adj) moderate
vacant: (adj) blank, hollow, unfilled, void, free, unoccupied, bare, idle, expressionless, open; (adv, v) devoid. ANTONYMS: (adj) full, cognizant, overflowing, inhabited, aware, comprehending, animated, solid, expressive, knowing
vague: (adj) obscure, indistinct, indeterminate, undefined, undetermined, indefinite, uncertain, faint, ambiguous; (adv, adj) vague, equivocal. ANTONYMS: (adj) clear, distinct, exact, particular, precise, specific, sure, certain, defined, alert, detailed
vaguely: (adv) hazily, faintly, indistinctly, ambiguously, dimly, mistily, unclearly, loosely, shadowily, indeterminately, obscurely. ANTONYMS: (adv) clearly, definitely, unmistakably, exactly, closely, distinctly, alertly, calmly, considerably, intelligibly
vainly: (adv) uselessly, futilely, fruitlessly, conceitedly, in vain, worthlessly, abortively, bootlessly, arrogantly, unproductively; (adj, adv) foolishly. ANTONYMS: (adv) fruitfully, successfully, effectively
valley: (n) vale, gully, dale, hollow, glen, depression, dell, gap, gorge, canyon, coulee. ANTONYMS: (n) hill
vapor: (n) fog, cloud, steam, haze, evaporation, vapour, fume; (adj, n) gas, air; (adv, v) blister; (v) boil
vaporous: (adj) hazy, foggy, vaporific, ethereal, cloudy, vaporish, steamy, airy, unsubstantial, evaporable, cobwebby
vast: (adj) large, immense, spacious, extensive, immeasurable, enormous, gigantic, wide, boundless, colossal, great. ANTONYMS: (adj) narrow, tiny, cramped, small, miniature, affordable, bounded, insignificant, slight, shallow, restricted
vegetable: (adj, n) vegetal; (n) plant, earthnut, fennel, pumpkin, rhubarb, gumbo, truffle, artichoke, cucumber, celery. ANTONYMS: (adj) mineral
vehemently: (adj, adv) ardently; (adv) violently, zealously, strongly, fervently, passionately, ferociously, fervidly, keenly, intensely, furiously. ANTONYMS: (adv) feebly, gently, impassively
vehicle: (n) instrument, means, channel, automobile, transport, carrier, transportation, agent, car, carriage, conveyance
vein: (n) vena, strain, nervous, mine, temper, blood vessel, tone; (adj, n) mood, humor, strip, frame of mind
venture: (n, v) hazard, chance, stake, peril, attempt, gamble, adventure; (adj, n, v) dare; (n) speculation, danger; (v) endanger
veranda: (n) gallery, porch, portico, verandah, terrace, patio, stope, stoop, piazza, deck, corridor
verisimilitude: (n) probability, likelihood, plausibility, similarity, expression, comparison, likeness, reality, representation, resemblance, semblance. ANTONYMS: (n) falseness
vexed: (adj) troubled, irritated, angry, pestered, peevled, harassed, sore, harried, uneasy, cross, offended. ANTONYMS: (adj) calm, uncomplicated
victorious: (adj) triumphant, successful, winning, jubilant, victor, fortunate, lifted up; (adv; v) triumphant, exultant, triumphing, on top. ANTONYMS: (adj) beaten, unsuccessful, failing, losing, sorrowful
victory: (n) conquest, success, mastery, superiority, subjugation, win, laughter, achievement, checkmate, expugnation, fall. ANTONYMS: (n) defeat, loss, beating, failure, overthrow, forfeiture
vigor: (n, v) energy; (adj, n) intensity; (n) spirit, vitality, force, life, strength, power, might, vim, stamina. ANTONYMS: (n) weakness, apathy, frailty, laziness, enervation, inactivity, indifference, illness, lifelessness, sluggishness, tardiness
gloriously: (adv, v) smartly, strongly, energetically, mightily, forcefully, heartily, actively, robustly, freshly, vehemently, ardently. ANTONYMS: (adv) lifelessly, weakly, passively, languorously, slowly, submissively, weakly, impassively, gently, lethargically
vil: (adj, n) contemptible, dirty, low; (adv, v) base; (adv) despicable, ignoble, evil, sorry, revolting, offensive, nasty. ANTONYMS: (adj) attractive, kind, nice, lovely, gentle, honorable, good, delightful, admirable, noble
vine: (n) grapevine, grape, creeper, vignette, vineable, potato, gourd, groundnut, haoma, horsebrier, hoya
violent: (adj, n) rough, furious, tempestuous, severe, turbulent, boisterous, powerful; (adv, v) vehement; (adv) raging, intense, sharp. ANTONYMS: (adj) gentle, calm, nonviolent, mild, passive, moderate, pleasant, slight, refined, relaxed, friendly
violently: (adv, adv) vehemently, hotly, madly, ardently; (adv) wildly, passionately, strongly, hard, furiously, turbulently; (adv, n) vigorously. ANTONYMS: (adv) gently, nonviolently, feebly, impassively, peacefully, tamely
viviparous: (adj) young-bearing, ova-bearing, viviparous, oviparous, egg-laying; (n) viviparous, oviparous, ovigerous, vivipar, viviparous, egg-laying.

Sherwood Anderson 305

vile: (adj, n) contemptible, dirty, low; (adv, v) base; (adv) despicable, ignoble, evil, sorry, revolting, offensive, nasty. ANTONYMS: (adj) attractive, kind, nice, lovely, gentle, honorable, good, delightful, admirable, noble
vine: (n) grapevine, grape, creeper, vignette, vineable, potato, gourd, groundnut, haoma, horsebrier, hoya
violent: (adj, n) rough, furious, tempestuous, severe, turbulent, boisterous, powerful; (adv, v) vehement; (adv) raging, intense, sharp. ANTONYMS: (adj) gentle, calm, nonviolent, mild, passive, moderate, pleasant, slight, refined, relaxed, friendly
violently: (adv, adv) vehemently, hotly, madly, ardently; (adv) wildly, passionately, strongly, hard, furiously, turbulently; (adv, n) vigorously. ANTONYMS: (adv) gently, nonviolently, feebly, impassively, peacefully, tamely
virgin: (adj) pure, new, chaste, innocent, fresh, untouched, intact, virginal; (adv, n) vestal; (n) maiden. ANTONYMS: (adv) defiled, sullied
virginal: (adj) pure, chaste, virtuous, innocent, intact, spotless, fresh, maidenly; (n) Ebenezer, pair of virginals
virginia: (n) Decemvirate, Old Dominion, old dominion state, Va; (adj) New Jersey, Middle Atlantic, Pennsylvania, Maryland
virginty: (n) maidenhood, pucelage, virginhood, innocence, spirit
virtually: (adj, adv) nearly, almost, near, about, just about, nigh, most, but; (adv) literally, potentially, basically
visible: (adj) obvious, conspicuous, apparent, open, evident, clear, plain, manifest, discernible; (adv, v) noticeable, observable. ANTONYMS: (adj) invisible, imperceptible, unclear, obscured, concealed, hidden, obscure, undetectable, inconspicuous; (adv) absent
vision: (n) view, dream, imagination, daydream, outlook, specter, ghost, spirit, image, apparition; (n, v) fancy. ANTONYMS: (n) sightlessness, fact, actuality,
blindness

visitation: (v) visit, examination; (n) tribulation, calamity, annoyance, misfortune, irritation, infliction, inspection, test, ordeal

visitor: (n) visitant, tourist, company, traveler, caller, inspector, stranger, foreigner, alien, sightseer, surveyor

vital: (adj) indispensable, critical, animated, crucial, fundamental, main, necessary, lively, alive, important, chief. ANTONYMS: (adj) trivial, unimportant, insignificant, optional, minor, sluggish, peripheral, listless, dull, dead, marginal

vividly: (adv) brightly, lively, intensely, clearly, brilliantly, graphically, strikingly, dramatically, colorfully, glowingly, severely. ANTONYMS: (adv) blandly, modestly, vaguely

vividness: (n) strength, colour, color, chroma, saturation, brightness, vividity, vivacity, brilliance, clarity, vibrancy. ANTONYMS: (n) vagueness, weakness

vocabulary: (n) lexicon, glossary, wordbook, terminology, words, mental lexicon, language, word list, diction, lexis, text

voiced: (adj) vocal, spoken, sounding, articulated, verbal, intonated, express, oral, tonic. ANTONYMS: (adj) surd, silent

voices: (n) chorus

void: (adj, n) hollow, null, blank; (n) emptiness, vacancy; (adj, v) vacant; (v) nullify, quash, rescind; (adj) invalid, vacuous. ANTONYMS: (v) set, place, fill, occupy, remove, establish, fill up, blank out, eliminate, clear, lift, remove, cancel, clear off

voluntary: (adv) spontaneously, willingly, intentionally, willfully, voluntarily, deliberately, gratuitously, readily, optionally, independently, unforcedly

ANTONYMS: (adj) obligatory, reluctantly, forced, grudgingly, unwillingly

voted: (adj) elected, chosen, designated, selected

wagon: (n) truck, wain, dray, car, chariot, Jagger wagon, beach wagon

waist: (n) waistline, shank, middle, belly, isthmus, hourglass, undersurface; (adj) stricture, middle constriction, neck, wasp

waistcoat: (n) CHUDDER, barbe, garment, jerkin, jubah, oilskins, pilot jacket, pajamas, cardigan, singlet, talma jacket

waiting: (n) abeyance, suspense, expectancy, hold, time lag, postponement; (adj) ready and waiting, ready, expectant; (adv) to come, in the making

wake: (v) awaken, awake, rouse, stir, vigil, provoke, arouse, waken, excite; (n) train, trail. ANTONYMS: (v) nap, disuse, discouragement, snooze, stumble

waking: (adj) wakful; (n) awakening, wakefulness, consciousness

walking: (n) gait, ambulation, wading, shuffling, shambling, marching, noctambulism, traveling; (adv) afoot; (adj) moving, active

walls: (n) brickwork, buttresses, defenses, masonry, ramparts, fortifications

walnut: (n) wood, walnut tree; (v) succotash, waffle, vanilla, trepang, porterhouse steak, supawn, salmis, seaweed, sauerkraut

wander: (n, v) stroll, saunter, tramp, drift; (v) stray, digress, err, travel, roam, deviate; (adj, v) ravel. ANTONYMS: (v) settle, stay, think, converge

wandering: (adj, v) itinerant, nomadic, erratic, rambling, errant, migratory; (adj, v) stray, vagrant, vagabond, unsettled; (n) peregrination. ANTONYMS: (adj) resident

wanting: (adj, v) missing; (adj) deficient, lacking, absent, defective, short, failing, insufficient, devoid, poor, incomplete. ANTONYMS: (adj) sufficient, satisfactory, adequate, full, present

ward: (n) charge, protection, custody, care, quarter, neighborhood, district, defense, keep; (adj, v) shelter; (v) protect

wares: (n) merchandise, goods, commodities, stock, product, commodity, freight, cargo, ware, refill, shipment

warmly: (adv) cordially, ardently, hotly, genially, affectionately, vigorously, fervently, zealously, eagerly, strongly, pleasantly.

ANTONYMS: (adv) coolly, inhospitably, sourly, disagreeably, indifferently, frostily, roughly, rudely, apathetically

warmth: (adj, n) glow, fire; (n) temperature, warmth, passion, fervor, geniality, affection, tenderness, fondness, sympathy. ANTONYMS: (n) aloofness, chill, chilliness, coldness, coolness, unfriendliness, hostility, sourness, abruptness, plainness, frostiness

warn: (v) counsel, caution, admonish, advise, inform, alert, threaten, exhort, forewarn, tell, notify. ANTONYMS: (v) protect

warning: (n) notice, indication, caution, advice, example, lesson, hint, premonition, caveat, admonition; (adj) n. monitory. ANTONYMS: (n) encouragement, recommendation, approval; (adj) promising

warped: (adj, n) twisted; (adj) deformed, crooked, perverted, misshapen, kinked, curved, distorted, wry, partisan, superficial. ANTONYMS: (adj) wholesome, impartial

wash: (adj, n, v) soak; (n, v) paint; (v) clean, scrub, mop, moisten, lave, scour, bathe; (n) washing, ablation. ANTONYMS: (v) soil

washed: (adv) wash, cleaner, colored, refined, wet, watery

washer: (n) washerwoman, washing machine, seal, automatic washer, laundryman, potcher, worker, laundrywoman, gasket, strike, slice

washing: (n) laundry, laundering, ablation, lavation, bathing, cleaning, purification, elutriation, dishwashing, backwash; (adj) cleansing

washington: (n) District of Columbia, George Washington, booker Taliaferro Washington, capital of the United States, capitol, Evergreen State, government, president Washington, Uncle Sam, Wa, Capitol building

wastecan: (n) wastecan, laundry tray

wasted: (adj, v) squandered, rotten, decayed, effete; (adj) thin, cadaverous, emaciated, gaunt, devastated, pointless, haggard. ANTONYMS: (adj) bloated, hypertrophied, strong, plump, obese, fruitful, useful

watchman: (n) lookout, sentinel, sentry, warden, guard, watcher, security guard, keeper, caretaker,
watered: (adj) irriguous, dewy, watermarked, moist

waterworks: (n) aqueduct, tears, public utility, utility, tear, water supply

wave: (v) flap, undulate, swing, flourish; (n, v) gesture, bilow, flutter, swell, motion, curl; (n) surge

waved: (adj) undulating, wavy, curly, not dated, undated

waver: (v) vacillate, fluctuate, hesitate, totter, hover, wave; (n, v) quiver, flicker, shake, flatter, tremble. ANTONYM: (v) resolve, continue

waving: (adj, v) vacillating; (n) fluctuation, hesitation, vacillation; (adj) irresolute, indecisive, undecided, hesitant, uncertain, variable, changeable. ANTONYMS: (adj) decided, constant, resolve, stable, decisive; (n) resolution, stability

waving: (adj) flying, aflare, fluttering, flaring, flared, curled, burning, blazing, billowy, palpitating; (n) waffure

weak: (adj, n) frail; (adj) flat, watery, fragile, filmy, faint, thin, light, sickly, soft, nerveless. ANTONYM: (adj) concentrated, firm, brave, safe, forceful, effective, healthy, intense, determined, powerful, robust

weakened: (adj) lessened, faded, hurt, vitiated, damaged, cut, diluted, thinned, attenuated, attenuate, disabled

weakness: (adj, n) failing, fault, debility, defect, infirmity, fragility, feebleness, deficiency, imperfection, foible; (n) flaw. ANTONYMS: (n) power, dislike, intensity, supremacy, determination, advantage, brightness, superiority, resistance, robustness, energy

wealth: (adj, n) abundance, plenty, affluence, opulence; (n, v) money, gold; (n) treasure, property, fortune, capital; (adj) richness. ANTONYM: (n) penury, scarcity, dearth, want, need, lack

wear: (n) clothing, clothes, apparel, attire, garb; (v) endure, fatigue, waste, bear, tire, fray. ANTONYMS: (v) refresh, reject, rebuild, please, freshen, disrobe, delight, cheer, refuse; (n) improvement

wearing: (adj) jaded, tired, spent, fatigued, weary, prostrate, limp, haggard, shattered, worn, fatigate

wearily: (adv) sickly, boredly, dully, languidly, jadedly, exhaustedly, sadly, soberly, gravelly, heavily, seriously. ANTONYM: (adv) hopefully, untiringly, energetically, dynamically

wearing: (adj) tiring, exhausting, tiresome, wearying, trying; (n) detrition, corrosion, attrition, abrasion, eroding, ablation. ANTONYM: (adj) refreshing, undemanding, pleasant

weary: (adj, n, v) fatigue; (v) exhaust, tire out; (adj) tired, exhausted, fatigued, aweary, beat, languid; (n, v) jade, bore. ANTONYM: (adj) energetic, fresh, lively, untiring, hopeful, refreshed; (v) refresh, enliven, energize, activate, rally

weather: (v) survive, withstand, resist, brave, stand, brave out, wear; (n) climate, atmospheric condition, downfall, inclemency. ANTONYM: (v) succumb, reject

weave: (v) twine, braid, knit, entwine, interweave, wind, wave, plait, fabricate, inweave; (n) texture. ANTONYM: (v) separate, unweave, unpick

weaver: (n) avadavat, Baya, ricebird, amadavat, oscine bird, weaver finch, tissue, texture, textile fabric, weaverbird, oscine bird

wedding: (adj) bridal, marital, matrimonial; (n) marriage ceremony, wedlock, nuptials, marriage ceremony, wedding ceremony, wedlock, remarriage, espousal; (adj, n) nuptial

weed: (n) grass, marijuana, pot, plant, fireweed, smoke, ganja; (v) eliminate, hoe, plow; (adj) pick

weeds: (n) viduiury, mourning band, garment, cypress, widowhood, dress; (adj) willow

weekly: (n) magazine, journal, newspaper, periodical, academic journal, publication; (adv) hebdomadally, each week; (v) tertiary, quotidian; (adj) hebdomad

weep: (v) wail, bawl, lament, sob, blubber, moan, howl, drip, greet, whimper; (n) tear

weeping: (adj) tearful, lachrymose, dolourous, dolorous; (n, v) lament, lamentation; (v) wailing; (n) sobbing, tears, cry; (adj, n) howling. ANTONYM: (n) celebration

well-nigh: (adv) nearly, most; (adj) practically

westbound: (n) westbound movement; (adj) westerly

wetting: (n) moistening, damping, watering, splash, leak, passing

water, ducking, making water, immersion, dousing, leakage

wheat: (n) corn, spelt, bulgur, emmer, hard wheat, maize, bulghur, wheat berry, soft wheat, food grain, Indian corn

wheeling: (n) blandishment, palaver, charlatanry, empiricism, enticement, flattery, quackery, persuasion; (v) fawning; (adj) fulsome, persuasive

wheelbarrow: (n) barrow, handcart, pushcart, lawn cart, garden cart, tumultus, burial mound, truck, barrowful, grave mound

wheedle: (adj) on wheels. ANTONYM: (adj) wheelless

wheeler: (n) bicyclist, wheel horse, sir Mortimer wheeler, bicyclist, cyclist, sir Robert Eric Mortimer wheeler

wheeling: (adj) rotating, revolving, moving; (n) rolling, city, metropolis, peel, propulsion, roll, transmission service, urban center

whenever: (n) anytime, convenience; (adv) always, whene'er. ANTONYM: (adv) immediately

whispering: (adj) whining, puling, childish, querulous; (n) sniveling, cry, tear

whip: (n, v) lash, strap, goad; (v) flagellate, beat, punish, thrash, trounce, stir, wallop. ANTONYM: (v) lose, return

whipped: (v) whipt

whirl: (n, v) spin, turn, eddy, roll, wheel, twist, swirl; (v) reel, gyrate; (n) go, fling

whirlwind: (n) tornado, hurricane, twister, gale, tempest, cyclone, typhoon, waterspout, windstorm, flurry, dust devil

whiskey: (n) liquor, rye, blended whiskey, blended whisky, bourbon, corn, corn whiskey, corn whisky, Irish, malt whisky, rye whiskey

whisper: (n, v) murmur, hum, mumble, suggestion, hint, inkling; (v) breathe, hiss; (n) rustle, trace, breath. ANTONYM: (n) information

whispered: (adj) low, voiceless, unvoiced, nonvocal, weak, unheard, surd, supposed, sharp, thought, quiet

whispering: (n) whisper, murmur, susurration, rustle, report, stage whisper; (adj, n) rustling; (adj) susurrant, tranquil, hoarse, susurous

whistle: (v) sing, twitter, hiss, warble, tweet, cheep, chirp, wheeze; (n, v) cry; (n) whistling, tin whistle
whistling: (n) whistle, sound, tin whistle, music, pennywhistle, sign, signal, signaling
whiteness: (n) paleness, ivory, chalk, pearl, bone, bleach, alabaster, frostiness, heartiness, pallor, innocence. ANTONYMS: (n) black
whites: (n) thirds
whiting: (n) Merlangus Merlangus, Gadus Merlangus, kingfish, whitening, kingfishes, corbina, gadoid fish, hake, king whiting, percoid fish, sciaenid
whoever: (n) anyone, somebody; (pron) whosoever, whatsoever person
wholeheartedly: (adv) earnestly, heartily, totally, ardently, enthusiastically, seriously, zealously, heartlessly, cheerfully, unreservedly, devotedly. ANTONYM: (adv) partially, unenthusiastically, jokingly, indifferently
wholesale: (adj) indiscriminate, extensive, broad, comprehensive; (adv) entirely, all in all, in large quantities, all; (v) sell; (n) retail, selling. ANTONYM: (adj, adv, n, v) retail; (adj) partial, part, minor; (v) sell, buy
wholly: (adj, adv) totally, entirely, altogether, quite, exclusively, perfectly, solely; (adv, pref) all; (adv) fully, utterly, absolutely. ANTONYM: (adj) partially, inclusively, hardly, incompletely, slightly
wicked: (adj) bad, sinful, atrocious, evil, vile, depraved, mischievous, immoral, unholy, nasty, naughty. ANTONYM: (adj) innocent, pure, pious, moral, kind, admirable, kindhearted, helpful, decent, assisting, aiding
widow: (n) woman, relict, widower, adult female, widow woman, war widow, nubbed line; (adj) widowed, additional; (v) leave behind
wild: (adj, n, v) waste, desert; (adj, v) fierce, violent, reckless, raging; (adj) boisterous, untamed, stormy, rude, desolate. ANTONYM: (adj) calm, orderly, manageable, sane, domestic, cultivated, tame, restrained, mild, sensible, passive
wilderness: (adj, n, v) desert; (adj, n) wild; (n) wasteland, solitude, badlands, wilderness, frontier, boondocks, backwoods; (adj) Sahara; (v) squandering.

ANTONYM: (n) metropolis
wildly: (adj, adv) madly, extravagantly; (adv) savagely, fiercely, violently, frantically, brutally, furiously, tempestuously, viciously, cruelly. ANTONYM: (adv) quietly, peacefully, meekly, cautiously, gently
willard: (n) Frances Elizabeth Caroline Willard, Emma hart Willard
williams: (n) Ted Williams, Theodore Samuel Williams, Thomas Lanier Williams, William Carlos Williams, Roger Williams
willing: (adj, adv) disposed; (adj) spontaneous, voluntary, ready, amenable, inclined, prepared, enthusiastic, unforced, obliging; (adj, v) consenting. ANTONYM: (adj) unwillingly, reluctant, compulsory, disagreeable, unprepared, forced, unenthusiastic, unhelpful
willingly: (adv) readily, voluntarily, cheerfully, spontaneously, helpfully, disposedly, actively, openly, obligingly, eagerly; (adj, adv) freely. ANTONYM: (adv) grudgingly, reluctantly, uncooperatively, unenthusiastically
willingness: (n) alacrity, obedience, promptness, receptiveness, receptivity, openness, desire, appetite, happy, volition, aptitude. ANTONYM: (n) reluctance
wilson: (n) Thomas Woodrow Wilson, Robert Woodrow Wilson, President Wilson, Angus Frank Johnstone Wilson, Edward Osborne Wilson, Edmund Wilson, Alexander Wilson, Charles Thomson Rees Wilson, Woodrow Wilson, James Wilson
wilt: (v) flag, shrivel, sag, weaken, fade, languish, dry, wither, collapse, tire; (n) wilting. ANTONYM: (v) flourish, rise, rally
windy: (adj) gusty, verbose, blowy, flatulent, wordy, breezy, tempestuous, empty, airy, prolix, bombastic. ANTONYM: (adj) calm, still, straight, uncommunicative, unresponsive, airless, pleasant, direct
wing: (n) pinion, limb, arm, fender, flank, pennon, Al, extension, feather; (v) fly, soar. ANTONYM: (n) headquarters
winged: (adj) swift, rapid, speedy, quick, flying, alate, sublime, lofty, alated, agiler, composed

Winesburg, Ohio

wings: (n) insignia, agency
winning: (adj) victorious, triumphant, charming, engaging, pleasing, lovely, enchanting, captivating, taking, fetching, successful. ANTONYM: (adj) failing, forfeiting, ugly, unappealing, unattractive, unconvincing, sorrowful, unpleasant, unsuccessful
wonsomeness: (n) appeal, appealingness, beauty
wintry: (adj, v) frosty, glacial, freezing, icy; (adj) arctic, frigid, wintery, frozen, chilly, chill, hibernial. ANTONYM: (adj) mild, summery, hot, vernal, autumnal, balmy, tropical, warm
wire: (n) telegram, rope, line, string, thread, cord, ribbon, flex, moorings; (v) telegraph, electrify
wishing: (n) wish, want, velleity, option, need, privation, lack, deprivation, deficiency, choice; (adj) desirous
witness: (n, v) testimony, attest, evidence; (n) bystander, eyewitness, onlooker, observer; (v) observe, notice, see, view. ANTONYM: (v) deny, participate, refute
wives: (n) woman
womanhood: (n) mulebrity, femininity, adulthood, maturity, manhood, womankind, wifehood, softness, social class, majority, adult female
womanish: (adj) tender, feminine, female, womanlike, womanly, weak, unmanly
womb: (n) belly, nursery, nest, intestines, guts, vitals, bowels, chitterings, cradle, entrails, viscera
wonder: (adj, n) prodigy; (n) astonishment, admiration, amazement, surprise, miracle, phenomenon, muse; (v) admire, reflect, question. ANTONYM: (n) expectation, belief, disapproval; (v) know, believe, anticipate, decide
wonderful: (adj, n) marvelous, astonishing, incredible; (adj) excellent, remarkable, phenomenal, amazing, fantastic, great, grand, super. ANTONYM: (adj) terrible, unpleasant, dreadful, poor, rotten, abysmal, mundane, devastating, lousy, dire, ordinary
wondering: (adj) inquisitive, speculative, suspicious
wooded: (adj) arboreous, sylvan, woody, timbered, densely forested, leafy
**wooden**: (adj) wood, stilted, awkward, expressionless, inept, clumsy, dead, impassive, woody, timbered, made of wood.
ANTONYMS: (adj) flexible, bending, pliable, emotional, natural, relaxed, expressive

**woodlands**: (n) country

**woodpecker**: (n) redhead, ivorybill, pecker, piculet, nib, woodpeck, tool, Speight, Specht, shaft, redheaded woodpecker

**woods**: (n) forest, woodland, grove, timber, jungle, sir Henry wood, vegetation, timberland, Natalie wood, virgin forest; (adj) wooden

**worker**: (n) employee, hand, proletarian, labourer, toiler, operative, workman, scab, throwster, quarrier, practitioner.
ANTONYMS: (n) nonworker, unemployed

**worldly**: (adj, adv) earthly; (adj) mundane, secular, terrestrial, temporal, carnal, sophisticated, lay, profane; (adv) mundanely, temporally. ANTONYM: (adj) spiritual, naive, cloistered, religious, unsophisticated, unworlthy, unrefined, otherworldly, low, heavenly, immaterial

**worn**: (adj) haggard, tired, tattered, threadbare, ragged, drawn, jaded, fatigued, exhausted, faded, wasted.
ANTONYMS: (adj) new, smart, unused, unworn, pristine, original

**worn-out**: (adj) stale, trite, threadbare, worn, hackneyed, jaded, old, run-down, dilapidated, disabled, beat

**worried**: (adj) uneasy, distressed, nervous, apprehensive, upset, anxious, disturbed, concerned, afraid, troubled, bothered.
ANTONYMS: (adj) carefree, relaxed, relieved, untrodden, fearless, unworried, unconcerned, content, confident, serene

**worshipped**: (adj) adored, idolized, venerable

**worst**: (v) whip, trounce, defeat, overcome, vanquish, pip, rack up; (adj, v) best, rout; (adj) floor, lick.
ANTONYMS: (adj, n) best; (adj) highest, first, secondary

**wounded**: (adj, v) hurt; (n) casualty, maided; (adj) bruised, injured, bloody, aggrieved, saddened; (v) stricken, wound, struck.
ANTONYMS: (adj) unaffected

**wrangle**: (adj, n, v) squabble; (n, v) quarrel, dispute, brawl, debate, bicker, contest, row, altercation, fight, argue. ANTONYMS: (v) agree; (n) peace

**wrath**: (n) rage, resentment, ire, fury, displeasure, indignation, passion, madness, choler, irritation; (adj) angry. ANTONYM: (n) happiness, love, composure, serenity

**wriggle**: (n, v) squirm; (v) twist, wrench, worm, struggle, writhe, turn, wrestle, wind, creep, crawl

**wrinkled**: (adj) rough, rugged; (adj) puckered, creased, wrinkly, wizened, crumpled, lined, gnarled, unironed, crinkled.
ANTONYMS: (adj) unwrinkled, ironed, straight

**writer**: (n) journalist, poet, penman, novelist, dramatist, commentator, playwright, authoress, amanuensis, scribe, clerk. ANTONYMS: (n) reader

**writings**: (n) papers, Hagiographa, Ketubim

**wronged**: (adj) upset, hurt, indignant, offended

**yard**: (n) court, courtyard, garden, backyard, barnyard, grounds, farmyard, quadrangle, close, enclosure, junkyard

**yelled**: (adj) loud

**yellow**: (adv) cowardly; (adj) amber, xanthous, chickenhearted, fearful, chicken, craven, spineless; (n) coward, saffron, maize.
ANTONYMS: (adj) bold, brave, confident

**yielded**: (v) yold, yolden

**yielding**: (adj, v) flexible, pliable, supple, tractable, pliant; (adj) compliant, submissive, soft, obedient, docile; (n) submission.
ANTONYMS: (adj) hard, firm, inflexible, solid, rigid, obstinate, stiff, stubborn, unyielding, rebellious

**younger**: (adj) Jr, little, petty, young, juvenile, Mickey Mouse, minor, minuscule, niggling, picayune, unskilled

**yours**: (adj) own

**youth**: (n) youngster, young person, lad, juvenile, boy, adolescence, kid, younger, stripling, juvenility; (adj, n) young. ANTONYM: (n) adulthood, adult, ripeness, maturity, aged

**youthful**: (adj) immature, fresh, green, juvenile, vernal, adolescent, childish, new, tender, sappy, beardless. ANTONYM: (adj) adult, mature, experienced, sophisticated, late

**zeal**: (adj, n) eagerness; (n) fervor, enthusiasm, devotion, passion, vehemence, fire, fervency, heat, fervour, ardour. ANTONYMS: (n) apathy, lethargy, patience